

Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1984

Inspired in

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

Contents

1	Beloved Lanello - January 1, 1984	1
2	Beloved Mother Mary - January 8, 1984	7
3	Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1984	15
4	Beloved Gautama Buddha - January 22, 1984	21
5	Beloved Saint Germain - January 29, 1984	31
6	Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 5, 1984	39
7	Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 12, 1984	45
8	Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 19, 1984	49
9	Lady Master Nada and Lord Maitreya - February 26, 1984	57
9.1	Lord Maitreya	60
10	Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 4, 1984	63
11	Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 11, 1984	65
12	Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 18, 1984	71
13	Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 25, 1984	77
14	Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 1, 1984	83
15	Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 8, 1984	87
16	Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 15, 1984	95
17	Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 22, 1984	101
18	Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 29, 1984	109

19 Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 6, 1984	113
20 Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 13, 1984	123
21 Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 20, 1984	125
22 Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 27, 1984	131
23 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 28, 1984	133
24 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 29, 1984	145
25 Beloved Padma Sambhava - May 30, 1984	153
26 Beloved El Morya - May 31, 1984	157
27 Beloved Kuan Yin - June 1, 1984	163
28 Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 2, 1984	167
29 Beloved Serapis Bey - June 3, 1984	173
30 Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 4, 1984	181
31 Beloved Jesus Christ - June 5, 1984	191
32 Beloved Saint Germain - June 10, 1984	199
33 Beloved Gautama Buddha - June 17, 1984	217
34 Beloved Lady Master Nada - June 24, 1984	225
35 Beloved Lanello - July 1, 1984	229
36 Beloved Jesus Christ - July 8, 1984	243
37 Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 15, 1984	253
38 Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 22, 1984	257
39 Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 29, 1984	263
40 Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 5, 1984	267
41 Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 12, 1984	273

42 Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 19, 1984	277
43 Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 26, 1984	281
44 Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 2, 1984	285
45 Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 9, 1984	289
46 Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 16, 1984	297
47 Beloved El Morya - September 23, 1984	303
47.1 Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 26, 1984	312
48 Beloved Mother Mary - September 30, 1984	317
48.1 Beloved Archangel Michael - October 1, 1984	323
48.2 Beloved Helios - October 3, 1984	328
48.3 The Great Divine Director - October 5, 1984	344
49 Beloved Saint Germain - October 7, 1984	347
50 Beloved Omri-Tas - October 17, 1984	359
50.1 Beloved Mighty Victory - October 19, 1984	372
51 Beloved Mother Mary - October 21, 1984	385
52 Beloved Jesus and El Morya - October 28, 1984	391
52.1 Beloved Jesus	392
52.2 Beloved El Morya	393
52.3 Beloved Jesus	400
53 Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 4, 1984	403
54 Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 11, 1984	407
55 Beloved Sanat Kumara - November 18, 1984	411
56 Beloved Serapis Bey - November 25, 1984	419
56.1 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - November 25, 1984	427
57 Beloved Surya - December 2, 1984	441
58 Beloved Kuthumi - December 9, 1984	445
59 Beloved Jesus Christ - December 16, 1984	451

60 Beloved Mother Mary - December 19, 1984	459
61 Beloved Saint Germain - December 23, 1984	469
62 Beloved Jesus and Magda - December 26, 1984	479
63 Beloved Mother Mary - December 30, 1984	491

Chapter 1

Beloved Lanello - January 1, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 1 - Beloved Lanello - January 1, 1984

I

Marriage in the Church Universal and Triumphant

Weaving the Wedding Garment

My beloved and my own, I come to you in this hour of the celebration of the descent of the eternal Light to speak with you in preparation for the coming of the Blessed Mother.

I would speak to you of her flame, and of her light and comfort in my life - not only this, but her contact with my soul, her sponsorship of my life and my messengership, and her bearing in part the burden of my own karma until the day should come when the mantle of the messenger upon me would itself be the transforming power of the divinity in my life.

I am your own Mark, and I desire you to think of the four letters of that name as the four points of the cross and the path of the ruby ray and its initiations, which you are about to enter as man and wife¹ and as chela of the sacred heart of El Morya, as disciple of living Christus.

For I, Lanello, bless each and every one of you in this hour in Jesus' name - every disciple of the light, every lightbearer of earth. And I dedicate your lifestream to the ascent, to the return to the point of origin, by way of the alchemical marriage of your heart with the living Saviour.

What does this mean indeed? It means that day by day, portions of the sacred fire are taken as holy communion by your souls - not merely the bread and the wine ritual, but the very putting on of the sacred fire of that threefold flame of your own Christ Self. It is the assimilation of Light by agreement with that Light.

Thus many in the Christian churches respond to the statements of Truth with "Amen! Praise the LORD! Hallelujah!" And therefore, by giving the Word of the Holy Spirit in confirmation of scripture and Truth, they are assimilating that Light by agreement.

Therefore "Alleluia!" is the appropriate cry in this hour of the birth of the living Saviour because the origin is the name of Yahweh. It means "Praise, I AM THAT I AM!"

Praise the Great I AM, Alleluia!

Thus, the fire of the heart leaps to confirm the Word. And, you see, this is assimilation. I will

¹Six couples exchanged marriage vows in the Chapel of the Holy Grail preceding the Christmas Eve service. In preparation for the candlelight vigil held during the dictations of Lanello and Mother Mary, the messenger called the brides and bridegrooms to kneel at the altar, where she lit each one's candle with her own - ignited from the Altar of Invocation. The twelve then carried the flame to the congregation as the passing of the torch of the World Mother for the keeping of the vigil for the birth and protection of the holy Christ children.

tell you what is not assimilation. Assimilation is not: hearing the Word but failing to be the doer, letting the rain of the Word fall upon you but failing to extend a chalice to catch it - not only to catch it, but to drink it!

“Drink ye all of it”² means the capturing of the crystal beads of fire in the four lower bodies and in the chakras - allowing the momentary crystallization to be experienced, even as pain or sorrow or burden or the intensity of that creative stress or tension which is followed by a new level of consciousness and a higher absorbing of the fire infolding itself even as the fire is absorbing you.

“Drink me while I am drinking thee” is the eternal love song of Alpha and Omega, the oneness of the white fire body, the great causal bodies of twin flames. Thus, taking in the fire infolding itself and surrendering to that fire is the supreme act of love by the soul mounting the initiatic ladder in the tower of The Summit Lighthouse, ultimately arriving at the top - three hundred and thirty-three steps to the very point of the Light.

This light of the crown chakra, when fulfilled by the steps of initiation, when all of the lights in your Christmas tree are lit - the seven chakras, the chakra of the eighth ray, the one hundred and forty-four points of light - when you become that Tree of Life, that Summit Lighthouse, that is when you magnetize the full conflagration of the Mighty I AM Presence.

And heaven and earth are one, and you enter into the ritual of the ascension as the natural acceleration of all light to that point of the final alchemical union whereby the soul, having become one with Christ through daily assimilation of his Body and Blood, does therefore enter the alchemical union with the Spirit of the I AM THAT I AM. The soul could not enter that final reunion without the wedding garment, without the Deathless Solar Body,³ without the oneness of the Christ Self.

Therefore upon the altar of Almighty God, I seal these vows of these souls in each individual Christ Self that you may know forever that you are wed to Christ; and this is the meaning of this sacrament. Therefore, walk in the path of thy Christhood and know one another in the beauty of the love of Christ - the Christ of Alpha, the Christ of Omega - the purpose of the union, therefore, to anchor in the physical octave of earth the wholeness of that Christ union of the eternal Deathless Solar Body.

Realize therefore, O children of the sun, that the return to God is a pathway walked through the initiations of the seven sacraments. Though the first is given at baptism at birth, all of these seven continue through life, day by day fulfilling the law of the seven rays, which the seven sacraments represent - and the seven chakras.⁴ Spiral by spiral, each one renews the divine embrace, and that contact with Almighty God becomes nearer and dearer in each twelve cycles of the cosmic clock, which may occur daily or weekly or monthly or hourly or yearly as you are able to accelerate.

Thus all come to the point of bearing the Omega light in this hour, which is transmitted to you by our witness, by the focalization of our flames. We therefore seal at inner levels the Deathless Solar Body of twin flames of Alpha and Omega, each one with the Mighty I AM Presence and the divine counterpart, that you might know the wholeness of the living Word. And therefore, this transmission of the light is for the sealing of the earth in the balance of the spheres of Alpha and Omega - therefore, each one receiving a new increment of the Mother flame, yet each one in a different cycle of the twelve and of the chakras.

You have been evolving for millions of years. No two are alike in the initiation of the Mother

²Matt. 26:27.

³Matt. 22:1-14. For further teaching on the Deathless Solar Body and the “weaving of the wedding garment,” see Serapis Bey, Dossier on the Ascension, pp. 153-59, Summit University Press, paperback.

⁴The ascended masters teach that the seven sacraments correspond to the seven rays: baptism, the first ray (blue, throat chakra); holy communion, the second ray (yellow, crown chakra); confirmation, the third ray (pink, heart chakra); penance, the fourth ray (white, base-of-the-spine chakra); anointing of the sick, or extreme unction, the fifth ray (green, third-eye chakra); matrimony, the sixth ray (purple and gold, solar-plexus chakra); holy orders, the seventh ray (violet, seat-of-the-soul chakra).

chakra. Blessed hearts, understand this. All dip into the one Light, yet each one according to these cycles, millions of cycles, dating back millions of years. You see that you differ in age, in our respect, according to the advancement of the weaving of the Deathless Solar Body of the soul - according to the increase of the seed of the permanent atom of your being as the point of light of your own beloved Mighty I AM Presence.

Thus the age of the soul is determined by the many turns of the swaddling garment of light around the soul in confirmation of that permanent seed atom of the Divine Monad. Thus, one star differeth from another in glory,⁵ and our sameness and our oneness is based upon a common goal and a common cause, but not upon a common attainment. For no attainment is common, nor can it be held in common, beloved hearts.

Thus understand that life is built and you do indeed create yourselves, each one, a magnificent sphere of light at inner levels.

Now in this year of 1984, I, Lanello, call forth a mighty dispensation of light whereby each one, according to his individual path of initiation, will draw forth from his causal body of light the increment and the momentum for the weaving of the Deathless Solar Body, as the very vibration and cupped chalice of divinity is a requirement of the hour for the fulfilling of the common destiny and the goal of the Great White Brotherhood.

My prayer is twofold - that each one will learn to master the technique of a greater calling forth of the light and a calling forth of greater light, and of the sealing and retaining of that light in the chakras.

The first, then, is the understanding of the technique which God himself must teach you by the magnet of love in your heart, for love does melt the fires of divinity and does draw down the greater light - love as harmony, love as devotion to the Blessed Mother and loving one another, loving the Great God, I AM - the technique, therefore, for the drawing forth and the guarding and sealing of that light in purity, that it is sealed in the chakras, sealed in the Deathless Solar Body.

The second part of my prayer is that you might bring forth, by the direction of your Christ Self and I AM Presence especially those talents and treasures that are necessary to the total picture of community, to the totality of our effort which, as the reverse side of the coin of the realm of God's kingdom, you might say, will also complement your own divine plan and sacred labor. For the blessing of the community is the blessing of your soul, and the reverse is also true.

Therefore, considering that the causal body and the Mighty I AM Presence stores infinite light, infinite records and great attainment of past golden ages, you can understand that only so much of this can be carried in the chalice of the soul and the four lower bodies in any given life or lifetime. Thus, it is expedient that that which you draw forth can be applied to the mission at hand. And you understand the limitations of light by the very factors of time and space and age - which is determined, as I would remind you, by cycles of attainment, and not years, within these four lower vehicles.

Blessed hearts, you know in this hour that though you would take on many projects and serve here and there, when it comes down to it, each one has but twenty-four hours in the day. As the days come to a conclusion, so do the weeks, the months, and the years of each lifetime. The precious guarding, therefore, of the chalice of opportunity becomes the wise dominion of sons and daughters of God who do not take on more than they can do and do well, who prepare themselves well by inner preparation, by outer education, and devote themselves with great concentration to the achievement and the mighty creation that they will lay upon the altar of God now and in the hour of the victory of their ascension in the Light.

Thus, meditate upon the sacred labor, for it is the very instrument of the success of both the

⁵I Cor. 15:41.

human marriage and the divine. For the sacred labor is the means of self-expression, of self-esteem, of love, of livelihood, and of the drawing forth of the full resources and the power of love that attracts a mighty blessing from God for our families and our servants and our co-workers of this community.

Beloved ones, therefore learn the technique by the inner tutoring of Almighty God with the World Teachers and your own Christ Self, and consider how you might best in this year of 1984 - a year of the Holy Spirit's appearing in your temples, if you are ready - bring forth a contribution that is practical, that can be multiplied, that is useful to many, that serves the one-pointed cause of our beloved El Morya, and is the perpetual day-by-day celebration of the living birth of Jesus Christ the Bethlehem babe, the master of age thirty-three, the child and the child-man, the sage, the teacher, the preacher, the avatar - and also, of the one who has come in the Second Coming.

My understanding of the second coming of Christ is the descent of Omega, the Mother flame. The first coming is the delivery of the impetus of Alpha; and in the ending, the second coming, at the conclusion of the two-thousand-year dispensation, is the sealing of that dispensation in the light of Omega.

Thus you have been taught that you have come to fulfill the mission of Jesus Christ by the fulfillment of the Judgment itself and his Words and his Works and the true interpretation of his Teaching. Now, therefore, understand this: that it is by the Mother flame of Omega that you will actually do these things that Jesus has brought to your heart.

Why, Omega is the Word! Omega is the fire and the Shakti of Alpha! Omega is the Word whereby Elohim created the worlds. Thus, the passing of the Mother flame is also for the ending of your own cycles and the sign to you at inner levels that the Woman clothed with the Sun does appear in this hour and in this age, that you might also balance your karma, fulfill all things, and return to God.

Thus, every marriage in this Church Universal and Triumphant is the dedication of lifestreams to their perpetual ascension in the Light, the ongoing spirals of eternity. It is a foundation which can become the means of liberation and ought never to be the enslavement of one partner by the other to the human will or to the tyrant of the dweller on the threshold. Beware, therefore, the desecration of the holy vow by any and all inharmony and a failure to submit every disagreement to the point of the eternal Logos.

Thus, understand, O soul - each individual one as Keeper of the Flame worldwide, as you are the bearer of the lamp of Omega unto your God, your Mighty I AM Presence - that the circle of union is drawn around about you, and you are intended each one to be a living candle containing the fullness of both. In that circle of oneness, no chela may defile the Christ, the I AM THAT I AM, the Person of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, or the Mother - with impunity. For each time that golden light of divine harmony is violated by inner discord, therefore at that moment, one is no longer a focus on earth of the candlelight of Alpha and Omega.

I tell you, whether the soul alone with God or souls together united in that aloneness with God, without the sustainment of Alpha and Omega in the earth, this world would crumble and decay and be no more. Since you have observed so many signs of decay and degeneration in recent decades, you understand that the old order passes away by the law of disintegration whereby atoms and molecules disassociate one from another. For the matrices into which they have been cast by the children of God or the betrayers of the Word are either no longer useful to their original purpose or never were acceptable in the first place.

Thus, disintegration in itself is the sign that, beneath, a new light of resurrection is rising. And therefore souls of light who understand the process of Good Friday and the crucifixion know that the earth, too, must die and be resurrected - even as the individual soul must go through and pass through the initiation of the dark night of the soul and the dark night of the Spirit. And no marriage or friendship or association anywhere can in any way be a part of this initiation which is taken solely and alone in the inner temple with Maitreya.

Thus, beloved hearts, the respect for each one's path and the necessity for bringing forth the elements of one's own person - even if it be to choose not to be the lesser self - must be understood by those who live together in a community of the Holy Spirit. The freedom must be given to the individual to sort out his identity without one or another or a spouse or a family member immediately putting down that one before he has had the opportunity to sort out for himself the right way, the right path, or the right decision. Thus patience has her perfect work and perfect love, as praying for one another in love works wonders that argument will never achieve. Therefore the victory of this day is not in this day, but when you come to that point of your fiftieth anniversary - and that a life lived in God-harmony. That is the victory, from the beginning unto the ending.

And therefore, from one who has walked the earth many times in the way of service to God, I counsel you that whenever the inner path is neglected, the outer household and family will suffer. Therefore, consider the economy of thy life and that of thy household, each and every one, and do not fill thyself or thy life or thy household with so many things to take care of and so many things to do that the logical excuse comes forth from the carnal mind: "You no longer have time to pray, time to study, time to be a chela. You must be successful and by your success you will demonstrate God."

Well, it may be true as long as you do not put the cart before the horse. As long as the kingdom of God is first, then all victories, both spiritual and physical, will surely follow. Therefore, let thy soul be lavished with light from thy Presence. And in receiving that light, take it not for granted, but conserve it.

You who would be ministering servants, I call you, for the spiral is unleashed from the heart of the Blessed Virgin in this hour. And beginning January 1, 1984, we will stand with the World Teachers and the Blessed Mother to train here our ministering servants in a program ongoing - not divided as in quarters of Summit University, but a program which may be personally directed and planned for each individual lifestream and for their path and karmic responsibilities.

This must begin in that sacred hour, and those who can serve and work and study at Camelot will receive those courses and those directions which are forthcoming. We have received your applications and the desire of your hearts expressed most tenderly and lovingly to be on the path of ministering servant. All who have applied are received in the heart of Jesus, who has said, "Many are called, but few are chosen."⁶

The Master's interpretation of this word, "Many are called, but few are chosen," is that many may study to show themselves approved unto God⁷ but not all will receive the fullness of the benediction of the ministry. For this will come according to initiations passed rather than a set number of courses engaged in.

Understand that service and a practical program of learning the responsibilities of the ministry will be given. Therefore, let those who are eager come. For with Morya our beloved, the Lady Kuan Yin will begin to show how the path of the ministering servant begins with chelaship in the will of God and is crowned by the flame of mercy, always extended by the right hand of the givingness of the ministering servant.

The ministering servant may give mercy without end, beloved, because he has first achieved attainment as a disciplined chela of the will of God who has been merciless with his own human creation and merciful toward his own living Saviour.

Thus, those who are the disciplined ones understand that they must always be more disciplined than those whom they serve. Not with expectation does the ministering servant serve but as the fulfillment of the dharma of the Buddha.

⁶Matt. 20:16; 22:14.

⁷II Tim. 2:15.

I seal you now in this hour of love as the blessed Mary would come to enter your hearts.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, December 24, 1983, at Camelot.

Chapter 2

Beloved Mother Mary - January 8, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 2 - Beloved Mother Mary - January 8, 1984

II

Marriage in the Church Universal and Triumphant

Mending the Bridge for the Crossing

My own beloved hearts of light, hearts of living flame, I have come from visiting the Midnight Mass, line by line across the time zones of the earth, arriving here in Los Angeles for the keeping of the vigil of that midnight hour.

Wherever hearts have called to me this night, I have answered. Wherever they have prayed to the child Jesus, I have sent forth an answer to their prayer - one perhaps not expected, but always an answer.

Dear ones, do realize in this hour that my service to earth is directly dependent upon the call of the devotees; and that call most frequently heard, as you know so well, is the Hail Mary.

There has been so much controversy regarding the office of the Mother of God, confusing the office with my person and considering that somehow in this salutation, the human is made divine.

Beloved ones, I would tell you exactly why the tradition of the call to me was begun. It is not because of my person, but because of my office. It is the office which I occupy as Archeia of the Fifth Ray. And upon this office, beloved Alpha has placed an authority for the divine intercession. The call made to me is answered by millions of hosts of the LORD who bear the flame of that office, who attend the office, who come to earth to succor souls in my name.

Therefore the appeal to Mary, as you have been told, is to the Mother ray. But most specifically, it is a scientific call to that point of my contact with the divinity of our Father and of Brahman - and of the Word which I, too, have become.

Blessed ones, do understand that the call to me is, as it were, to access the cosmic computer of the Mother, of the Cosmic Virgin herself. And therefore, my Electronic Presence, by the dispensation of our Father, may be present million times a million throughout the world.

I say this so that you would understand that I, too, recite the Hail Mary. For I adore the One and the Source and the God as Mother. It is the keeping of the flame of Mother, the path that I excel and that I exemplify, which leads to the reintegration of worlds.

I would tell you, therefore, that the denial - whether of my office or of my person - has resulted in the candle going out within the Protestant movement. For it is I, and the I AM that is the I in me, to whom the LORD God gave that commission (which has been recently explained to you¹) of

¹El Morya, October 30, 1983, "A Cosmic Necessity."

holding the office of the Mother - the one point in the four that does descend below the level of the heart.

You have been given this teaching. Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva - the mighty power of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit resident in the threefold flame - may descend only to the point of that flame and that perfection. But the Mother descends the spiral staircase, as it were, into the dark basement of the astral body, the astral plane, and the electronic belt where she must also encounter the dweller on the threshold and have the attainment to bind that dweller temporarily - to reach the soul, to preach to the soul, to extend the hand and to take that one quickly up the flight of stairs to the secret chamber of the heart where the soul may be tutored by Christ and Buddha and Krishna and the eternal Flame.

Thus, if souls will listen to me as I descend and will trust me and will come up that staircase, great progress is made. For in the office of the Cosmic Virgin, I do keep the flame, I do place my Electronic Presence around that soul as a swaddling garment of light in order that the soul may have the sensitivity and the development of the senses of the Spirit and of the chakras wherewith to perceive and to understand what it is that the Father or the Son or the Holy Spirit will teach that soul.

Therefore, when the teaching is concluded and the soul has enlightenment concerning its destiny and its karma and reason for being in this life, it is as though the soul has been in the mountaintop experience; but the mountain is the point of Zion, of the mighty threefold flame and the Christ of the heart. Then the soul must descend the stairway again, and I will accompany that one down the mountain, once again to the valleys and the plains.

And the soul now understands that there is a world of maya and illusion and a world of reality. And the sweet taste of reality as the nectar of the Buddha is something that the soul now will cherish, will remember, will long for.

This memory will also provide balance and strength and inner resources in the hour of the descent of karma or the Dark Cycle or even the dark night of the soul. Thus, you see, there are some who face adversity with that inner Rock of Christ. And this is because I have escorted them to that Christ, and they have received a transfusion of sacred fire for the centuries ahead.

Some have gone ten thousand, a hundred thousand years through that one and single encounter whereby in the trust of the Mother they have visited the heart of Christ and retained the fire which has been sufficient for them. Thus you understand the words of my Son, "My grace is sufficient for thee."² Truly it is sufficient for a million years or even for the entire span of descent to the Matter planes.

Beloved ones, therefore, with the coming of this Protestant revolt ignited from the fires of Hell itself by the fallen angels, you see the putting out of this candle of the Mother. Think of the darkness of the earth as the candle of the Mother goes out one by one, and I personally am expelled from the cathedrals of northern Europe and from Britain.

No longer is there the reverence for the Mother, but she has become once again a common, untutored, ignorant young maid who, by chance or the selection of God, became the Mother of Christ by no particular virtue of her own but merely by an ordination or an immaculate conception.

Thus, not only is there the denial of the Mother, but there is the denial of her path and of the spiral staircase and of the welcoming of the Mother when she does appear. Those indoctrinated in the outer sense may often suffer internally also, when they are visited by my angels. Others, however, never lose the inner love, for they have known me as friend or Mother or sister or even child.

Therefore, beloved hearts, in this great mystery of the Word of the Mother, I would tell you that the restoration of life on earth depends upon the salutation of the Mother ray daily. If you do not

²II Cor. 12:9.

find time or space to participate in the rosary, I would request that the mantra alone, the Hail Mary, be on your lips in moments when you must wait here or there for one cycle to end or another to begin, when you are walking or changing modes of service.

The simple mantra can be given without the entire ritual, for it does establish the open door whereby I may not only enter the temple of thyself and abide there, but also use your chalice provided in purity to serve all life. And I may also descend that staircase, if necessary, to teach your soul in your seat-of-the-soul chakra, if your soul has never truly mounted herself to the heart of Christ but only gone there on the mantle of the messenger and the dictations of the ascended masters.

You understand, therefore, that the office of messenger does hold the focus of my flame, guiding you in those dark chambers and canyons of the night, holding a torch, showing the surest way out of the dilemma of thy human creation. Thus our desire, the desire of the Great White Brotherhood, is that by your soul attainment you should be able to mount that staircase from the seat of the soul, through the initiations of the solar plexus, to the heart and then the secret chamber of the heart.

Thus you understand that the journey to the heart from the seat of the soul is the passageway through the turbulent anchoring point of the astral body in the solar plexus - all of the records of violent or disturbed emotions, burdens, karma, and so forth. Thus, it is no small wonder that souls do not venture forth, for those who have tried have been met with the most severe setbacks.

These are seen on the road of life. Some interpret these adversities as karma. They are not all karma. You may see calamity come to individuals solely because they have loved Christ so much, they desire once again to venture forth; and without the hand of the embodied Mother, they can scarcely withstand that which does come upon them as the records of their own past.

Therefore, every person of the Great White Brotherhood, every ascended master, and those who have embodied as the avatars, such as Jesus, have come forth to be the Mother in embodiment. Whether male or female in form, you are the Mother because you are here in your sacred labor, in your sixth sacrament of the ministering servant and of marriage, to guide souls through the labyrinth of those areas and levels of consciousness where they encounter the greatest danger and burden and all manner of accidents and diseases and terrible tragedies to which life on earth is heir.

The blessed Kuan Yin has become known as the Saviouress out of the East performing the selfsame and identical function as my own, yet each of us bringing to this office of Mother our own past attainment and experience which is different by our very service on differing rays.

Blessed ones, all of the ascended masters of heaven contrive and conspire to reach the souls wherever they are positioned, moving toward the central sun of being. And those who are spiraling away from that center by wrong indoctrination, by their drugs or the terrible, terrible rhythm of that rock music, we attempt to convince by every means and manner imaginable (and some which you could never imagine, which are the secrets of heaven) to bring these souls to the desire to take the path to the sun of their own Christ Self and to walk that path, not in a jagged pattern but according to the sine wave of the law of their karma.

This sine wave does bring them the rhythm of the descent of Omega which gives the impetus to the ascent of Alpha, and the ascent of Alpha which gives the impetus to the descent - as when you are on a roller coaster, you realize the momentum gained in the descent for the ascent.

And thus, if you understand your life in these cycles, you must surely know that the peaks of Zion, of contact with God, the acceleration of light, will be followed by the descent where all of that light garnered must become a thrust, therefore, into the levels where you have created karma, where you must return to the scene of that karma, bring the light, not lose the momentum in the process of giving the light - not spending it all but giving that which is lawful so that you have reserved enough fuel for the ascent again to the point of Alpha for a new recharging and infilling with light and the descent once again.

This is the great mystery of the journey of the soul to the center of the heart. And by and by, the soul which enters the alchemical union with Christ bears more and more of the light of Christ into the lower centers until all of that karma is transmuted, the dweller is bound and cast out, the sacred fire of the Kundalini is raised without danger because it will no longer contact that turbulent karma and record and actuality of misqualified substance that does cause a chemistry and often a violent reaction when that Kundalini is forced.

By and by, therefore you see, with the soul ascending and descending the spiral staircase, there is the illumination; and the lower chakras become as clear and purified as those above. And each individual therefore stands in his own mighty figure-eight flow, and the light of the causal body may descend. It may descend because the I AM Presence and the Christ Self, the Father and the Son, have come to take their abode in the temple of the loving and the obedient disciple.

Thus day by day and little by little, you experiment with this increment of fire. And as you make the journey again through the untransmuted layers, you guard the harmony, you guard the consciousness, you do not allow yourself to engage. None of your chakras, your feelings, emotions, or thoughts engage with the unreality that is being consumed. And therefore, my precious ones, you become the victor.

Once the human creation of thyself can see that there is nothing it can do to rouse you, upset you, engage you, cause you to believe the lie or the illusion, become burdened with the records of doubt, then it does give up. It will no longer manifest the ferocious face of the beast; but it sees the end come, passes through the death throes - and you are also vigilant.

And therefore by your call, Archangel Michael and the mighty archangels do bind that dweller as you stand fast and behold the salvation of your God in your very living temple and you become on earth an electrode of living fire like unto the LORD God above who dwells in the Holy of Holies in the heart of the I AM Presence. This is the goal of your walk with God.

Let not lesser considerations take the place of this path, this understanding, this vigil. For you see, just as quickly as you gain this Mother-awareness, this Mother presence, you will find yourself feeding the multitudes, tending the millions. For the Mother flame of cosmos will flow through you as those rivers of living water³ and many, many will gain that same inner strength by your presence in the earth.

These days are not far from you! Do not compare the path of the ascended masters and the Great White Brotherhood to any other path, East or West. Let no man take thy crown in this hour. Let no man rend the veil of the holiness and the oneness of thy life with the living Christ.

Understand, beloved hearts, that this is the new dispensation of Aquarius. It does not require centuries, as in the past, to come into this union. Nor should the process be taken lightly. Nor should you so easily forgive yourself your discords - as if it were nothing.

The commasurement and understanding of that which is violated when you lose your God-control and that which you lose, in fact, is necessary. Thus, not remorse or condemnation or self-pity, but a more enlightened and alert striving - not rote but a deep entering in and the willingness to go to those weak places of consciousness as though you were a workman repairing a bridge crossing the abyss in the Himalayas and your master had told you: "The Buddha is coming! He must cross over this bridge. You must secure it that it break not with his coming. There are weak places in the bridge. You must find them. You must test the bridge. You must mend each and every one so that when the Buddha crosses over, he will have safe and enjoyable passage."

Thus the responsibility is upon you. But the Buddha is your soul. With all of your ingenuity, you prepare the way of the soul's passage and you realize, blessed hearts, that if you leave a weak spot in the bridge, a weak link in the chain, when the soul must pass the most severe testing and

³John 7:38.

temptation and trial, it will not have the strength to endure and that particular place in the bridge will break - and therefore the soul will fall into the abyss.

This is why no more light or attainment or initiation may be given you until you mend the bridge for the crossing. For we dare not give you the light which would assure you advanced initiations, which initiations you would then not pass.

Thus the holdup, you see, comes to the point of your ingenuity, your wisdom, and your carefulness in remembering this which I am teaching you. It is so important for the journey of life - whether for the initiate who walks as the ministering servant, whether for the married couple, the family, the child. The marriage will not succeed, the sacred labor will be abandoned, the child will not realize his potential, the undertaking will fail if you have not first seen to it that the weak points are strengthened.

You already know where you are strong, for you lead by your right hand and your strengths. Therefore examine what is missing and become strong spherically, and let your strength be at each sign of the clock.⁴

This advice is for the victory of the Church and the victory of the community. Now, each one of you is a plank in the bridge, a part of the rope. Will you be the weak link whereby the community itself breaks, or breaks down, and the Buddha cannot pass through lest he step upon that weak link?

Thus say to yourself, "I am as important as any other part of the bridge. When Buddha walks upon me, will I be able to sustain the harmony and the integrity of the bridge, or will I be the weak link?"

Do not faint at the thought of being the weak link! Simply raise the torch of the Mother. Send forth the call, for this is why there is the Mother/Teacher in the whole Matter universe. Omega is everywhere, and I AM everywhere in the consciousness of Omega.

Thus the office of the World Mother is the mantle worn by the messenger. The teacher, in the person of the Mother Sanat Kumara, is available to teach you how to mend the flaw in the bridge of consciousness, to unveil for you the weaknesses, and to keep at you and at you and at you again and again until you think you will not bear one more round of correction or instruction on that same old point, that same old rusty nail.

But I tell you, the Mother will never leave you alone until she is certain that that weak point is strengthened, is mended, and will endure the powerful step of the Lord of the World.

You see how the Mother does not go after the strong points. She is not concerned. Those are your sails which the wind of the Holy Spirit uses daily. These strengths are your own and when you know you have them by attainment, you need no compliment, no constant reassurance of well-doing, for you know your job and you do it well.

Thus, let the Mother, in all tenderness - and I speak of every Mother flame throughout the universe - let the Mother incarnate in this flame teach you. And fear not the encounter. For, blessed ones, I say with my LORD, Behold I come quickly and my messenger is with me! Also with me is the formula for thy victory. The formula for thy victory is Christ the LORD whose incarnation I praise in this hour.

Therefore, blessed ones, beings of fire, air, water, and earth, angels of the sacred fire proclaim His coming! For truly because this Jesus Christ is born, so the Adamic evolution does now have the open door to eternal Life.

From the beginning unto the ending, I AM Omega. I have come now to claim each and every seed

⁴See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Cosmic Clock: Psychology for the Aquarian Man and Woman," in *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America*, pp. 173-206, Summit University Press, paperback; cassettes B7528, B7529.

of Abraham and of the descent of Seth. And therefore, beloved hearts of light, I announce to you the hour of the homecoming of that particular lifewave called by some the Adamic evolution - thus [of] the seed of these twin flames. The hour is come. Rejoice in the birth of the Saviour and the coming of the Mother, for by these does Christ appear in thy temple.

O holy night of the return of the sacred fire of Sanat Kumara to earth, I AM the vestal virgin! Forever and forevermore, I bear the lamp and the office of Mother.

Thus, call to the Hail Mary, and the forces of cosmic Motherhood shall come forth for the saving of this planet. Let the light of the Mother and the Hail Mary return to the nations of Europe and especially to the heart of Germany for the unification of hearts of light as the sure foundation of the building of the new nation under the one God.

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I, Mary, send this flame to the heart of Alpha in the name of Omega, bearing the record of all lifestreams who now hear my Word who are seated in this company and all who will ever hear my Word on electronic tape.

So that you may have a peep into the insides of heaven, I will tell you that it is already foreknown and foreordained as to every lifestream who shall and will hear this dictation throughout this two-thousand-year dispensation. Beloved ones, this is not predestination, this is the calculus of free will!

I seal you in the mystery of your destiny. That which is foreknown, therefore, can be fulfilled. Do you will it so? ["Yes!"] My beloved, go forth to conquer in the name I AM THAT I AM, Amen. As you send your flames to Alpha, let them bear your hopes and dreams, for Alpha does love to hear your hopes and dreams.

Now I would touch and seal these ones in the heart of the Christ Child. May you twelve come forward now and kneel as before.

Beloved hearts, I have chosen to consecrate this ritual of marriage and these lifestreams because each and every one has laid upon the altar of God, the heart of the Mother, and the will of the Father this marriage, this union, and this life. And each one has submitted in varying degrees to the initiations given and the requirements of the Great Law demanded, which have been entirely different for each couple and each individual lifestream.

Therefore, I do proclaim out of the Order of the Golden Lily⁵ a new order and a new day of souls who begin again to initiate the original and true oneness of the marriage of twin flames, as Above so below - who understand the law of marriage as a path of the initiation of love in the full complement of the seven rays and the five secret rays.

Therefore, take heed that the light given is cherished more than all delusions, more than all confusion or projected division. When the light is cherished more than all else, the initiations of life will be passed and the marriage will survive as a chalice on earth to overcome the very forces of Death and Hell that have contrived a human generation in the place of the divine regeneration of incoming souls of light. Truly, you go forth in the regenerate Word and as you practice it, so will the offspring reflect that flame.

Thus by the power of the resurrection, we restore the golden-age consciousness to the circle of family and the marriage vow. Let all respect and honor the hallowed circle of the soul who is the bride of Christ in union with the Mighty I AM Presence. This, therefore, is the foundation and fulfillment

⁵The Order of the Golden Lily was established by the Goddess of Liberty, spokesman for the Karmic Board, on July 7, 1963. She placed the symbol of the golden lily as the "insignia of divine service" and the "inner symbol of Saint Germain's fleur-de-lis" over the heart of those who would help her "lift the torch for mankind" both in and out of embodiment. Those initiated into this holy order have the opportunity and responsibility to invoke the intercession of the hosts of the LORD for the illumination and cutting free of souls of light trapped on the astral plane - especially those passing through the transition called death - that they might be safely escorted to the octaves of light and the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood.

of thy love. [Individual blessing of the twelve disciples (six couples) joined in holy matrimony.]

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I, Mary, seal the earth in the swaddling garment of eternal love. May love endure. May love always be consecrated by the fire of devotion to the Word. May love be protected, may love be for the joy of giving and receiving.

May love be for the new birth of the heart and the unfoldment of the rose therein. May love be for the new breath of the baby's first cry and the receiving of that breath again in the soul's entrance into higher octaves.

May all of thy comings and thy goings, O blessed hearts, be sealed in the love of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit and in the heart of the living Mother. O witnesses unto her flame, may earth by thy love now enter the golden age!

I AM Mary, Mediatrix unto the nations. I desire the sealing of the nations in the sacred fire of love - love that is the ruby ray that binds the devils who oppose the living Christ, who enslave and oppress my children, who deny unto them my Heart.

I desire to see the devotion to the Mother. Prove me now herewith that the entire Soviet establishment will not endure when a nation, Mother Russia, returns to the devotion of the Blessed Virgin. Let them prove, therefore, what is this living witness.

Let them prove, for I tell you, it is the Mother flame in the earth consecrated in all of your chakras which will beat down the entire juxtaposition of nuclear war and all those things that now challenge you so greatly when you consider what is the responsibility of being a parent. It is to make the world safe for your children, safe for future generations.

You have a vested interest, for every one of you must endow the next generation with a portion of your Christhood. And it is you as that Christ light who will live on in this evolution. And therefore, you are concerned. And therefore, you love.

In the fullness of joy, then, let the wedding bells of the brides of Christ ring!

God bless you, my beloved. A joyous Christmas in the joy of your LORD.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.” This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Christmas Eve, December 24, 1983, at Camelot, following Lanello's address. In a candlelight vigil which continued through the dictation and the midnight hour, devotees kept the flame with Mother Mary in celebration of the birth of the living Christ.

Chapter 3

Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 3 - Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1984

The Art of Love

Good evening, my beloved.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen.

I come as the representative of the third ray and I am sent, for many angels and councils of light have said, "Go, beloved Paul, and teach. Teach the members of our bands who must draw the line physically the meaning of thy office and thy love."

This evening I come, and I come also to salute a certain disciple of mine. I come then to bring the eternal antidote for fear and for terror that begets terrorism as an organ or organization of fear, if that were possible.

Terrorism, you see, is an ideology as well as a collective of individuals who have not the internal integration of love. Therefore, I consider the word organization questionable in their regard; but the bonds that bind them are not the bonds of love, they are cords of fear and hatred. And thus, there is a tight bond wherever there is hatred, and this you also understand.

While the world contemplates its fears, arranges itself around and in and under its fears, long ago the word was spoken: Perfect love casts out fear.¹ Love is an all-consuming fire that does dispel all that fears. For fear is based on the fear to be, the fear of existence, the fear of taking a single step in life, and the distorted preference not to be rather than face the challenge of living itself.

Beloved hearts, I will tell you why men's hearts fail them for fear² and why fear prevents action when it comes to the consideration of Absolute Evil as you have been discussing this evening.³

Consider, then, that only the love of Christ can beget the courage to challenge Antichrist. When you hold your beloved child in your arms, the gift of God to you, your love is so great that you are also ready to address that which attacks the child - whether as disease or a villain or an accident or anything that would limit the development of that child. You have seen some parents, however, who

¹I John 4:18.

²Luke 21:26.

³Prior to this dictation, the messenger delivered a lecture on terrorism in the United States, which included videoclips and news reports as well as a discussion of the lack of awareness in government representatives concerning astral forces of Absolute Evil working through international terrorists. For a more thorough discussion of Absolute Evil in the forces of Antichrist and the fallen angels, see Archangel Gabriel, *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*, Summit University Press, paperback; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch: The Untold Story of Men and Angels*, Summit University Press, paperback.

have not contained this love and therefore have not had the pure regard for their children. They have not loved enough to be willing to face that which is directed against that child. And therefore, the children go unprotected, they suffer loss and serious setbacks in life.

Caring enough, therefore, caring ultimately as the perfect love of Christ, must become the sign and the mark of true leadership. The leaders of nations who love the Christ in their people become the true shepherds who lay down their life for their people - laying it down not in death but in the living sacrifice of service, of penetration and probing and going after that which threatens the community, the national security, and the internalization of the Word by every citizen.

I AM Paul the Venetian. I paint on canvas on the ethers. I etch in crystal, I sculpt, I mold the clay. I fashion all things physical and many substances not known to you in the higher octaves. To what purpose? To the purpose of showing forth an evermore revealing and exquisite image of the Christ - the Christ appearing in children, in people from every walk of life.

I remember when Norman Rockwell⁴ came to me at inner levels to study in my etheric retreat. And I remember as I counseled him to show the Christ in the American people, in everyday scenes of humor, humility, wonder, togetherness, heroism. And all these have been treasured, remembered, and valued highly because something of the spirit of the Christ image that is become an image of America came through his work.

A unique artist, one devoted to the inherent qualities and identity of the individual. As his perception of the Christ was, so was his painting the capturing of unique moments. You might examine that work to find in each painting what is the glimmer, however great or faint, of some aspect of the individual reaching for the Higher Self.

Is it any wonder that we deplore the chaotic and abstract art that has no point of unity? It also portrays a certain barrenness and absence of that point of Light in the individual. One can see anarchy by an absence of dimension - an absence of harmony or focalization in modern art.

Modern art enters the subconscious; accordingly, whether or not the artist is influenced by marijuana or other substances, art portrayed in fabric design, wall coverings, clothing style becomes a matrix capable or incapable of carrying some measure of Christly proportion. When the people's art and sense of art flounders, then the images of Christ recede.

It is rare to find a work of art that is come from the etheric octave in this period. Understand it is also rare to find the higher consciousness of the etheric octaves.

Where will your leaders learn to deal with the invaders of the minds of the nations? They will learn from the etheric schoolrooms and cities and retreats. How will they get there if they do not contain the crystal that becomes the magnet and a star to follow when the soul goes forth from the body in the hours of sleep?

Unless angels and devotees of light accompany them, they will have no new idea, no means of resolution. Without internal harmony that is the direct child of perfect love, there is no resolution to international terror or the threat of nuclear war. And while abortion itself seems to me the supreme act of anti-art, it does beget the callousness that year by year has a lessening sensitivity to the art of angels and the art of God that fashioned the perfect image out of which you were sculpted in clay.

Thus, beloved ones, it is necessary in the very midst of the most tense international circumstances to retreat into the contemplation of the divine beauty and the music of the spheres, to remember that the building blocks of creation are sound and that sound forms a pattern that is a divine harmony and that this divine harmony can be portrayed in architecture, in life, in everyday utensils, such as pottery. The things you use and you surround yourself with become a focus for the flow of attention.

Art is not a subject so often dwelt upon in our discourses, for there are such pressing needs -

⁴Norman Rockwell: American painter and illustrator (1894-1978).

pressing needs of the hour for the victory for Saint Germain. I bring my ingredient of love in this hour as an offering to the Christ Child, to the one and the beloved whom I have so longed to paint in the ultimate sense and have done so to the best of my ability in the etheric octave.

Let us realize, then, that as love wanes in the earth, so crime increases - death becomes more frightening and terrible. Cancer itself is evidence of an absence of focalization upon the divine geometry of the internal crystal of the soul and of every living cell. When children can pour their light into a cup of beauty and the dimensions of mathematics portrayed, the very dimensions themselves then impressed upon the cells prevent the aberrations, such as a manifestation of cancer or the vulnerability to the attack of the virus.

Geometry is a science explained by Pythagoras and demonstrated by him. It is the science of God and its formulas are illustrative of the fact of the very energy of life that can be focused in the angle, in the pyramid, in the octagon, in the cell structure that is also geometric.

Form itself designed by God is a protection for the eternal Flame. Even the form you wear has a design of the star-fire body intended to be, geometrically speaking, the ultimate protection for the soul. The geometry of the chakras and the beauty of the unfolding of the flower becomes a model of contemplation that ought to be considered when designing the physical temple.

The poem that is "lovely as a tree" reflected in these evergreens high in the Himalayas and in the Rocky Mountains of the north presents an exquisite design that also has a formula whereby life is enhanced and the sacred energies of nature are released. Even the starry bodies and the rays that come to earth to stimulate the very growth of the hairs on your head are eternally and perfectly designed.

Thus, beauty and mathematics, proportion and the golden ratio serve to enhance the message of the Word itself. Thus, we sought and ever seek in our retreat to bring to life the ancient records of akasha of the great souls who have ensouled a living flame. We study the geometry of virtue as it can be seen in the etheric plane. We study the dimensions of the aura and how the vibrations of light and their harmony enable the individual to carry greater and greater light.

We would transfer to our teachers in our schools here some understanding of the necessity for grace and line and movement, which brings us to the subject - whether of yoga or ballet or the dance or marching - of the natural grace of the soul that ought to be expressed in the body form for the release of fohat, for the release of the sacred fire breath. Patterns of sound and music outpictured become the means for the opening of the heart chakra, the lessening of tension and therefore the increase of love and appreciation for life.

We come back then to the purpose of art to enhance the love of Christ always. The shepherds of the people who contain that pure love will neither lead them astray nor abandon the people in the hour of tragedy or danger.

Thus, when there is the loss of Christ, of the divine spark and the light of the soul, all else suffers and art is no longer true; and there is a violation and abuse of science. That which can never lie is mathematics itself. People may attempt to fool one another by the manipulation of statistics, but number itself cannot be denied. And the number one as the Law of the One comes back to the central point of love - the Great Central Sun.

Grave manipulations of genetics have occurred to destroy the divine art of Elohim in the mind of the offspring of God. This process toward limitation, control, and enslavement has been to the end to reduce the children of light to a capacity less than necessary to contain that quotient of love which the ascension process demands.

Thus He admonished: "Love one another as I have loved you"⁵ - in the way that I love as Christ, so love one another. The heart of the message of Christ is love - of every true prophet and avatar.

⁵John 13:34; 15:12.

How is it then reduced by mortals to hatred? How have they lost the vision and accepted Antichrist in the place of the figure serene upon the hillsides of the world? Through a process of self-denial, if I may venture an observation - the self-denial of God within.

We understand, of course, the anatomy of evil as pertains to the fallen angels, but it is difficult to discover how any fallen angel could convince a child of God to deny that God flame within. Obviously, it could not come about directly, but only with great subtlety and confusion, role reversal, and the conviction that black is white and white is black.

I ask you to pray for the disciples of the seven chohans who are now disciples actively pursuing the Path, which means to pray for yourselves and all upon earth who, by the virtue of their devotion (which is love) to an art or a field of endeavor, have actually created and compelled the tie to the hearts of the seven chohans. I ask you to release to the world the dictations of the seven chohans that these might bring to the world an understanding of a path that can be followed.

We are so very close to the lovers of Christ and of Buddha, the lovers of Krishna and the great law of Moses. We are close to all who love, for the true lovers of God are the true disciples of the Logos. These individuals, as yourselves, need encouragement, need more love, need to feel the warmth of being at home in a cosmos, even on a cold winter's night.

Blessed ones, let us fan the fire of hope and let love be without dissimulation. With all intense love, let us go after those who have the quality to be the vessel, to understand the meaning of the True Self as the Holy Grail, who love enough not only to seek the Grail but to become it, to fill it with light, and then to become the light.

It will take a great deal of love to fulfill the mandate of God who has said, "I have decided to save the earth."⁶ It will take many decisions of many candles on earth and a love that some have not yet known.

I have come in gratitude and in joy for the Christ Mass and all beauty that has been sent forth from your souls in this year - beauty as deeds of love, beauty as love in every form, love as an art when you do not consider yourselves to be artists or to have time to perfect a skill.

The art of service is a great art. Unbeknownst to you, you are creating an eternal mural of service. And angel artists paint a mural - I will tell you not where - showing the episodes of this community of lightbearers and the day-to-day overcomings. Many preparations are being made for your homecoming and your rejoicing at last to understand all that has transpired at all levels. These are master artists who have determined that the sons of the best of men should not go down unrecorded in the murals of heaven, but should indeed rise up and in their own victory perceive that victory as a lesson to those who will one day be the students of the art which they have lived. For you are living artists of a living art.

Whether you are repairing automobiles or machinery, whether you prepare the food or keep the records with the keepers of the scrolls, every act is a work of art. Every act is released from your soul as a release of energy which forms an engram of light, impressing upon the etheric octave geometric snowflake forms, roses and violets or, unfortunately, when done without grace or love, jagged forms of modern art which you would decry in a museum yet, alas, also manifest in the lower levels of the aura as work done without grace and joy and freedom.

Service in life without freedom creates a record of art that is gray and dissonant. This is why even those who produce films always see a dim light as being present in Communist countries. Films about the Soviet Union or Eastern Europe seem to have that quality of absence of light, absence of dimension and even reality. It is the weight of oppression of the people who in their service are missing the seventh ray as a part of that artwork.

⁶See the Goddess of Liberty, July 4, 1976, "A Report from the Lords of Karma," on 8-cassette Freedom class album Higher Consciousness (A7650); single cassette (B7657).

Believe me, beloved hearts, much grace proceeds from the most humble of servants. Therefore you can realize that every movement in life, every thought and feeling is producing on the ethers either a magnificent design of virtue or something less, which by the grace of God is also erased as you invoke the violet flame.

Being co-creators with God, you therefore show all too quickly in the area surrounding you what is the nature of your work. These signs are read by elemental life and the angels, and there are crowds of angels around some and a total absence around the Scrooge characters portrayed on a yearly basis.

Thus, entertaining angels unawares⁷ is no mere entertainment, for these become a part of a personal battalion, even as elementals enter formation following the very points of light of the divine geometry of the flow of light in your aura. Thus, all of heaven bears witness to the auric emanations of the servants of God. Obviously therefore, those who are the devotees of the chohans can be known around the world by the light of the aura and the harmony of the artwork which their daily service is creating.

I ask then that you might be comforted in the embrace of love this night and that the love of God through the divine art outpictured in all of nature and all of cosmos might come for an inner realization of your soul as to the true mystery of love in the innermost parts of your being - love as the cohesive force that enables you to be who and what you are, the heart to beat, and all systems to be functioning.

What ordains it? What maintains it? What seals you as a separate consciousness now able to hear my word and to follow the word into the vastness of your own eternal Self? It is love - universal love everywhere. May you capture it, cradle it, know it, follow it.

May love be the determining factor of your decisions, not fear. May love dissolve the hatred of the enemy, the enemies of the Light and of America. May love be such a force of the ruby ray that all assignments may be fulfilled and not one child of light on earth be found wanting the true message of the path of Christhood.

I come to sponsor the dissemination of the Word and, in the name of Maitreya, I draw the solar ring around the publications of The Summit Lighthouse, those in print, those about to be in print, those in etheric octaves waiting to be released. I call forth the tube of light and the mighty pillars of Alpha and Omega, Elohim of God, Helios and Vesta, the God and Goddess Meru, and the messengers of the Sun and all others who support this endeavor, most especially my comrades serving with me in the offices of the chohans and all capable assistants in our departments as well as the World Teachers who are so intent in contacting their own.

I, Paul, here with you in this hour, now extend to you from my heart and from the heart of the threefold flame anchored in the Washington Monument⁸ an increase of the love plume, an acceleration of the heart chakra - love for the balance of wisdom and power, love for an understanding of the goal of thy life perfectly fulfilled, love for the dissolving now of ignorance and density that prevents thy perfect expression of the Christ image. Blessed be you!

⁷Heb. 13:2.

⁸In a dictation given in Washington, D.C., September 30, 1962, the ascended master K-17 announced: "There has been held a beautiful and wonderful session at Chananda's retreat in India . . . and a decision was made on the part of beloved Paul the Venetian whereby there was transferred from his retreat in France this day, at the hour of eleven o'clock your time, the full pulsation of the great liberty flame. This flame was permanently placed within the forcefield of the Washington Monument; and the pulsations of the liberty flame are intended to grace the heart of America as a gift from the Brotherhood and from the heart of beloved Paul the Venetian. . . . It is given as a treasure from the heart of France, from the spiritual government of France to the spiritual government of America. . . . The liberty flame is a gift of greater magnitude than the former gift of France, the Statue of Liberty, as a tribute to that great being, the Goddess of Liberty. It is incomparable, for the flame itself shall penetrate the structure of the monument, rising high into the atmosphere above it and all who visit there shall become, even without knowing it, infused by the pulsations of the liberty flame within the heart of America. . . ."

Blessed be you in light and in victory and in oneness and in the self-expression of the magnificent God-free being that you are.

Blessed be your heart.

Blessed be your threefold flame.

Blessed be your love forever as God's love.

With the sign of the cross of the ruby ray, I place my magnet in this heart to draw by love loving hearts of the Universal One for the victory of our mission.

I will see you in the Heart of the Inner Retreat and in the heart of Helios. For I am there, keeping the flame of the divine art of evolutions, civilizations, a Christic path of initiation and of worlds unborn.

I AM grateful for your holy offering of love in this hour.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Paul the Venetian was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet December 29, 1983, during the Class of the Solar Ring at Camelot.

Chapter 4

Beloved Gautama Buddha - January 22, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 4 - Beloved Gautama Buddha - January 22, 1984

Release of the Thoughtform for the Year 1984:

Kuan Yin's Scroll to the Children of the Sun

Light of my heart, O chela of the flame, did you think that I would not come here to claim you as my own? Did you think that I would leave you all alone this eve, this wondrous eve of a new year and a new flame? Why, I have come to take you to my heart, to toss you as a tiny babe and hold you as my own.

I AM, therefore, Father in the earth this night - not Father Time, but Father Eternity. And I woo my children of eternity with great joy, for truly the "Ode to Joy," as has been said, is the "Ode to Freedom."

Dear hearts gathered in hope and love, some in the simplicity and wonder of a miracle at hand and some probing deeply the complexities and profundities, if you will, of a cosmos that has suddenly taken on the dimensions of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood - think of yourself, precious hearts, a newborn babe of the new year, a newborn babe on the path of initiation.

Suddenly, the void is filled not only with stars but with beings of light, the warmth of love, consciousness, the feeling of being known and recognized by so many friends in so many octaves! And suddenly, no longer the vacant cathedral stripped of the saints, devoid of angels, but now the vaulted sky does present chorusing the hierarchy of light and spiral staircases and etheric cities and castles and retreats and all those things one can imagine in one's dreams as a child of a fairyland that perhaps exists only in the heart but, for children, truly lies somewhere beyond the rainbow.

Yes, I AM Gautama. And now to all living in this time zone and to a planetary home, I say: Welcome, 1984! Welcome, chelas of the will of God! Happy New Year to all, and to all a good, good year!

Blessed ones, I would also say to 1984: And we are ready for you! Are you ready for us?

I would say, precious hearts, that the forces at play that consider themselves unleashed for a certain madness in this year are not at all ready for us. They are not ready, nor have they contemplated or even begun to estimate the science of the spoken Word or those who wield it. After all, they did not think much of the fishermen and those who followed Him. They did not imagine that they would light a spark to change a world. Do not think their estimate of you is any greater.

Therein lies their folly, and therein lies our advance. For we move on - an army of light, whom most expect to retreat. Yet we never retreat, we never turn back, we never say die! For the chelas

of the Buddha, of the internalization of the Word, are practical men and women of action, practical men and women who understand the meaning of life - its joys, its homilies, its sweetness. Those who pursue the path of the Buddha know the sorrow of surrender and the joy of the return when the initiation is passed.

O my fellow loved ones, I have been present for many cycles turning in your lives. And truly this new year is one of movement for many; and it is a turning of cycles unexpectedly. And therefore we, too, have held surprises in our hearts and much in store. And we are gratified, as you are, at the joyous miracle of the gift from the heart of truly a friend of light to The Summit Lighthouse as the "place prepared" in Livingston, Montana.

This thirty-acre-tract industrial park, beloved hearts, recalls to me also the prophecy of another prophet who once said that Livingston, Montana, should become the breadbasket of the world. Now isn't that so very nice that you have a piece of that land as the very sign of the coming of the fulfillment of at least one if not a hundred prophecies that have also gone forth from the Royal Teton Retreat?

Precious ones, we have said - one with the Darjeeling Council and one with the chief El Morya - that we will not set back the cycles one hour. We will not accept delay. We will have our victory on time and ahead of time, by the grace of our chelas and in spite of our enemies.

Blessed hearts, let all be blessed. For, in fact, there are no enemies, for we befriend all and take all to our heart. But of those who consider themselves to be enemies and have vowed so to be, I say, they are not enemies at all, for the LORD shall have them - he shall have them one way or the other. And unfortunately, their use of free will does also eliminate their own identity, as they identify themselves as enemies of God; for who can stand and survive in that mode?

But surely God himself does stand in the day of the appearing of all who misunderstand or will not understand. For they also must fulfill their own mandates, and we must fulfill our own - our time, our space, our Buddhahood, our Motherhood, our Fatherhood, our Childhood. Yes, we must play our roles - and you also within us and we within you.

The nearest, dearest hearts of the threefold flame of Shamballa are those who understand the meaning of love and sharing heart-to-heart. Here the angels gather. Angels of the Buddha, you know, are great tutors of the soul on the path of initiation. I bid you welcome my angels, as my angels also have preceded you to that park, blessed hearts - to that industrial park. For there, they also gather to celebrate. There is a great rejoicing, and thus secrets held in heaven, revealed to only a few, now unfurl to many hosts and elementals such a design and such a calling!

This particular manifestation of sufficient space to house many Buddhas and sufficient time for the coil of the Mother to be unfurled does therefore catapult this activity by many years into its proper and proposed advancement. Thus you may understand that the days are shortened for the elect,¹ as has been told by Jesus and again and again by our messengers. It is the absolute conviction in our heart and in the heart of our sons and daughters that the cycles shall be accelerated and the days shortened that can bring to pass such a miracle as a million-dollar gift, as this. Therefore, beloved ones, listen and learn and claim the mantra, the miracle mantra, as your own. And claim the miracle of your life as proof that what is good for the organization is also good for you in many ways, for the same science does work. And by the example of the chohans and their chelas, by the example of the messenger, you may pace your heart, you may pace your footstep, and you may know that her footstep is now indeed in pace with my own. Therefore, the snowy white substance does hold a flame of fire, a crystal mist, and a pathway to the sun.

We also weary in waiting and waiting and waiting for an ignorance to be converted to wisdom when that ignorance will never be converted. Indeed, it must be displaced and replaced by wisdom's son who finally and fully must challenge that anti-self and then run, run with the torch of the century

¹Matt. 24:22; Mark 13:20.

and the age.

We are the builders and builders in form of form, and we summon our builders. And those who would enter the house of Buddha, which is the house of Taurus, must leave behind their stubbornness, their separatist ways, and their indulgence and indifferent consciousness. Those who would enter four-by-four and the mighty square of life must learn to understand what is the sangha² of the Buddha - what is the community of light and what it is for and why it does appear in the sky as the sign appearing of far-off worlds: the sangha of the Buddha.

Now see yourselves all levitated, fair and sweet with me in the heart of the Royal Teton, weightless in this hour and awaiting the descent of the Divine Mother. Now understand the sangha is for the descent and the ascent of the Mother flame within you.

Therefore, beloved hearts of light, think therefore of the seed atom at the base-of-the-spine chakra. You think of the ascending Kundalini, but I think of the descending light of the Mighty I AM Presence that first did descend to plant the seed. And there-fore, the rising Kundalini was first the descending Kundalini. And that which does descend from the Mighty I AM Presence must ascend.

Let therefore the Mother flame rise in you, and you also will rise. Let your star appear! And let your grief, contrived by resistance to the heart of the One, now be dispelled. And let your fear inordinate, dwelling in dark corners of the recesses of the mind, come out. For I, Gautama, am here. I am with you and I draw my solar ring around my sangha of disciples. And all who are my disciples truly in word and deed, in act and love, receive now the completion of the circle of fire with my own heart.

herefore, no names will be named to be included or excluded, for the number and the sign of the disciple is the internal Word and its internalization by the I AM. I understand who you are. Let those who understand who I AM prove it therefore by being as I AM.

You may be like me without fear. I am not some sort of mummy or cement statue, sterile and silent! I move among the children of life, and I am determined to fight a fairly good fight for the victory of the Light in this nation and India and in Russia and in every nation. For I have hearts planted everywhere - and they are not sleepers, but they are awake! For they have heard my call and they have bestirred themselves. And they know my voice, they know my message.

And you would be amazed to understand the path of the Buddha in this hour. For the ancient texts do not reflect the ongoing manifestation of my own Law of the One, for I AM WHO I AM. Let none confine me then! Let none box and package me into some sort of texts that are not necessarily the full expression of all that I AM.

The seed atom in the base of the spine chakra, beloved hearts, does contain the seed of my own life and victory and overcoming. For to each one, God gave a single seed that the flower of the Mother might appear.

Dear hearts, we are very much a part of the halls of government and of those who rule this world. We are very much there and very much exacting in this hour the honesty and the truth that does clarify to all people this way or that way. . . .

Blessed hearts of light, I commend you to communion with Kuan Yin through the mantras of Kuan Yin. For these very sacred mantras do give to you an understanding of the inner heart of that lady master who does embody the personality and person of the Avalokites,vara Buddha, the Amitabha Buddha, the light of my own heart. These are vested in Kuan Yin.

In this year therefore that is to come, a bumpy road ahead will signify initiations that the light-bearers are capable of passing. You will encounter also Lord Lanto, who figures in a very important role as teacher, as past hierarch of the Royal Teton, and now the one who does keep the flame for

²sangha [Sanskrit]: Buddhist religious community or monastic order.

that hierarch Lord Confucius. Therefore, Lord Lanto, as the sponsor of the retreat and great cosmic teacher, will take an active role with me in summoning before the inner eye of the soul of the people of America what is the real image of the leader, the shepherd, the ministering servant who ought to be the one who does hold office.

Blessed hearts, I would point to you the role of the spouses of the holders of public office, especially the wives who must stand by and support their husbands who become public servants. In recent years, not a few but all too many wives have uttered their selfish complaints at "being a nobody." Some have actually developed addictions, chemical dependencies. Some have even divorced their husbands on the claim that their husbands no longer had time for them.

Precious hearts of living flame, this manifestation of selfishness is a betrayal, an absolute betrayal of this nation, this government, and of the freedom to elect representatives in service. I can tell you the admiration of the whole world would have been upon these women had they espoused the cause of becoming ministering servants, ministering to those areas of life of such crying need, such as drug abuse, child molesting, pornography, alcohol usage by young people - so many causes involving the poor, the aged, the retarded, special groups who require special attention and a mother's heart. I reference not a token manifestation for photographers and for newspapers but a twenty-four-hour dedication that does match and complement the public office of the husband.

I call upon women of faith and understanding to keep the flame of home and hearth and family and also to be concerned simultaneously with the larger circle of community - to raise your children unselfishly and not to attempt to give them all those things which you did not have and therefore to spoil them and to make them ill-equipped to confer with me and with Lord Lanto on their inner path of initiation.

I am deeply concerned that you do not realize that that which you have been deprived of has been the very spur and the very action to cause your search and your own selflessness. Now why, therefore, heap upon your children indulgences when it is the very austerity of life in some areas that gives space for the child to contemplate the inner life and the inner being?

If you surround your children with too many things, too many points of entertainment and diversion, when will they ever go within? You will make materialists of them instead of devotees ready for the rigorous path of the ascension.

Let the children of light therefore engage their hearts in recognizing not only the needs of the poor but the needs of this very community and join in service from a young age - not, of course, being deprived of the circle of the family as a necessary going within to the white fire core of being.

I observe these things because I am very observant. I observe by the contact of my flame through the thread-contact to the threefold flame of your heart - sustaining it until you pass from the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the very heart of hearts and you are able by attainment to sustain that flame yourself burning in this octave.

Did anyone here ever recall himself igniting his own threefold flame at birth? Has anyone here ever remembered tending the fire or keeping it burning? Beloved hearts, recognize that acts of love and valor and honor and selflessness surely contribute to this flame. But a higher power and a higher source does keep that flame until you yourself are one with that higher power - your own Christ Self.

Therefore, all receive the boost of my heart flame and impetus. And as that light passes through me from the Godhead, I, therefore, perceive many things that you might think beyond mention or notice of a Lord of the World who must be, indeed, very busy. Well, indeed, I am! But I am never too busy to notice the elements of the Path presented by parents and in families and communities and in the schoolrooms of life everywhere. For I make it my business to see to it that some element of the path of initiation, moving toward the heart of Jesus and Maitreya, is a part of the life of every growing child.

And you can consider, rather than seeing yourselves as deprived or hurt or being put upon or mistreated, that the Lord of the World himself deemed necessary, according to your own karma and previous indulgences, that you should experience something of the hardships of life and hard work at an early age and something of other personalities perhaps of a selfish, indulgent nature whereby you might learn both what not to be and what to be.

Thus, do not pray vainly to have such records erased from you. It has been a good schoolroom and a good education, and you are far along the way for that which has been trial and adversity and perhaps pain here and there. After all, you must have a little pain in life to understand how that soul in Burma this night, who is upon his bed in utter pain, must feel and, in knowing how that one feels, knowing also that you must set yourself apart to pray and give for that one and to sacrifice a little that in his next life he might be born in that place in the sun which we call the Western Shamballa.

I AM the Lord of the World. And I see centuries before me. And I already have plans for those who are suffering on beds of pain in this hour and who will not see through the year 1984. They will make the transition and they will be taken to the Royal Teton Retreat and there they will be prepared. These are lightbearers who have borne a difficult life and a very arduous and painful process for their transition, all because they have chosen to seek "a better resurrection"³ and to enter into life with less karma and a greater opportunity to serve.

Let us rid ourselves of the notions of an indulgent West and realize that this nation was not built on indulgence or indulgences paid for to the Church, but it was built upon hard work - those of proud and determined spirits who took the path of initiation and went west to discover the new space of the Buddha that one day you would call your own. . . .

Welcome to my heart, precious ones, near and far on this campus and around the world. Welcome to my heart, for I have known you long, long ago. And I enter now your heart as I draw you to the heart of this messenger. For many rings of light will be formed round my lightbearer in this year, many rings of light on which shall be perched many practical men and women who understand the politics of the day - understanding the playing of power and the playing with people's souls and with their hearts and minds.

The people of this world are not as foolish as the power elite may think. They are not as foolish as the high-handed take them for. And one of these days, those whom they have mistakenly called fool will rise up to pull the rug out from under them, and they will not quite understand what has happened to their empires.

We are not empire builders. We internalize the kingdom of God! And we are for the building of the necessary facilities whereby the magnets of hearts united might change a world.

Now I have spoken sufficiently into the night and into the new day, and your hearts will converse with me in these hours at the Royal Teton Retreat where Lanto and Confucius do present their program for your action and your edification in this year.

Many bright faces in China would love to be where you are - some in the etheric octave and some in embodiment. Theirs is an ancient school that does not admit so readily by the path of the Judeo-Christian tradition an understanding of the ascended masters' teachings, but they come via the way of the Lady Kuan Yin. May you meet them halfway by beginning to recite her mantras.

The angel of Sanat Kumara does deliver to me the scroll, the scroll of the thoughtform for the year 1984. [pause]

As I open the scroll, I see before me a rendering of the Lady Kuan Yin. And in her grace, she is portrayed with a scroll in her right hand tied with that violet ribbon. And the scroll is symbolically the one that becomes the many, one for each child of the sun on earth, that in some hour of this year

³Heb. 11:35.

1984 shall be delivered to the heart and the soul in the etheric octave of the child of the sun.

Each and every child of the sun on earth shall receive this scroll. The scroll contains the life record since the first incarnation in Mater. It does contain the debit and credit side of the ledger. It does contain a list of that which must be balanced, which must be paid, and that which is, as it were, money in the bank of the causal body as light that has ascended to heaven on account. It shows the karma remaining, that which is to be balanced, the dharma to be fulfilled, and does mark the projected hour and designated time of that one's fulfillment of courses of incarnations to the moment of the ascension in the light.

Beloved ones, not only does this come as a dispensation of Alpha and Omega and the Four and Twenty Elders, but it does come from the heart of Sanat Kumara who gave leave to the Lady Kuan Yin to make this promise long, long ago to the children of the sun. It is the promise of a bodhisattva that ere her work should be completed, she should find each one and deliver the Law's own mandate for the fulfillment of Love's victory.

Therefore understand, beloved hearts, that finally there is an engram, as some would see it, like a Chinese character. But this is an engram that represents the individual's personal formula for the victory of love. It is a yantra.⁴ It is a mantra. It is a focus of light that can be assimilated and used by each child of the heart of Kuan Yin, each child of the Sun Mother.

Blessed ones, this formula and this engram of light will be internalized by you as you give the mantras of Kuan Yin. May the blessed one be remembered and revered, for the heart of Kuan Yin is the open door to love - and to love and to love.

Thus, the sponsor of the family and of children, protectress of all who venture forth in samsara to cross the mighty sea of life and to arrive at the distant shore - by this divine office she has come to be known as the protectress of sailors who have seen her at sea and pray in her blessed name in time of calamity or storm. Beloved ones, many have been saved and many have seen her blessed face, not realizing that her saving has been for the larger passage of the soul itself to eternal life.

Therefore, it has been with great joy that the Lords of Karma have sent their representative to Summit University this very winter quarter 1984 to be with beloved El Morya as co-director and sponsor of that quarter. In this way, the Lord of the First Ray is determined to bring into alignment all chelas of this entire movement, all who will to be chelas, and all who are serious on the Path and understand that their alignment counts as everything for the planet, for the Inner Retreat, and for the transition into a new age, a new year, a new century and dimension.

Complementing, therefore, the fiery work of Morya (and you can expect a demand and a sternness by the one who knows also the timetable of your life on earth), there will be the precious presence of Kuan Yin and her Mother light and her portrayal of karmic cycles and being the burden-bearer of world karma as a bodhisattva and pledging to remain with earth and her evolutions until the last one who is to ascend does ascend by free will.

Such a complement is a rare gift indeed, beloved ones: the chohan being the one so close to your soul and heart that does care for your advancement; Kuan Yin as a cosmic being, and the vision that she bears not alone for your discipleship but discipleship as the means to the end, the end being world service.

Remember, blessed hearts: though your ascension be signed by yourself and by God, you may be a bodhisattva tarrying with the evolutions of earth until all are home free. Thus, you need not forsake your vow to teach the children, for many precious hearts at the etheric octave are waiting to be God-taught. And they must needs have your presence either for a final incarnation or to ascend from that level. There are lifewaves and evolutions in every plane of Matter. And then, of course, as an ascended being, you can minister closely to physical life and those embodied here.

⁴yantra [Sanskrit]: geometrical diagram used in meditation upon a deity (primarily in tantric worship).

I counsel every father to learn one skill of the hand that he may pass on to his son or to the sons of the community - one ability to do something physical and practical as a handiwork, a noble work, the work of the builder, the work of the artist, the work of the scientist, the work of the surveyor, the plumber, the carpenter. All of these give the balance to the children - heart, head, and hand. Children must develop self-esteem in the abilities of these three.

Now, what do you think of teachers who themselves are heartless and have not the Holy Spirit? They use neither heart nor hand, thus train only the intellect and consider those intellectually trained, educated. This is not education. For the intellect itself is but a piece (and a fragmentary piece at that) of the universal Mind of God omnipresent. Heart, head, and hand, therefore, means truly the Mind of Christ, the Heart of Christ, the Hand of Christ.

Let us not bring up animals. Let us not rear robots. Let us have children joyfully, fully understanding that the outer development of the four lower bodies is always to key the inner heart and the inner self and to unite the inner expression with the outer - to ignite the flame in the bowl, to bring that union of the inner self into full cosmic integration with these vehicles, that we might see walking the earth truly children of the heart of the living Word.

Let us get on now and understand that one must successfully bring forth and rear the children of one's karma and prove oneself victoriously overcoming one's own karma to be granted the gift of souls of light solid on the Path of the Sun. Let us replace all fancy and fanciful musings in every area of life with fact, with reality, with what is practical.

You would think that people dealing in the concrete would be much more practical than angels and members of the heavenly host, but, I tell you, often the reverse is true. We are far more practical than those of you who must deal in the concrete levels.

Thus, learn of us, for too much has been said and done about otherworldliness and not enough about this worldliness. And those who become worldly slip into materialism, leave off their spiritual striving and spirituality. And therefore, though they think themselves to be more practical than our chelas, they themselves are highly impractical, having not truly the first building blocks of the internalization of a spirituality that does contact God.

Let us not be called religious, let us be called spiritual. And let not your religion be superstition where you now invoke Astrea or Archangel Michael, when in your previous embodiment you invoked the witch doctors and the priests that were deceiving you all the while! Do not be dependent upon formulas and figments of your imagination.

If you are going to decree with Astrea and through Astrea and in Astrea, then have a sense of the sacredness of the ritual and not a vain repetition; and realize that you are dealing with a cosmic being, an Elohim⁵ of God, and you stand in the Presence of God and the power is stupendous. Therefore, do not misuse the light or seek to get even in a human way - with resentment - with your enemies.

Beloved ones, all prayer must be an act of holiness and dedication. You can be holy in the midst of a traffic jam, if you develop a momentum on holiness rather than religiosity.

Yes, I am much more concerned with a spiritual fire than a religion based on fear. Do you come to the masters because you fear the future or calamity and because you think the messenger will save you from all of this? No man can save you from your fear! You must quench it with fire, a fire you invoke and implore from heaven's altars.

Be thrifty with your life. Be thrifty, beloved hearts, for life ought not to be allowed to flow on

⁵Elohim [Hebrew]: plural of Eloah (God); one of the Hebrew names of God, or of the gods; sometimes construed as singular. In ascended-master terminology, Elohim refers to the twin flames that comprise the plural - the Divine Us. When speaking specifically of either the masculine or feminine half, the plural form is retained because of the understanding that one half of the whole contains and is the androgynous Self (the Divine Us).

the ground as water spilled. Life is precious. It is a living flame. Therefore, mind your heart as you mind your business, and neglect not the fire of the heart, even as you neglect not the counting of your money.

Dear ones, men and women of the Spirit are efficient and the most practical of all who inhabit the planet. They are survivors, naturalists. They know the heights of the mountains and the depths of the valleys, and they know God.

Be still, therefore, and know that I AM God. For I have long ago internalized the God flame for earth and her evolutions and more. You can do the same. You can do exactly the same as I have done. Do not skip a step. Do not fancy yourself more advanced or less advanced than you are. Do not mistake your carnal mind for your Christ Self, or your astral body and its illusions for the visions of the Most High.

Therefore, keep the watch. Walk as a child holding on to the sides of the playpen. Hold on to the Law and the teaching. Read and reread it. Apply it! Hold on and use it, and do not seek random motion or free-floating or skydiving until you have taken the appropriate lessons from the angels. Do not plummet to your mortal death, thinking you have become a god.

You think I am in the abstract? It happens quite often, beloved hearts, that the daredevils do just this. They dive in the sky with all kinds of contraptions, thinking they are gods. They have thought this ever since they fell from the skies as fallen angels.

Thus I tell you: imitate not their ways, mentally or on the Path. Be not a gambler or a joker! But be in Truth the calm, the balanced, the strong, the wise, the tender, the very precious ministering servant.

I love you and I will see you in the Heart of the Inner Retreat. For if you are not there physically, I will anchor the image of your Christ Self and your soul in that Heart. This is not a replacement for your presence or your striving to be present there. It is only my expression of my love for you, that you understand that this is how the Lord of the World does keep the flame for you. I see you where you ought to be always; and sometimes that image tarries long until you enter and fill that place prepared. Yet I sustain it, for it is my job.

I love my job. I love my work. See that you do also, for I do not like to hear and feel the strident vibrations of those who work in dislike of their work. It is a sacrilege, for all work is holy and is the holiness of God. Nothing is rote. Nothing is drudgery. Every act is an opportunity to be God. And if you do not make each act so, you will find yourself skipping too many cycles to be at the right place at the right time in eternity.

Yes, eternity has segments you might call time. Cycles are gifts of God. I give to you the cycle of 1984. I give it to you in my hands, cupped for a victory of love and a path of the practical Christ. I seal you in the protection of the Great Law as it is allowed and ordained. I receive your communiques and letters, and with the Lords of Karma we will deliver our answer.

I bow before the Light in you. And for all you have increased this year, I offer you a special prize. It is a prize of light for exactly the amount of light you have added to your aura and flame and chakras since last New Year's Eve. And this goes for those who knew not of the teachings last New Year's Eve, for you also have been striving, though perhaps you knew it not.

Thus, beloved ones, there is no prize for those who do not have the increase. This is not a prize for a level of attainment. It is a prize for progress, progress measured against your own standard. Each and every new year at inner levels, expect me to match your own in the way the Law has defined it. ... [The messenger lifts small statue from the Altar of Invocation.]

I seal this image of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva, that you might understand your threefold flame as the triune manifestation of the personality of the Godhead. I seal this image that you might understand there is a mystery in this image. And this particular Hindu thoughtform is the way of

the Ancient of Days depicting the image of a trinity that has behind it and in store for you far more than meets the eye. Thus I seal you in the mystery of the Holy Trinity - yours to ponder, yours to discover.

I am in the heart of the heart of my living Guru, Sanat Kumara. I go to him now. May I take with me your greeting? ["Yes!"] Thus it would please me if you would sing to the Lord Sanat Kumara and remember in your singing the oppressed peoples of earth yet to be liberated through your heart and mine.

To a year of service together, I dedicate you to the path of Maitreya, Kuan Yin, El Morya, and the Mother. sangha [Sanskrit]: Buddhist religious community or monastic order. yantra [Sanskrit]: geometrical diagram used in meditation upon a deity (primarily in tantric worship).

"I AM the Miracle of God"

Mother's Miracle Mantra

To be given while standing for God

In the name of the light of God that never fails, I AM the miracle of God!

I accept a miracle this day.

I demand a miracle in every level of the chakras of my being and in the five secret rays!

I demand the miracle light of the Eternal Christos, the Sacred Heart of

Jesus, and the full power of the Ascended Master John the Beloved:

Blaze forth your miracle light!(3x)Burn through!

I call for Ascended Master Jesus Christ' miracle of perfection in my heart, in my third-eye, in my throat, in my crown, in the solar-plexus, seat-of-the-soul, and base-of-the-spine chakras.

Blaze the light of Alpha and Omega!(3x)

Whirl now the seven chakras! Spin them by the power of the Seven Mighty
Chohans of the Rays!

Blaze the light of the Maha Chohan in the secret chamber of my heart!(3x)

Lo, I AM God's miracle this day!

I AM his miracle made manifest.

I AM his miracle consciousness in action.

I AM the blazing light of the Great Central Sun miracle of life - perfecting and resurrecting all in me that is of worth and of sacred fire and of nobility.

Blaze the light through!(3x)

I AM God's miracle this day. And I accept his miracle in me as the fullness of that proof of the love of the Father and the Son through the Mother and the

Holy Spirit.

In the name of the miracle Great White Brotherhood, Amen.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Gautama Buddha was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on New Year's Eve, December 31, 1983, during the Class of the Solar Ring at Camelot.

Chapter 5

Beloved Saint Germain - January 29, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 5 - Beloved Saint Germain - January 29, 1984

The March of the Hierarchs of Aquarius

Freedom flame from out the Great Central Sun, I, Saint Germain, invoke thee! Come forth, O mighty fire of freedom! Come forth, O mighty dispensation of light! Descend now into waiting vessels and be the flame in the center of the solar ring!

I AM THAT I AM!

I AM Above and below!

I AM planting the immortal fire of the freedom of the Godhead in the very center of rings drawn and to be drawn!

By the light of Alpha and Omega, I AM in the heart of the Aquarian cycle. And we together, Portia and I, release now this sacred fire into those dimensions of the physical octave that will feel - and we say feel! - the fire of freedom as the established fount for the redemption of earth and her people, of her light, of her invincible God-victory!

I AM the light of Elohim!

I AM the forcefield now of the light of the seventh ray and the seventh dispensation!

With the passing of the light of solstice, therefore, there is come into manifestation the light of victory, the light of eternal worlds. And with the light of equinox, there is established the power of freedom's flame on the four quadrants of the mighty sign of fire.

Therefore, beloved hearts, let there be the light of Christus known. And understand, with each successive year and turning of the quadrants of the year, the sign of Aquarius does manifest more and more in the physical octave - and with that sign, the demand for purification! Thus we come, bearers of the eternal water, and the fire of the water is the light flowing of freedom.

Thus, the command of the Central Sun is the mighty grid of light. It is the solar ring. It is ring upon ring descending and expanding, as well, in concentric rings of light from the Great Central Sun, reaching out therefore and inundating with the fire of the seventh ray all lifewaves and evolutions who come under this Aquarian light.

O four cosmic forces and elemental beings of light, I AM in the heart of the earth! I AM in the heart of the sun! I AM sealing in the hearts of my faithful witnesses in government, in church and state, in this activity, in every prayer vigil worldwide, in every heart that yearns for freedom and does sacrifice for it - I AM sealing the light and the dispensation for 1984. And I give mighty gifts

of light from my causal body, which is my opportunity in the name of Alpha and Omega to endow freedom-lovers everywhere with a portion of my own dispensation for the year received from the heart of the Great Central Sun.

Therefore, I hasten this very day not to lose a moment in the cycle appearing of that descent of real and living fire, that those who have longed to take action for liberty, for the Goddess of Liberty, may this day feel the fervor in their hearts and in the heart of the threefold flame for that action and for that victory.

Sons and daughters of Liberty, be seated in the heart of the solar ring and know in that heart that you are seated now in the violet fire of Love's redeeming light.

Henceforth and forevermore, therefore, recognize that that ring established by the hierarchies of light and ordained by God will also contain the mighty fervor of the freedom flame. And those established by yourselves in dynamic decree may or may not also receive that flame according to the decision of the hierarchy of Aquarius, which I now introduce to you as mighty beings of light who do descend, carrying the flame of Aquarius from the Great Central Sun and therefore sealing this solar system and the very heart of Helios and Vesta in the major dispensation of the light of Aquarius that has not heretofore been transmitted to these Matter spheres. [pause]

Hierarchies of Aquarius are now leading 144,000 beings of light who procession from the Central Sun, from the heart of Alpha and Omega, to the heart of Helios and Vesta. And they do arc that fire from Helios and Vesta to the heart of the twin stars, Venus and Earth. And therefore, Hesperus and Terra now receive the increment of the fire of our twin flames - Alpha and Omega, Portia and my own - for the sustaining light in this solar system of the activities of Aquarius to come. [pause]

As they procession, I desire to have played the "March of the Priests," that you might now in your finer bodies, in your Electronic Presence of your own Christ Self, rise into a new dimension and feel yourselves, as my own very dear chelas, a part of this mighty procession. This is a march of peace and of freedom, of enlightenment and love, of wisdom and the God-determination to fulfill the fiery coil of Aquarius.

And wherever my name is spoken and wherever the teachings of this messenger go forth, so let it be heard and so let it be established that this mighty march of the legions of Aquarius has, in truth, established this teaching and the flame of the Great White Brotherhood and the eternal matrix of Aquarius for this two-thousand-year dispensation.

["War March of the Priests" by Mendelssohn]

My beloved Keepers of the Flame, the hierarchs of Aquarius and their legions and priests and priestesses of the sacred fire have assembled in the retreat of the Temple of the Sun of Helios and Vesta. They gather there even as their bands continue to march from the God Star, from the Central Sun beyond into the very heart of this system. My beloved, it is from this system that I have chosen to dedicate my life with this evolution for the inauguration of an age of which we are the hierarchs, representing the twin flames of Alpha and Omega to vast evolutions.

We come, therefore, that you might understand that though the fires of Aquarius and the winds of Aquarius have been sensed, and with this freedom in the air and in the very waves of the sea and the very bones of her people, there has been also a misuse of freedom as individuals who had not the purity of attainment on the seventh ray have taken the light of that ray to spawn various doctrines in all fields - new wave in music, in art, and in fad and fashion.

Even the philosophies of World Communism, dialectical materialism, socialism, a certain form of the misuse of capitalism, and economic theory - all these have been instigated by a sensing of the oncoming freedom and a failure to appropriate the true freedom by the threefold flame of the heart or, in fact, by a direct challenge and rebellion against that freedom and the desire to preempt it by

thrusting forward, even more than a century in advance of our coming, the dweller on the threshold of that very flame of Aquarius. Thus you understand always the point/counterpoint.

We descend in the victory of the God flame, and these hierarchs and priests and priestesses, angelic hosts come as mighty coordinates of the sacred fire of the ring of freedom, the mighty solar ring of the Great Causal Body of the Central Sun and of all members of the Great White Brotherhood. And they represent also the mighty band of freedom in your own causal body of light.

Therefore, after an undetermined, undisclosed period with Helios and Vesta, these legions and representatives of Aquarius will come immediately, gathering in the earth body at various degrees of the octaves of the planes of Matter, to reinforce the sign of Aquarius and the mighty coil of Aquarius in all fields: in education, in the arts, in drama, in science, in culture, in oceanography, in all manifestations of the branches of the military, in all levels of government - national, international and the states and sections - in all branches of law and medicine, in the economies of the nations, in the care of people, in health, in diet, in new forms of life, and in all those forms of progress that are to be made in this age.

These representatives from the Great Central Sun come with a mighty action of power and the strength of God's will to reinforce the alignment of noble hearts, dedicated hearts of goodwill and of living fire, to bring forth, therefore, out of their own causal bodies and from the hierarchs of Aquarius themselves those new dispensations which must be forthcoming in communications, in the media, in the transmission of the word via satellite, in the entire establishment of peace and defense, in dealing with nuclear energy, in dealing with the interior of the earth and all that pertains to the evolution of life, including even genetics itself.

Beloved ones, they come to stop the action of the perversion of the flame of freedom that has occurred even in ancient times on Atlantis and Lemuria to the destruction of those civilizations. And they come to set to naught the fallen ones and that abuse and that rebellion, to place before them and the sons of God the true divine plan for Aquarius that all might choose to live within the framework of that divine plan, else also face the judgment for past misdeeds of all previous dispensations.

Beloved ones, we are speaking of those who have had the freedom to choose to align themselves with God's will for aeons, who in fact have come to the very end of their evolution. If they will repent of their deeds and come into the marvelous molecule of Light, the vast matrix of the Godhead for Aquarius, we will even set aside that karma and allow them to balance it in the service of the mighty flame of freedom during these two thousand years.

But if they will not relent, will not repent, but are determined to overthrow this dispensation, to move against it in the person of the destroyers and the spoilers, then they will face their own timetable of the final judgment at the Court of the Sacred Fire.

Thus, these legions of light and priests come as disciplinarians and as representatives of the World Teachers who will add the mighty violet flame to the teachings given and will instruct in the new awareness of invention and the awareness of just what is in the earth until by and by, through all of this transmutation, there does come to pass in the future the opening up of the physical temples of the Great White Brotherhood to certain of those in embodiment who are able to retain the flame of God-Harmony and enter therein and learn of me and mine even while they are in their physical bodies.

As it has been in the past, you have been taken and are still being taken in your finer bodies, in the etheric envelope, into the etheric retreats. Beloved hearts, we do have our physical retreats in inaccessible places, and we desire to receive students in their physical bodies. Much must transpire before this does come to pass. But I tell you, the mighty presence of these hierarchs has long been anticipated by us, and we have attended their coming and looked forward to it for these past two thousand years. Even in the hour of the birth of Jesus, I looked to the new day when they would

come and also be the liberators of his message, that by the flame of Aquarius the message of all previous avatars, the Buddhas, and the Christed ones would finally and at last be understood and known.

And when I took my leave of that octave in that life as Joseph, I cherished the hour and the day when my Son and I would stand together to introduce the light of Aquarius by first correcting the misconceptions concerning the teachings of Jesus and building thereupon the way of the violet flame and the way of the ascension for every man, woman, and child of the heart of God.

O beloved ones, we, too, rejoice and we are so gratified at the ongoing movement of our chelas - advancements made, new understandings you have gained, and thereby, with the ability to see and to know God, also the increase of your own stature. And as you have become larger and larger in your perspective and world view, you have been able to contain more and more lifestreams, to draw them under your wing and to succor and nurse them and to care for many - even thousands and millions - through your dynamic decrees. By your pure hearts' love and devotion expanding, the very eye and center of the orifice has expanded, and greater and greater love tides have flowed through you to the blessing of the I AM Race everywhere.

We see great progress in the world order; it is a progress of internal cycles. While we recognize that that which is unreal, that that which is of the dark, that that which defies the living Deity must be no more, must be bound and set aside, we see the strength of the green shoot becoming the green branch of the mighty green tree - and the liberty tree is established.

And we understand the strength of the sons of God and we see the great gains. And we see even the questioning by those who have avowedly been on the left-handed path (only by being traduced by their leaders) now reconsidering, now having second thoughts about that path, and coming more and more into the center of alignment with their own God Presence and their own Christ Self.

Beloved ones, I bring you a message of great encouragement for this year so that you will know that though the worlds may tremble, though astounding events may come to pass, yet in the very center of the eye is the ongoing work of acquainting the new students with the teaching, drawing in the old chelas of Morya who have but to be tapped on the shoulder to recognize where has been the source of their devotion and fervor and love for the will of God.

Thus, there is a great gathering and a thinning of the veil and every hope and promise that the work of Jophiel and Christine, especially in Central and South America, will bear good fruit and that that divine illumination will also penetrate to those who in their misguided fervor are indeed aligned with the wrong individuals and the wrong leaders and are still involved in idolatry. When they see the daystar from on high, when they see their Mighty I AM Presence, I assure you they will leave off from following the human personality and worship the one God.

Therefore, pray for the opening of the inner sight and the mighty miracle of the Great White Brotherhood for the vision of the people of God to behold the Mighty I AM Presence, to see God face-to-face, to know that Christ Self, and therefore, when acquainted with this teaching, to recognize the confirmation of their own inner experience and their inner faith - which has already happened to thousands of people in the world who are yet waiting in the outer sense for the confirmation of seeing the Chart¹ and studying the teachings.

We are gratified for the translations and encourage you to accelerate and increase, beloved hearts, for many but need the Word and therefore have already said, "Here I am, LORD, send me!"²

Beloved ones, I wish to remind you that more than any other president in recent times, I myself have been able to use President Reagan for those efforts toward freedom and a holding of the line

¹The Chart of Your Real Self, representing the I AM Presence (upper figure), the Christ Self (middle figure), and the soul evolving in Matter (lower figure). See Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 228-37, 301, Summit University Press, paperback.

²Isa. 6:8.

against World Communism. And though I espouse the Christ and only acknowledge that Christ in every heart, I must find vessels. And regardless of imperfections and some incomplete spirals, we must work with those who may best fulfill our cause.

Therefore, beloved hearts of light, it is very necessary for you to make calls for the strengthening of that solar ring around this president and for the calling forth of true sons of light who will hold the balance of the matrix in the White House and in the Senate and in the Congress. I desire, therefore, a true marathon of freedom in this year for the turning back of the dark ones and the dark horse, and, therefore, the affirmation of lightbearers who will bear this flame of liberty.

There are some who have said that relations between the United States and Russia are at an all-time low. Beloved hearts, I have affirmed to the messenger and I do affirm to you that I consider that we are in a much greater position in this hour vis-à-vis the forces of freedom worldwide. And there is consternation and fear itself in the hearts of the Supreme Soviet and the Politburo in this very day. For they are concerned, and they would like nothing better than to see this president removed and all those who have espoused a very strong and stern stand on world freedom and on defense.

Blessed hearts of light, had it not been for Keepers of the Flame in these past years, you would not see these strides held firm for the defense of Europe. And I tell you, the placing there of those missiles is according to my heart's will and desire, for it is the best and finest deterrent to an early and untimely pulling of the rip cord by forces of darkness in the Soviet Union who had their plans well-timed and set, else I can assure you they should not have already built such a mass of ground forces and tanks to move in upon that European theater.

Understand well, beloved hearts, that until all leaders of the earth understand the mind of the fallen ones, they will not have the calculations to understand truly what is happening in the earth. I direct the all-seeing eye of God, therefore, to Guyana, to northern South America. And I direct your attention, therefore, to the Soviet buildup in those areas, which must be disclosed internationally and nationwide, that you might understand that there is more to be done, more to be uncovered that goes far beyond what has been disclosed in Grenada.

Realize, beloved hearts of light, that there is a planned and concerted effort and even a physical manifestation of Soviet presence in these areas of the world, and it must be counteracted. And therefore understand the great burden that is upon those who must be reelected to office - that they may not always take an absolute stand with the fire of my heart lest the people themselves move against them and they lose the opportunity in this octave to represent me.

Not only the president but every representative of freedom in this government must always look to that very manifestation coming to pass of the people themselves reacting to too strong measures taken by leaders who are far in advance of their [the people's] capacity and their ability to understand.

Beloved hearts of living flame, I look to the mighty seven rays and I am grateful beyond measure for the hierarchs of Aquarius and priests and priestesses of the sacred fire who will now come so very close to Keepers of the Flame and lightbearers, as I have said, in every field and in every nation to instruct them as to the path of the seven rays as it now takes on mighty new dimensions of the causal bodies of the hierarchs of Aquarius and as it takes on a new flavor and fragrance, as you might say, according to the fresh winds of Aquarius - the winds of the Holy Spirit and not the winds that are sent out of the pit to scramble the minds of the people, to increase therefore tension.

I speak of the winds of the astral plane that blow against the emotional bodies and also those winds, hot winds from the desert, that do cause the derangement of peoples and the scrambling of their consciousness. Realize, therefore, that this practice against elemental life is also engineered by fallen angels to cause them to outpicture the matrices of black magicians and therefore to further burden the people of light. ...

Beloved hearts, I reiterate for your edification that we the ascended masters do not wait for

an individual to attain human perfection or divine perfection in order to sponsor that one. Our sponsorship of an individual to any holy office or in any endeavor is not the seal of approval upon that individual's every act or word or deed, for these are not wholly predictable, even in the saints of God. And we also understand and allow for human error, human karma, and the juxtaposition of events.

Therefore, please do not say that Saint Germain is for this person or that person, but say that Saint Germain comes with an extraordinary light of opportunity for the best of men and the most available and those who have offered themselves and have been trained and educated to perform a mighty work in this hour.

We also sponsor those who have a certain karma - which in their desire to balance this karma, we come forth. For the karma is with our person, our flame, and dispensation misused in the past. And, therefore, we have an obligation to give opportunity to all lifestreams who desire to make good. Some do and some do not. Some fail again, and then we are no longer accountable or responsible for sponsoring these ones.

O holy ones of God, you are counseled not to be idolaters; nor are we idolaters. We deal in the realm of the possible and the realm of the practical. And you ought to also consider, rather than reaching for absolutes, dealing with what is clearly on the horizon as the possibility of physical accomplishments as well as with individuals in embodiment who have the training and, though they may have faults or made mistakes, are ready and willing to lend a hand and to put that hand to the plow and to plow a straight furrow.

If we do not hold against them past mistakes, please, I pray you, do not hold a wrong matrix or one of criticism or condemnation about any lifestream, for we will work and strive again and again. And most of all, do not hold such matrices about your own self. For we take you this day, January 1, 1984. As the Keeper of the Scroll does now turn the page, you have a clean, white page of opportunity on the right hand to write upon for the year. And on the left, you have the balance brought forward of the past.

Thus, you may see on the left what has accumulated and does therefore arrive at the door of the year. But, you see, all of last year's pages have been written upon, and therefore no clean, white page did exist. Now with each writing of the new page of each day of the year - once you have passed the first page, which is a plan for the whole year - each of the daily pages will carry forward that day's karma, that day's misuse of energy to be balanced on the next if it is not taken care of on the day that it does manifest.

Thus, the beginning of a new year is the new opportunity. And as the year passes, the accumulated weights become a greater and greater burden for each new day's opportunity to fulfill the original matrix of the 365 days that have a marked pattern of sacred fire on the right side.

Now the right side of the page has over it, as it were, a clear page. And this clear, transparent page contains the original blueprint as it would have been had you not made karma in this life. The true page which you are able to follow shows the adjustments that have had to be made insofar as your karma of this embodiment does impinge upon the pristine matrix set for you by the Lords of Karma at the beginning of this incarnation.

I explain this to you so that you may understand how exact is cosmic law and that you might understand a new call which I give to you. It is the call for the removal of the burdens of the karma of this life year by year. And you may name those years and dates as January 1, beginning the birth year to the present. You may also name those years as the date of your birth, year by year following on your birthday that date each year. These two cycles are key, for on both of these days there is an accounting and a rendering given.

Now, beloved hearts, charting the cycles of the year for the planet and for your personal lifestream, you see I come to offer you the opportunity to have these rolled up as a scroll and cast into the flame.

The transmutation must come not alone by the call and the call to the violet flame but also by good works and words.

Thus, those desiring to accelerate in the balance of one-hundred percent of their karma, following in the footsteps of the masters and of your messenger, may ask for dispensations of assignments and services that you might offer to more quickly balance these hindrances to the pursuit of the geometry of the divine will and plan for your life.

I place on record with your Christ Self an amethyst jewel for the regulation of this call so that no more than you can handle and deal with will be given to you if in a zealous moment you may call for more than is practically possible for you to achieve.

It goes without saying that for some a more careful management of life and time and space and energy, of personal affairs, can afford one more hours to achieve more decrees and more service than you are doing. Others have truly maximized their potential and may only call to the heart of God for a new perception of how to do more, winding up old spirals that can be quickly completed (more quickly than thought) by dispensations from the heart of the Maha Chohan for the shortening of the cycles for the elect³. . . .

Our cause is a holy one. It is about to be victorious. And my anticipation is almost like the anticipation I knew as the boy Francis Bacon - my heart full of the fire of the new science and the new era that I felt and knew in my very soul.

Beloved ones, though we have become masters and servants of cosmos, we do remember our childhood in this world and others. We remember our focusing and our view from the child mind. And we cherish the moment of innocence when the will of God was so clear and we knew it was so possible of accomplishment. We cherish the moment of innocence before contact with the arduous journey, the calumny and the betrayal that beset us as adults.

Therefore, in the innocence of the child Jesus, in the fount of his new birth and purity, let us renew our own memory of the inner sense - which is true innocence. Let us renew the ancient coil and oneness. Let us remember the beginning in God and look to the ending when I think, when we have passed from the Matter cosmos, our God will allow us even a reprieve, like a nirvana, where we may be children again in cosmos, to dance and sing on the meadows of life and know once again a carefreeness when all is said and done.

O my beloved Alpha, O my beloved Omega, I AM thy son, and I kneel in this hour in gratitude for thy presence in cosmos.

Gratitude to thee, O God, for thy flame of liberty eternal.

Gratitude, O God, for resurrection's sacred fires, giving impetus to renewed desires in the hearts of my own and my own beloved.

O gratitude to thee, O wondrous Christ, O sacred innocence - holiness! fragrance! Rose of Sharon!

Gratitude for thy blood shed and thy body which is a cosmic cross, and thyself fastened to the cross of life of every son of God.

O Cosmic Christ in the heart of all of us, thou blessed, thou One, I, Saint Germain, offer my life again here at the altar of the Holy Grail where I am with my friends, my brothers and sisters, my compatriots, where I am welcome, O God. Now clear a place for me in the hearts of other millions, my Father.

My Mother, let my angels' feet be welcome also as the feet of the Christ Child are welcome at the hearth and home of holy families in all the earth. May I be present for their firstborn and for their last breath. May I be with them as father in Aquarius, teaching the way of Mary, teaching the way of the Son, Jesus.

³Matt. 24:22; Mark 13:20.

My Father, I kneel in gratitude and I ask only that the dispensation thou hast already given me might be multiplied to my Keepers of the Flame as they are able to receive it and to multiply it by the violet flame in the center of the solar ring I have drawn round about them.

In the holy name of freedom, I AM your son forever. In gratitude, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.” This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet January 1, 1984, during the Class of the Solar Ring at Camelot.

Chapter 6

Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 5, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 6 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 5, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

I

The Image of God

Greetings, children of the Most High. With a mantle of divine perfection and eternal light, I do cover you this hour with the infinite Presence of your Father and mine.

To understand His perfection is to become as He is. To be aware of His light is to manifest it. To think as God thinks is to be as God is - Life, Light, and Love.

Peace be unto you in the name of the Cosmic Christ and by the mantle of the Buddha. May each of you recognize yourselves as unfolding spiritual beings created by God and destined to become radiant centers of light in his eternal garden of ever-living Eden. Peace, then, be unto you.

Long ago when beloved Jesus, who spoke to the children of Galilee and Judaea, uttered his words of wisdom, he said, "Show me a coin. Whose image and superscription is upon this coin?" And they replied, "Caesar's." And he spoke to them and said, "Render therefore unto Caesar those things which are Caesar's, and unto God those things which are God's."¹

Mankind, trying to ferret out the eternal purposes by mere intellect, have often misunderstood the intent of this. And they seem to feel that their human identity, their outer self, is a separate world from their divine being.

I would like today to show you a little of the eternal purpose, using this same illustration. It is true that the coin has two sides, but it is also true that both belong to God. Both belong to your own mighty and beloved I AM Presence.

While I am speaking to you now, legions of angels are in the atmosphere hovering over this place, and they are pouring their radiance out into the city of New York and into your midst. How many of you are aware that you have the power as sons and daughters of the Most High to call upon the angelic hosts who are real and tangible? How many have forgotten their eternal purpose? How many today are able to do as beloved Jesus did in Gethsemane - speak unto the Father and receive angelic comfort?²

You also are children of the Most High. Some have forgotten that. And in the forgetting, your powers have waned and you no longer seem able to invoke that protection which mankind knew in their Edenic state. This the hierarchy of heaven would restore to you - not only today, but forever.

¹Matt. 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:21-26.

²Luke 22:41-44.

We of the Great White Brotherhood, we of the Light, would restore to man the power that removes shadow, would restore to you the power of the communion of saints and the communion with the angelic hosts.

These angels have a reality. Men have smiled, and yet many today walk the streets of this world because of the intercession of angelic beings who ministered to them and restored them to health when they were upon self-created beds of pain and misery.

These angels are real. They are tangible beings of light and fire. From the heart of God they go forth, winged messengers of light, love, and power. They are yours to command as they are mine, but their commands must always be commands of light.

When you meet those who sit upon your highways and byways in penury begging for coin of the realm, and your heart is opened and you reach within your purse and you take there from a coin and place it in their hands, why do you do this? To be seen of men? Or because your heart reaches out and you recognize that they are in a state less than your own and you would raise them to a higher state?

Yet mankind know that the mere giving of coins does not in itself solve the problem. But to restore these individuals to wholeness, to a straight spine, to a right mind, to a proper understanding - this would remove this blight from your land and from the world.

And therefore, as wayshowers of light down through the centuries, magnificent cosmic beings have arrived on the scene of time. They have been projected on the screen of life like motion pictures, and yet they were living men and women. These have shown forth the way to Light.

Many have gone forth from realms of light. As voices crying in the wilderness,³ men have heard them. And yet the world has remained in shadow.

Today many of the wonders of Atlantis are restored to this earth. Your televisions, your radios, your use of electricity, your modern conveyances and communications - all are so reminiscent of the beauty of Atlantis.

But beloved hearts, children of God, mere physical accomplishment and the mere use of physical sciences in itself is not the greatest wonder of the ages. The greatest wonder of the ages is the miracle of your own being, your being which saith - because it is empowered to say it - "I AM!"

When you thus utter the name of God, that is the wonder of the age, the miracle of being, the sweet mystery of life - that consciousness with which you are endowed and by which you recognize one another and by which you may raise your eyes and your lives upward toward the sun and perceive its rays as they pour out the dawn of each day to each life. This in itself is the miracle of the ages.

And the gift of life given by God is sacred. It is sacred because that gift of life is connected with the sacred fire. And when the fire is removed from your physical forms, then, of course, there remains but the inert atoms. Yet they, too, have life. And these remain, but there is no animation.

Therefore, that which moves you and causes you to have being is your own Mighty God Presence. Revere and adore this Presence. This is your Father and my Father. This is your God and my God.⁴ This is the God of every master and every cosmic being. This is the fire on the altar of heaven before which every knee does bow and every tongue does confess, saying, with great love and adoration and knowing, that it is "I AM."⁵

To say "I AM" is the full power of God. To feel I AM is to be at peace. But to be I AM is to manifest the eternal in form, in substance, and in dimension. Victory comes to those who are able to perceive their life not as belonging unto Caesar, but as belonging unto God.

³Isa. 40:3; Matt. 3:3.

⁴John 20:17.

⁵Isa. 45:22, 23; Rom. 14:11; Phil. 2:10, 11.

It is not needful for men to always become ascetics. It is not needful for men to withdraw from the world as though it were not the Father's. But it is needful for men to transform the world because they, like eternal gardeners, are given the wherewithal to transform the world and make it a Garden of Eden, a paradise of beauty, using the scientific knowledge and blessings which are given to them wisely and well, using religion - not as a means for personal aggrandizement or a means whereby the ego can assuage some of its own conflicts - using religion as it was intended to be, as a mere ordered service directing their consciousness to their Higher Self, that that Higher Consciousness may respond to them, and in the response from the heart of God there may go forth the wisdom ray, and that that ray from on high may show them how to transform the world, how to transform their lives, how to remove their fears, how to walk the earth with dignity, how to wear robes of righteousness, how to be able to have the sight that sees and perceives a cosmic being and recognizes oneself as a cosmic being.

The Great White Brotherhood is an organization of the Spirit. It has, through the centuries and the ages, endowed various individuals with power. It has formulated plans and concepts in its sacred conclaves in order to show men how to find the pathway back to Light. It has established churches, temples, mosques, and sanctuaries throughout the world. Many are on the periphery of light, and some are nearer the heart of the sacred fire. But these were ordained for one purpose.

Priestcraft and mankind operating in the realm of greed and selfishness have perverted its purposes. But the eternal purpose of God cannot be trifled with. Only in human consciousness have men perverted the plan of God. At higher levels it remains inviolate, pure, magnificent and glorious, with the glory of the Eternal shining out its radiance at every hour. Through all time and space it permeates and it pervades life, and it restores health, strength, and vitality to the universe.

For the universe, the physical universe, is but a reflection of that great, magnificent macrocosmic world of God held in his arms and in his hands as a chalice of beauty, where he can pour forth the essences of his Spirit and direct those essences to take hallowed forms and beings of grandeur and glory - bodies indestructible, minds filled with divine wisdom, power, and glory, and the kingdom that is coming.

Throughout Christendom the cry has gone forth: Thy kingdom come! Thy will be done upon earth, even as it is in heaven!

This mantram of the ages uttered through the mouths of thousands of the children of the Eternal, though they know it not, has produced a call which has reached the very heart of heaven, rending the human veil and bringing power to this earth - the power of the sacred fire which blazed upon the altars of Atlantis and blazes upon the altar here today in order that it may make you cognizant of your destiny eternal.

Mankind focus their attention upon the ephemeral. Mankind look and behold the glittering lights upon the streets of New York and the rest of the world. Their eyes become riveted to the power of their television sets. And yet who shall declare that the day may not come when our face will be projected there-upon? Who is able to say that cosmic beings shall not some day speak their directives through these very avenues and channels? And then because the subject matter is correct, mankind will be assisted into their eternal freedom.

What is it you seek, children of mankind? Is it not freedom from want? Is it not freedom from fear? Is it not peace, victory, light, love? Do you not desire to be loved? Do you not desire not to be rejected? Why is this?

Most of you (almost all of you, I think) have a feeling at times - what I would term a "parent feeling." This is of God. You have a feeling of a parent, of a mother or a father, toward some part of life. Remember, dear ones, that the Father has a parent feeling toward each of you. The eternal Father is your father and your mother.

Therefore, it is needful that men realize the status of a mediator - that they realize that there is

their own Presence and that, in a sense of the word, they, too, are mediators as they take the light rays from the chalice of their own being and radiate it forth upon the world, acting, then, even as I AM indispensing the light of God.

In a sense, I could use a homely illustration of a beautiful meadow with green grass and lovely flowers of every description, of a beautiful little girl walking in the meadow and plucking these flowers and filling a basket with these flowers, symbolic, then, of the grace of God.

And because she is a mediator of the sun eternal which blossoms through these flowers, she takes these flowers home and into her community and city and passes them around among the children and the people of the city. And so the essence and the sweetness and the fragrance of the flower is scattered, and many are able to share the bounties of the light and the sun. This is intended to be.

You are all mediators, if you will - mediators of the eternal Light of God, even as I AM, as the Christ was.

Remember the words of Jesus when they said, "Who are you?" "Before Abraham was, I am!" was his answer.⁶ And so, beloved hearts, you too can say, "Before Abraham, before Adam was, 'I AM'!"

For before there came into being discord upon this planet, God perceived all perfection in all life, and he has never failed to the present hour to perceive only perfection here. It is you, blessed ones, who have some what failed. But it need not continue to be so, for the purpose of all religion, the purpose of all life, is to manifest its eternal destiny.

I would turn the coin upon the other side. I would show you not the image of Caesar, but the image of God!

The image of God is so beautiful it defies a worded description, and I could only convey to you by my feeling and my radiation how glorious it is.

Who can describe the Eternal? The philosophers of the ages, the great orators of all time, even Daniel Webster and the Roman and Greek orators and philosophers, could not describe it. None of the great ones have even undertaken the describing of the Eternal; they have spoken of His attributes.

And today I would only add my light to this sanctuary and to this world by increasing the intensity of that light and commanding in God's name, I AM: Increase, increase, increase! O thou Light of the eternal wisdom of the sacred fire, and let the children of this earth come to know more of God's beauty. Magnify it ten thousand times!

I, Maitreya, command it, unfurling my banner that this golden age shall be because the Eternal has spoken it, and he shall not fail.

The light of God shall not fail, the light of God shall not fail, the light of God shall not fail - and the Mighty I AM Presence is that light!

O children of God, see mirrored within your own eyes, within your own heart, the eternal radiance - and faint not, but be about your Father's business,⁷ and you shall galvanize this age. You shall fill the tabernacles and temples with worshipers who shall worship in Spirit and in Truth,⁸ who shall recognize their own divinity and shall realize that the farce of the ages is because men have looked at Caesar and have not looked at God.

I thank you.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wis-

⁶John 8:25, 58.

⁷Luke 2:49; 18:1; II Cor. 4:1, 16; Gal. 6:9; Eph. 3:13; Heb. 12:3-5.

⁸John 4:24.

dom.” This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet September 18, 1960, in New York City.

Fiats of the LORD printed in bold type are to be used by the disciples of Christ as mantras and dynamic decrees in the science of the spoken Word. Keepers of the Flame are encouraged to compose their own affirmations based on the teachings given in the Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 7

Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 12, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 7 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 12, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

II

The Christ Consciousness

Friends of eternal Love, from the beginning of all time, from the beginning of the idea of creation in the Mind of God, is an eternal reality woven into the fabric of individual lifestreams. It is too much a part of life to be separated. And no one has the power, neither "height, nor depth, nor any other creature,"¹ to separate mankind from the great power and beauty of divine love which, like a mantle of ascended Christ perfection, rests upon the individual consciousness of each lifestream.

The purity of the new babe may be sullied by wandering in the human consciousness. But when it enters into the consciousness of its own immortal purity once again, it manifests that purity and expression which it did in its original pristine, pure state.

I exalt in you today - even I, Maitreya - the consciousness of the Divine One. Solicitude for purity of consciousness is to adore God within your heart.

Blessed ones from among mankind destined to be immortal, you come today into this place expecting perhaps to hear words of great power. The greatest word of power that has ever been uttered was spoken into your consciousness with the framework of your being when the voice of God in you spoke and said, "Behold, I AM!"

This being, which is the fiber of you, this existence of immortality, did not begin to be yesterday, nor shall it cease to be today, nor shall it cease to be forever. Anchor in yourself, therefore, a sense of the immortal consciousness of God and the immortal consciousness of Love.

When the Master Jesus wandered upon the hillsides of Judaea outpicturing the magnificence of that which we at inner levels poured through his life consciousness, he drew the multitudes to him and he broke the bread of Life. And he passed the Sacred Eucharist of God among mankind. Truly the night of the Passover - as he said to those that were assembled, "Take, eat, this is my body"² - they were unaware of the full beauty or the full power or the great meaning underlying those words.

So today, blessed ones, I speak to you as to babes in the Christ consciousness. I tell you, of a truth, there are but few of you that are fully aware of the meaning of the bread of heaven that comes

¹Rom. 8:38, 39.

²Matt. 26:26; Mark 14:22; Luke 22:19; I Cor. 11:23, 24.

down and manifests as your life.³ So caught up is the consciousness of mankind by the consciousness of the mundane and the superficialities of life, that it only momentarily glimpses the beauties of the Christ consciousness. And this is pitiful, but remediable.

The all-enfolding, all-encompassing love of God, which I now pour around you with the radiance of my heart, is able to seal in you that mantle of God perfection and so illumine the consciousness that is you, that you shall manifest and outpicture that which we already are.

We beckon just beyond the veil, calling you with the great tones of spiritual inspiration to come into our consciousness and abide. The voices of the world, crying in the wilderness⁴ of the world, call also. It is up to you, blessed ones, to make the decision as to whom you shall listen and to whom you shall hearken. This is a great and a magnificent land conceived by your beloved Saint Germain and endowed with the great spirit of Liberty. Paul, the Venetian master, radiated so much love to America in the past and continues to do so.

But, blessed ones, America is destined to be an ascended-master nation, a nation flooded with the beauty of God. If this destiny which America was intended to outpicture is to manifest here, it will be because individual lifestreams have put their shoulders to the wheel - not the wheel of selfishness and the wheel of selfish endeavor, not the mechanistic wheel that merely turns in the marts of commerce, but the wheel of divine consciousness that in its turning brings forth a more beautiful civilization, that determines to outpicture in each succeeding generation a more noble visage than the past.

I come to you today in the enfolding mantle of Cosmic Christ light. And I come to you today with the form and consciousness of the Buddha. I am (for purposes of those among you who do not see me) standing just approximately four feet behind our messenger, and I am above in the atmosphere about three feet above his head.

I am speaking to you today with arms of radiant light. I am pouring out my light rays through his consciousness and into your consciousness that you might absorb these light rays and feel the healing love which I am bringing to you, that you may be blessed with the infinite mantle of Christ protection and that you may feel that Love which has never begun to be - which always was - which from the beginning is identified with the creation, for it existed long before the creation was even conceived in the mind and heart of God.

Blessed and beloved ones, hearken now as I speak to you - but hearken, I say, as your Holy Christ Self speaks to you. During those moments when you are not so privileged to sit at our feet and hear directly from us, your own Holy Christ Self is speaking to your heart.

Your Holy Christ Self, guided by the great masterful light rays from your own God Presence, floods through your consciousness that sense of direction that tells you, "This is the way, walk ye in it"; and your teacher, therefore, is not removed into the corner,⁵ but is directly hovering over you in consciousness, pouring out and flooding to you daily - if you will listen and if you will hear it - the voice of God, the direction of God, the wisdom of God, the strength of God, and the love of God.

What you shall do with this divine energy, blessed ones, is determined by your own consciousness. What you shall do with it is determined by your acceptance of its pressures of light. It is a benign pressure. It does not come, however, to take away your freedom of will or your freedom of expression. It comes to bring you the great will of God and the freedom to express the fullness of that same God.

I AM the full expression of the radiance of God!

I AM the full expression of the power and glory of God!

I AM the full expression of the kingdom of God!

³John 6:31-35, 41, 47-58.

⁴Isa. 40:3; Matt. 3:3.

⁵Isa. 30:20, 21.

For now I AM expanding the consciousness of Light here, and I AM increasing the strength of the great stream of Light that comes from the power of my office!

I AM the Buddha, and therefore I enfold you today in the great 'budding divinity' that shines over your form, that desires to change your form into those golden light rays which shall make you outpicture that which God intends - not which humans intend, but that which the Father intended from the beginning.

Blessed ones, when the great laws of God are thoroughly understood by you, then the veil of mystery is removed, and the clarity with which you behold the face of your Holy Christ Self will determine how you will behold the face of your God Presence. And when you are able to see the face of your God Presence in its own fullness of glory, you will be that glory.

Ladies and gentlemen, I salute you today as ladies and gentlemen of heaven. You are intended to sit in heavenly places in the ascended Jesus Christ consciousness. You are intended to be a part of the vanguard of that movement of light which should sweep the earth and bring to all mankind the freedom to express this Christ, the freedom to express the ascended masters' way of life, the freedom to express God-beauty all ways at all times.

Open, therefore, your hearts today. Open the doorway to your own budding divinity. Cease to look upon mortal aims, and consider the immortal aims of your existence. These are like a great shepherd. These aims will care for you. These aims will care for your earthly endeavors. These aims will look after you.

I say to you, do you think, blessed ones, that it is necessary for you to take thought for tomorrow as to what you shall do or be? Is it not truly possible for the Father, for the Christ in you, to take that thought for you? For indeed, which of you could change your stature by thought?⁶ And yet it has been done. Blessed and beloved ones, it is done by the Father.

When the immaculate image of God, the immaculate thought of God, is flashed forth in living letters of fire, it is a fiat of heaven eternal, and there is no power on earth or heaven or elsewhere that can alter or change the divine consciousness.

Enter, therefore, into this Christ consciousness and know that it is that consciousness which shall be the compulsion of change within you, which shall compel the answer of victory, which shall alter your thought about yourself, and shall give you the freedom to express your immortal God perfection made manifest! made manifest! made manifest!

I say to you today that never in all eternity can you outpicture the Christ consciousness by merely doing it in the human level. It must come from an invocation of your conscious attunement with your God Presence and your Holy Christ Self.

And you must actually open your consciousness until the floodgates and the flood tides of immortal Life have so directed their energies through your conscious thinking form and your being, that you are that which you desire to become - that you are a manifestation of God, that you are aware that you are a manifestation of God, that you desire to be a manifestation of God, that you determine that the fires of immortality shall flame upon the altars of your being, and that those altars shall be as God intended - altars to alter the human consciousness and direct it to its highest exalted state wherein the sacred fire flaming there becomes the consciousness of God in full manifest expression; and you are able to see not only the face of your Presence, but every angelic being, every cosmic being, every ascended master, every deva, and are able to see into the heart of all Matter, are able to control matter and energy and be masters not only of your own world, but also of the world of material form and substance.

I, Maitreya, say to you today that the ascended masters, in the great deliberations and the councils of the Great White Brotherhood, have determined that human tyranny has too long held

⁶Matt. 6:25-34; Luke 12:22-32.(7) Isa. 11:9; 65:25.

sway over the mass mind. Therefore we have asked for a great petition whereby the student body today shall be given that which is known as the full power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand. From this day henceforward, every decree that you utter shall be increased by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand!

I, Maitreya, declare that those who give decrees from this day forward shall be creating a tremendous, impelling, swiftly moving acceleration which shall sweep through the earthly consciousness of mankind and compel this earth free.

It is determined by the Great Cosmic Law that this earth shall not submit to the tyranny of human consciousness - which, in itself, while it is intelligent substance to a degree, is not ascended-master discriminating intelligence. Therefore, it has no power! It has no power! It has no power! And I say that you must cut yourself free from that consciousness by a conscious, joyful entering in to our thought by entering in to the thought of God about you.

You are thought of by God. Each and every lifestream here is a part of God. Each of you has a doorway to enter into God's consciousness. Each of you can expand the flame of the sacred fire on the altar of your own being. And no other lifestream can do it for you. No ascended master can do it for you. No one can do it for you, in the final analysis, but your own God Presence and Holy Christ Self.

We can and we do give you our love! We can and we do give you our energy! We can and we do give you our strength! And we guide you and we direct you and we deliberate in our councils to bring to the earth and all of its environs the great enfolding love of the infinite Cosmic Christ intelligence and the All-Fat- her/Mother God.

But, blessed and beloved ones, it is up to individuals to determine that they shall be one with God, one with Life, one with beauty, one with the Buddha, one with the Buddha of their own unfolding divinity, one with the mantrams of the Spirit - until they in God-victory are a part of God forevermore.

I thank you. I seal you with the smile of the eternal radiance of heaven.

O blessed and beloved ones of the Freedom class in Washington, thank you for coming. Thank you for hearing my words. I give you God-gratitude in the name of heaven.

Go forth, then, this day to consciously exist as children of the light to expand the light as we do. And then no power in heaven and earth shall cause you to swerve from the Path.

The demons shall tremble when you speak. And light shall go before your Path like a shaft of blazing infinite fire. As Moses walked through the wilderness, you shall pass unscathed through human consciousness, and there shall come near you nothing that can hurt or destroy in all the holy mountain of God-Illumination. 7EN

Peace to you from the Summit - Cosmic Christ peace from your own God Presence, your Holy Christ Self, and from the consciousness of the Buddha Eternal within you all.

I thank you. Good afternoon.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.” This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet July 1, 1961, during the Freedom Class of 1961 in Washington, D.C.

Chapter 8

Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 19, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 8 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 19, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

III

Immortality and the Cosmic Sense

... The joy to the world which was expressed by the angelic hosts on the occasion of the nativity of the Christ flooded the entire planet with the choruses of the angelic hosts. And the joy that expressed in the hearts of the shepherds leaped from heart to heart across the fields and plains, forests and mountains, until it entered into the heart of even a tiny shepherd boy upon the hillsides of a land far across the sea.

Precious ones of the light, you think nothing today of experiencing television and radio programs broadcast around the world. The wonders of a few years ago cease to be wonders to your minds. But, beloved ones, two thousand years ago this was a transcendent experience when the joy of the angels passed into the hearts of the shepherds and swept around the world into the pages of history and into the consciousness of mankind.

The martyrs of that era of early Christianity expressed their love through giving their all. But the comfortable experiences of present-day Christianity are a far cry from that era of sacrificial offering, when to take a stand for the Light of God was almost tantamount to the loss of one's physical life.

Today, beloved ones, the world knows more about the meaning of freedom; it knows more about the meaning of peace; it knows more about the grace of God. The intellectual comprehensions of mankind have been expanded, and the theologians understand more of the ancient scriptures. The arts of printing and communication have been enhanced and expanded until the world today is not the world of two thousand years ago.

And the multitudes have increased. Those who heard the words of the Christ as he walked among men two thousand years ago upon the hillsides of Judaea were few in comparison to the multitudes of the earth who are hungry and who are thirsting today for the living water of Life.¹ But that water of Life is like a great river and, this very hour, is being offered to all who are athirst that they may drink.

Individuals, through habits of thought and feeling - as this beloved one told you - have become somewhat recalcitrant, and they no longer realize the inner voice of their own Mighty God Presence.

¹John 4:10, 14; Rev. 7:16, 17; 21:6; 22:1, 17.

But they have heard the voices of discord and the voices of confusion of the world until the voice of the Christ seems far distant.

But I AM come today to charge into your midst the radiance that is familiar to your souls, the radiance that is your natural habitat, the light that will exalt you and raise you and comfort you, the light that will be a solace unto you when you seem to be separate one from another and from all forms of comfort.

For the light of God will penetrate your consciousness as you lie upon your beds and cannot sleep, when the cares and oppressions of the world seem to press in upon you and you find difficulty in finding peace. If you will turn your hearts toward the Christ and make a call unto him, he will respond and with blazing light come into your forcefield to bring you that same peace and love which he brought to mankind long ago.

You are dealing now, beloved ones, with immortality. You are dealing with the realm of the ascended masters. You are dealing with the compassion of heaven. It is no ordinary or mortal concept that comes to your mind, but it is the concept of Life, the concept of eternal Life, the concept of the grace of heaven.

The grace of heaven, beloved ones, transcends history. It transcends the known world. It transcends your human thoughts. The grace of God is sufficient for you² for every occasion which you may ever face. And with the waning of all human sensibilities, mankind will find the dawning of the cosmic sense wherein they are able to cognize the nearness of the heavenly octaves and the spheres of light to their own consciousness.

The tiny babe lifts its eyes toward its own God Presence, and it smiles. And those individuals in the presence of that babe are pleased to see the smile upon the face of the child, but they do not know of the vision of the angels which appears to the tiny one. Much later in life, when familiarity with the world scene has closed the door and the curtain that separate the consciousness of the child from the wonders of heavenly spheres, those visions come, then, no more. And the child becomes a part of the mass consciousness - guided by parents, guided by teachers, guided by companions, many of whom are fit and many of whom are unfit to guide.

The pressure, then, of mass consciousness builds up a synthetic man - not a manifestation of the eternal Light, but a manifestation of carnality destined to be confused, destined to confuse, and destined eventually to perish as an individual entity and pass from the screen of life.

But this is not the plan of immortality, and God is immortal. God is immortal! And in his immortality there is peace and joy forever without end.

The harshness of the world, the clanging furor of the tides of mortality do not comfort mankind; and therefore, they run to and fro, seeking peace. And no peace is given to them, and yet they continue to seek. For it is the Great God Self within, that manifested in the cosmic sense in the tiny babe, that must awaken. This cosmic sense, like a rosebud, must unfold. Like a lotus it must breathe its perfume into space.

When the consciousness of man begins to unfold, it becomes as a little child. And as it becomes as a little child, the entire glory of heaven is revealed to that individual. And man realizes that outer life has been a chimera, and that all that the eyes have seen and that the ears have heard is nothing to be compared to the wonders of the eternal spheres!

I, Maitreya, come to you as a father would to his children. And I come to you today to breathe upon you concerning the cosmic sense, that you may awaken within yourselves to the glory of God which is present in space wherever you are. Individuals have the idea that God is far removed from them. But this God that I declare unto you today, beloved ones, is as near as your hands and feet, or as close as your heart and breath.

²II Cor. 12:9.

The inflowing of the cosmic light within the body of man is a gift of the Presence of God which is perpetuated momentarily by the intelligence of heaven in action. The Christ mind - the divine power that beats your heart while you sleep, that gives to your physical consciousness, your body elemental, and your mind the understanding to govern all of the senses that control the body movements, both voluntary and involuntary - is a gift of God.

Be grateful, then, for this gift, but above all be grateful for the gift that is the eyes of your soul, the hearing of your soul, the understanding of your heart. For you are not your garments that you wear. You are not these physical bodies. You are a living soul! At inner levels you wear garments of immortality, and these are real and tangible; but because you have diverted your attention from the inner realm to the outer, you are not aware of the inner garments that you wear - and it is as though you were bereft of your attire.

Pause now and think, beloved ones, what it means to be clothed upon with immortality. Beloved Hilarion, when embodied as Saint Paul, warned mankind of the fact that they must first put off mortality if they would put on immortality.³

I, today, admonish you, beloved ones of the light, that you likewise recognize the need to put off the mortal senses during those moments when you desire to awaken the senses of immortality. In the name of Almighty God, precious students of the light, if you are thinking of entertainment, if you are thinking of food, if you are thinking of some accomplishment that you wish to do in order to expand your own personality, during a time when you are trying to make attunement with your God Self, how can you possibly make that attunement?

You must, then, put off the consciousness of the outer man, of the human self. You must come in full faith to the fount of Almighty God, believing that he is "and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him."⁴

This is a truth pursued of old by Enoch,⁵ pursued of old by every ascended master who ever made the ascension. This Christ-seeking must become the goal of man if he would awaken to all of the potency and power of the sacred fire.

Beloved ones, some of you have idly dreamed of moments when you would be able to say to a man with a withered hand, "Be thou made whole!"⁶ Some of you have idly dreamed of a moment when you could at a glance pass an individual on the street who was suffering from habitual drunkenness and be able to speak to that one at inner or outer levels and say, "Be thou free! Be thou whole!"⁷ Some of you have been more ambitious, and you have dreamed of how you could reach out your hand as the Christ did and raise men from the dead.⁸

Well, beloved ones, this power is within you. But it is most important that you recognize that you as individuals must first put off the old man and his deeds⁹ - you must put off the consciousness of the world sense and put on the new mind of the Christ if you are to accomplish these specific feats and enjoy these cosmic graces, these cosmic gifts.

These gifts are given to you. They are free - they are without money, they are without price.¹⁰ They are held for you now by your own Mighty I AM Presence and they will manifest in your world, and no power in heaven or earth can possibly prevent their manifestation at that moment when you are ready to receive them.

³I Cor. 15:53, 54.

⁴Heb. 11:6.

⁵See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch: The Untold Story of Men and Angels*, Summit University Press, paperback.

⁶Matt. 12:9-14; Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11.

⁷Mark 5:34; Luke 17:19; John 5:6, 8, 9, 14, 15.

⁸Matt. 9:18-26; Mark 5:22-43; Luke 7:11-15; 8:41-56; John 11:1-44.

⁹Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9, 10.

¹⁰Isa. 55:1.

But, beloved ones, you cannot be made ready to receive them until you yourself have elected to open up the senses of heaven - to recognize the angelic hosts, to recognize the ascended masters, to recognize your own Mighty I AM Presence as the only power in your world. There is no other power but God. There is no other power that can act in your world but the power of God!

I ask, therefore, that you pause as I make contact with the beloved angelic hosts and ask them to pour their radiance into the chalices of your hearts. I ask that they saturate you with the pure light rays from their hearts, charged with the essence of roses and the fragrance of pine. I ask that you be made aware, then, of the sweetness of the soul of God that is within you and of the eternal Presence of God within you.

The eternal Presence of God within you is forever and forever and forever. It is without end. Therefore accept this gift from the angelic hosts that are part of my band of light. I ask you now to be at peace. [interval of meditation with music]

Children of the Light, I want to remind you that each one of you was conceived by God. I want to remind you that you came not through the gate of birth by accident, but you came by conscious, divine intent. I want to remind you that your life was as divinely intended a manifestation as was the birth of beloved Jesus and other great avatars.

I want to remind you that the hopes of heaven for you were and are great, that simply because individuals have permitted their own self-hope to become dim does not prevent the immortal concept of God from being held steadfast for every lifestream. And it is this anchor - it is this anchor, beloved ones of the light - that causes each man to feel the pull of immortality, leading him onward to seek, to understand the great cosmic laws and the great cosmic Light.

I am known as the Great Initiator, and it is my responsibility to take interest concerning the unfoldment of the individual chelas in coming through the stages of initiation of the Great White Brotherhood. Today, as I gaze not only upon those lifestreams who are assembled within this room but upon the lifestreams of all humanity, I behold among mankind many who are ready for various stages of initiation. Some are ready for cosmic stages of initiation. Some are ready for less advanced stages of initiation. But many are making themselves ready by application to their own divinity.

The bonds of divinity are so far greater than mortal concepts that it is sometimes difficult to bridge the gap between human words and divine ideas so that mankind will understand the wonder of which I speak. Mankind today are plagued because of the fact that, through the semantics of words, they do not always understand or conceive of the true power of the Word of God. But the Word of God is the progenitor of every individual within this place, upon this planet, and everywhere in the universe.

This Word of God, beloved ones, is ever blessed. It is tangible and real, it is intelligent, it is Light! And in it there is no shadow, nor is there a shadow of turning.¹¹

I would like to ask some of you who are young in years: Where shall mankind go? The apostles of the Christ said unto him, "Where shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal Life."¹² And this is Truth. The words of eternal Life are given to the ascended masters by God.

Individuals have thought that God held all these secrets and all of his powers strictly for himself and the angelic band. Many among mankind have not understood that God giveth gifts to the ascended masters, gifts of hierarchial power whereby they are specifically charged with certain momentums of freedom, of obedience, of love.

This is also true of the elemental kingdom. As you gaze upon the wonders of nature, beloved ones, have you ever stopped to consider that almost every tree and bush has an angelic or elemental being standing guard over it to see that it outpictures the perfect plan of God? Have you ever stopped to

¹¹James 1:17.

¹²John 6:68.

realize that just as each individual has a blessed guardian angel, so every manifestation of nature has some specific God-intelligence which watches over that manifestation to see that it comes to fruition and to perfection?

Well, beloved ones, then realize that your Mighty I AM Presence, the great electronic body of God from out the Great Central Sun, came forth in dazzling, blazing light as a duplicate of the magnanimous, ever-expanding light of the Mighty I AM Presence in the very heart of the Great Central Sun and was duplicated for each individual's own Mighty I AM Presence. And this duplicate, beloved ones, is never separated from the Central Sun itself or from the Presence of God within the Great Central Sun, so that every man, woman, and child's Mighty I AM Presence is one with everyone else's own Mighty I AM Presence. This makes of all life one, and there is, then, no diversity whatsoever.

And I am speaking now, beloved ones, concerning inner levels. For when you gaze outwardly, you behold individuals of various stages of development. You see them representing various age groups as far as physical aging processes are concerned. But as you look on the inner, you see no such condition. You see only the perfection of God manifesting at every point in space where there is an individual lifestream. Now that lifestream, when that individual awakens to his own cosmic identity, will find that he is able to shake off the fetters of mortality and to become charged with the power of divinity!

Well, when an individual awakens to the power of divinity, an initiate is born on the world scene. The star of Bethlehem appears in the cosmic sky, and the star of that nativity of divinity is manifest to the ascended masters. And immediately when they perceive this, they send forth a special protection to seal that lifestream in the protection from the heart of God coming down through the angelic hierarchy presided over by Archangel Michael.

Do you see, beloved ones, how great cooperation takes place at inner levels - how at inner levels, the levels of the Spirit of Life, perfection and protection ever manifest?

There are three people within this room who within the past week would have left this earth if it were not for the protection of their own Mighty I AM Presence and their guardian angel. One of them is somewhat aware of it; the other two are not. But I would like to point this out to you because you do not realize just when you may need the perfection and the protection of your own God Presence.

O beloved ones, what conceit and what vanity is present in human consciousness! And yet we are not here to condemn you, for you are Children of the Light, and you were born to receive the glory of that birthright. We are here to assist you and we are ever here to bless you.

We will not forsake you. Your Mighty I AM Presence will not forsake you. Every ascended master and cosmic being will stand by you "through thick," as you might say it, "and through thin," so long as you yourself are consciously willing to do your best to accept the plan of God, to understand the plan of God, to walk circumspectly as much as you are able.

Beloved ones, God is no tyrant. Your Mighty I AM Presence is no tyrant! I would say that your Presence has been most lenient - the Presence of Life has been most lenient to all mankind. But although the Presence has given men their freedom, they have not enjoyed God's universe with that freedom, simply because the freedom which they have enjoyed they have made into fetters. It is the intention of God to see to it that those fetters are cut and that mankind are set free from every condition that binds them to the continual round of rebirth, and that they experience those cosmic initiations which cut them free from the power of death.

Beloved ones, what is death? You understand what life is, but life, beloved ones, cannot end. For life itself is a quality. How can a quality cease to be? And inasmuch as you have life, how can you cease to be - I ask you in the holy name of God, how can you cease to be?

Precious ones, that which mankind know as death is only the end of a cycle; and when that cycle comes, it merely means the beginning of a new cycle. And this continual round as circles within circles and wheels within wheels¹³ is a manifestation of the divine intelligence and the life plan of God. But God intends mankind to have continuity of consciousness, and therefore today I would like to point out a very specific principle to the students:

At the end of each embodiment, in mercy, the door of memory is sealed so that the lifestream coming into embodiment in most cases does not recall the events of his past life, except dimly. But, beloved ones of the light, that is not the intention of God. God intends men to have an unbroken, continuous, conscious knowledge that they are.

I ask you right now to ponder and consider the meaning of "I AM." I AM, beloved ones, means "being" and it means "existence" and it means "bliss"! Well, if it means existence and bliss, then that existence cannot be broken or interspersed by a series of experiences whereby you do not know anything, whereby you no longer are aware of yourself, whereby you are in shadow or darkness, for God is all Light. And therefore, because he is all Light, he would bestow upon every son of himself a continuous experience.

I ask you, beloved ones, if any of you are aware of the experiences of beloved Jesus from the time they removed his body from the cross until he rose again? Do you recall that the scriptures record that during the time when he was taken down from the cross until the time of his resurrection he preached to the spirits of those who were disobedient during the days of Noah?¹⁴

Well I think, then, if the Christ preached to the spirits which were disobedient in the days of Noah, that he must have experienced an unbroken consciousness. And I cannot conceive that the Christ who spoke to the thief beside him and said, "Today thou shalt be with me in paradise,"¹⁵ was himself no longer conscious of God or aware of Life. The Christ was continuously aware of Life. And as part of the great initiatic experiences that come to mankind, there is an unbroken series whereby an individual is aware of God - morning, noon, and night.

Through the night, at all times, an individual is never without consciousness. One is always conscious, either in the outer or the inner. And therefore, many of our initiates are assembling during the night hours while their physical bodies sleep. And they move in their white robes throughout the earth to assemble in sacred retreats and places set apart, that they might be instructed at inner levels concerning the rightness of cosmic laws by great cosmic masters and by cosmic teachers.

For it is a part of the plan of God to educate mankind continually until men are indeed as wise as gods. It is not the plan of God to keep men in ignorance or to keep men victims of untruth, but rather to illuminate mankind by the glory of the Mighty I AM Presence so that the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood will be revered by all men upon earth and will be a living Spirit of the living Christ in action among men. How can this be except it be a personal experience of each individual?

Beloved ones, when an individual comes into manifestation as a tiny babe, that individual in time comes to recognize its own father and mother and members of its household. So it is of the Spirit of Light. When an individual becomes as a babe in Christ - aware of the ascended masters, although dimly - there is a gradual expansion of consciousness until at last that individual is able to walk and talk with the ascended masters and the cosmic beings as freely as you have your social familiarity here among mankind. And this is as it should be.

For the patriarchs of old communed with the angels, communed with the cosmic beings. And this will happen to you, and eventually, precious ones, you will find that heaven is all around you, and the roses of heaven will blossom at your feet. The fragrance of heaven will penetrate your body and

¹³Ezek. 1:16; 10:10.

¹⁴I Pet. 3:18-20; 4:6.

¹⁵Luke 23:43.

your mind. The light of heaven will lift you up in consciousness until you will feel at home beneath the stars! For you will know that they are points of light within this mighty universe of light. You will know that there are points of light - chakras within your body, and centers of light - and that in time all of these points of light will blend into one beautiful star, the star of initiation whereby you are able to pass through the star doorway and commune with nature, with the elementals, with the angelic hosts.

You will no longer be possessed with a mere sense of a physical body and the limitations of that body. You will be able to leave the body at will, and you will be able to move anywhere upon this planet or upon many planets at will. And you will find a freedom from fear, from bondage, from the need to partake of food, from the need to be subject to natural and manmade laws in an ordinary sense. For you will become subject to the great cosmic laws, and these transcend all other laws.

Precious ones of the light, the goal is mighty. The race needs the help of the ascended masters. This we are willing to give. We ask that you make the call within yourself; we do not ask that you necessarily make the statement before mankind concerning your inner intention.

Those of you who may be timid today and may not quite recognize the voice of the Good Shepherd,¹⁶ I ask tonight, before you close your eyes in sleep, that you make a call to God, to your own Mighty I AM Presence, and that you ask him to guide your footsteps that you may understand the power of Light, the power of the ascended masters, the power of the Christ in action - and that you consciously elect to further your progress in the things of the Spirit, that this which passeth away, these "former things,"¹⁷ be no longer cleaved to, but that you anchor within the veil that permanent God consciousness that no man can take from you.

And then you will be a part of our band and you will have begun in newness of Life,¹⁸ in renewing the consciousness of the atoms and electrons of your body, in charging yourself with the sacred fire. You will be eventually victors, not vanquished.

I thank you, and bid you good evening.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet October 21, 1961, in Boston, Massachusetts. The opening words were not recorded.

¹⁶John 10:1-18.

¹⁷Rev. 21:4.

¹⁸Rom 6:4; 7:6.

Chapter 9

Lady Master Nada and Lord Maitreya - February 26, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 9 - Lady Master Nada and Lord Maitreya - February 26, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

IV

Devotion and Adoration to God

“A Golden Thread”

May the light of God enfold each one of you and surround your hearts with an abundance of divine grace which is not moved by human vicissitude but is constant in its application and devotion to its own divinity.

I AM come tonight in answer to the heart calls of mankind to stimulate within the hearts and minds of those who love the Light an intense action of the spirit of devotion and adoration.

Throughout the kingdom of nature, the motivating force in elemental life is a spirit of vibrant enthusiasm. This enthusiasm sustains the glorious, rhythmic, beautiful ceremonial dances of the elementals. In various parts of the world, sensitive individuals are able to see these tiny beings as they caper and dance with happiness in various spots in field and forest. All of this glory, this enthusiasm, this sustained balance is outpictured in the kingdom of nature - that virgin purity which is not despoiled by human concepts or vibratory actions.

I AM come tonight to stimulate in every mother's heart and in every one of the ladies of heaven upon earth (and I hope that the gentlemen will also find a responsive chord to my message) a response of adoration to God.

I am well aware of the fact that among mankind having a spirit of “dialectical materialism,” there is little room for sustained devotion, and it has become old-fashioned, as it were. But I hasten to assure each one of you that the light of God which never fails is dependent within men's hearts on this devotion.

I do not imply that God depends upon man, but I imply and emphatically state that in order for mankind to have the light of God which never fails blazing forth within them, they are dependent upon a manifestation of adoration and devotion to their Presence. For it is devotion and adoration which strengthen the bond between themselves and that Presence and enlarge the silver cord connecting mankind with their own God Presence, thus permitting not only the sustaining vibration which beats your hearts and the continuation of its flow, but also an increased flow of divine radiance from your Presence down into your world.

With this increased energy comes increased responsibility. But the ascended masters have - by divine law, by petitions and calls to the great Karmic Board, to beloved Alpha and Omega - secured a fiat whereby, as mankind intensify their devotion and their love for God and their Presence, they will be given a special quality of the second ray of divine illumination. This illumination will be sustained within them according to the measure of their devotion, so that they will be given the understanding from within the flame of their own heart which will enable them to know how to utilize the additional flow of energy.

This has been granted, and therefore take heart, O mankind. For from this day forward, all of the energy that you draw from your Presence, by invoking the spirit of adoration and love to that Presence, will produce a response amplifying the threefold flame within your heart and a corresponding action of the golden flame of illumination, which will enable you or any of mankind to have the direct knowledge from within as to how to use this precious energy which is to be added unto you as your just portion.

Blessed ones, I am sure that many of you are aware of the reason why the Great Cosmic Law cut down the flow of God's energy into humans and human creation. It was entirely because of the excesses and abuses of mankind - their wrong use of energy, of thought and of feeling. And therefore, it is now believed that because adoration is such a powerful factor, individuals will once again be able to expand their light with greater rapidity and responsibility. This is all a part of the golden age. This is all a part of the increasing measure of cosmic attention upon the planet Earth.

I know that in your secret chambers, ladies and gentlemen, when you go within to commune with your God Source, there are times when some of you are somewhat filled with doubt. I do not mean to imply that you are literally filled with it but that you have a portion of doubt occupying the conscious mind. And in a sense, it is almost as though you were filled with it, because you are not able to think positively at that moment.

And therefore, I hasten to tell you that this doubt must evaporate before the action of the threefold flame as it expands within your heart. And you must come to realize that as you make your application to God - God, who hears and sees and knows all that mankind do, will in turn respond to the calls from your blessed hearts without fail.

And this action which I have described to you this night (the action of intensifying the illumination flame within you) is very precious. For it means that you will have God's mind intensified within you - God's direction, the power of the ascended masters speaking directly from within you, the music of the spheres acting directly from within your heart.

It means that many of you, while you will not be able to do as this messenger is doing - make direct contact with the ascended masters and permit them to speak through you - will at least have this type of action in connection with your own Presence, which means that you will be able to hear the voice of your own Presence if you will pour out enough adoration to that Presence so that it may fill the cup of your devotion with enough sustaining love until the Mind of God, the Mind of Christ, the Mind of the ascended masters occupies the place now occupied by fears, doubts, trepidations, and vacillations.

O blessed ones, pause for a moment and think of the many upon earth who do not know of the ascended masters, who do not know of our love and our efforts on behalf of mankind. Are these any less the beneficiary of our love and radiation? I tell you, no - except they do not have the conscious knowledge and therefore cannot make the diligent application which you are able to make.

Therefore, as a response to the Great Cosmic Law, I am certain that many of you will desire to give a more than ordinary service to the Light because of the great responsibility which is given you as we bestow upon you tonight this precious gift. Know, also, that this gift is not only given here; it is given wherever there is a focus of ascended-master light and love.

The power of the ascended masters is universal. And I, Nada, by reason of my heart's love, have

cause to express my gratitude to beloved Charity and to others of the ascended masters who enabled me to make my ascension in the light. And I pour out my adoration tonight to my own divinity in humble, adoring gratitude for this precious ascension which has given me freedom from all human distress and the weights of human creation.

I yearn for the day when you, too, shall wear the robes of freedom and dignity which I wear. I yearn to take my own garments and give each of you a portion of those garments tonight. I would reach down and take my train, which is beautiful pink in color, and ask the invisible angelic hosts to sunder it from my garment and divide it up into many small segments and give it to you in your finer bodies, that you may have the love radiation which I feel and the adoration which I feel tonight for my own Presence.

And thus, shorn of a part of my own raiment for the sake of sharing my love for heaven, I stand magnifying the love light within my heart and your own. And I call now to Alpha and Omega in the Great Central Sun:

O Alpha and Omega, thou radiant beings of pure Light, I, Nada, ask you, by the power of the sacred fire, to intensify a cosmic action of love within these thy children and the children of the sacred fire everywhere.

Let them feel the power of Charity and Charity's radiance this night, as I myself did long ago. And magnify, O Alpha and Omega, within the hearts of these thy children, an intense action of divine love which shall so expand their understanding of that love that they shall never again entertain fear, doubt, or confusion concerning the perfect divine plan of Light and Light's perfection. O I thank thee with my heart's gratitude, Alpha and Omega. I and all the ladies of heaven together give our gratitude to thee, thou Eternal One, and to the Father, the supreme Light, the ineffable God Presence of all universes without end, for all the Mighty I AM Presence is to each lifestream - this power of knowing, this power of being, this power of progressing - until we behold the light of the Infinite shining upon the vast cosmic sea and we know that across that shining sea there is the lotus throne of the Eternal Presence, and we know that the perfume of that Presence is permeating all of mankind's affairs and floods like the light of the stars across vast expanses of the heaven, causing the universe to be held together by the cohesive power of God's love!

O Infinite One, conscious, then, of thy splendor, we behold thee situated within the beating heart of the most humble among God's children. And we see thee - gloria in excelsis Deo! We see the glory of God in the highest, magnified within the hearts of these humble individuals who seek to render a transcendent service of prayer and adoration to God not only here, but throughout the various religious activities of the world.

And we call for their divine illumination that they may come into a spirit of perfect unity not only within themselves, but within the heart of all in creation until the sense of divine unity not only penetrates the atoms of each individual's physical form, but expands within his feeling world, his mind, and his memory until there is no room within the inn of his being for aught except thy perfection to manifest!

I AM Nada, your cosmic sister who loves you - O people of the earth and Children of the Light in Boston! - with a transcendent love. I would like to point out the progress of the cosmic clock. As your physical watches are ticking off the hours and guiding you, O mankind, to tell you that it is time for you to eat, time for you to sleep, time for you to serve and to love, so I tell you, the Creator's clock, the divine schedule of mankind's progress, has long chimed the hour for mankind's perfection - and that day is here. And the time has passed when mankind can afford to sleep.

You will recall how the apostles who walked with beloved Jesus over the dusty roads of Palestine observed the miracles performed by his hand. They observed him raise Lazarus from the dead;¹ they

¹John 11:1-44.

observed him cast out the dumb spirits and rebuke the spirits of imperfection from mankind;² they saw him cleanse the lepers.³ And yet, when the hour came that materialism and its grossness came out against him with swords and staves and spears, those individuals forsook him and fled.⁴ And when he asked them to watch and pray with him in the Garden of Gethsemane, those individuals who had accompanied him upon his mission found that they were unable to remain awake, although he spoke unto them and rebuked them saying, "Could ye not watch with me one hour?"⁵

As I AM the Chohan of the Sixth Ray, succeeding beloved Jesus in that office, I would like to point out that the cosmic clock indicates to mankind the seriousness of the voice of opportunity. Beloved Portia joins me this night in directing her energies into this room and sanctuary and forcefield, to exalt you and to exhort you to accept with greater measure the opportunity which life affords you to assist mankind, your Presence, the ascended masters, and the forces of light in overcoming the grossness of human ignorance.

Activities of light such as The Summit Lighthouse are created, sustained, and blessed by us as an impersonal vehicle through which mankind can band together and express their adoration to God and can hear the voices of the ascended masters speaking to the present day and exhorting mankind to obedience to the Great Cosmic Law of Love.

Mankind today enjoy hearing a beautiful orchestra and sing in adoration to the Spirit of Music. Let them listen, then, as the Master of Divine Love speaks to them and holds the baton in his hand. Let them listen to our Lord Maitreya as he directs to them the power and pressure of his great cosmic love.

I, Nada, thank you this night for your attention. And I call to you and exhort you to diligence, to a sustained spirit of obedience, to an acknowledgment of the victory of your Presence as superior, and - above all human ideas to the contrary - as the Spirit that is able to be a victorious overcoming for each lifestream, that shall enable you to overcome sickness, enable you to overcome sin, enable you to rise above death and to cut the cords that bind you to the physical octave until you ascend in divine majesty into the selfsame realm of Light's perfection in which I abide.

I, Nada, thank you. I bless you. I sustain my vibration for twenty-four hours from my speaking within this forcefield of this sanctuary. And I bless the people of the entire earth with a transcendent ray of ruby and gold - the ministration ray of ordered service, devotion, love, strength for God. And I turn you over to the Master to hear a few words in closing from Lord Maitreya.

Thank you, and good evening.

9.1 Lord Maitreya

O benign ones, thou who art chosen from the beginning to be as the Only Begotten of the Father, I AM come tonight into your forcefield to bring to you a sense of your soul's unfolding as does a flower.

The bud of your own God Self is waiting to unfold. And you are expected to respond to the vibratory action of this Christ mantle, which from within out, seeks to array you in immortal garments of strength, power, purity, adoration and complete realization that God is All and in all.

With a sense of the completeness of divinity, I wish to tell you tonight that there is a golden thread woven through every circumstance of your lives which is not always apparent because it is underwoven between other threads and it seems to disappear for a moment from your view. But

²Matt. 8:28-32; 9:32, 33; 12:22; 17:14-18; Mark 5:1-13; 9:17-27; Luke 8:26-33; 9:37-42; 11:14.

³Matt. 8:2, 3; Mark 1:40-42; Luke 5:12, 13; 17:12-14.

⁴Matt. 26:47, 55, 56; Mark 14:43, 48-50; John 18:3.

⁵Matt. 26:36-41; Mark 14:32-38; Luke 22:39-46.

nevertheless, that golden thread of perfection is ever present with each of you, and it assists you in finding - if you will pursue it - the way back Home, the way back to the victory, the glory, the purity, and the power of the Cosmic Christ and of the Buddha.

You, blessed ones, seated upon the lotus throne of your own heart, may unfold your latent divinity with all of the safety of a Buddha and of a Christ. The opportunity is yours. No man can take from you this crown.⁶ No one can defraud you of this opportunity except yourselves - by feeling that you are unworthy, by feeling that you are unwilling, by feeling that you are not chosen. And yet, I, Lord Maitreya, have assured you in full faith that each of you and all of mankind were chosen to express the fullness of God upon earth!

Take, then, this opportunity. Consider it most precious. And so the Spirit of God shall so exalt you as to bring you into our presence at night, while your physical form sleeps, and confer upon you those cosmic initiations which will raise you and set you apart from mankind as a peer in heaven's eternal courts.

Oh, how mankind love and adore, even to this hour, titles and nobility. And yet I tell you, of a truth, the greatest titles and nobility of all are waiting to be conferred by heaven itself upon mankind. And when they are given and bestowed by God, no man can part you or sunder you from them, for they are your eternal portion and inheritance.

Now, O cosmic fire, blaze thou within these children! Intensify within them the mantle of Life's perfection, the unfolding radiance of their purity and of their budding divinity.

Let this light so expand within the forcefield of their being that they shall from this night on be able to give to all they meet a greater than ordinary love - the love of God without limit, the love of the ascended masters, the example of the sacred fire in physical manifestation!

I thank you and bid you good evening.

Invocation by the Messenger Mark L. Prophet preceding the dictation of Lord Maitreya

September 18, 1960, published as number one in the current series:

Thou adorable God Presence, thou great magnificent seed of eternal fire planted in our hearts to expand its radiance into our lives, we bow in grateful adoration to thee for thy presence in the universe and in ourselves, sustaining us every moment of every hour.

We invoke the presence here of our beloved Saint Germain, of our beloved Lord Morya El, of all the chohans of the rays, the ladies of heaven, the angelic hosts, the great Karmic Board, the magnificent Goddess of Liberty, and of all who have to do with the release of the sacred fire. And we ask that they surround each one of us with their great love which erases automatically all of our thoughts that are not in correspondence with the eternal purposes.

We ask thee, O eternal Father, thou great I AM Presence, that thou make of our hearts and consciousness an ever-living chalice that we may receive the benefit of the radiance of our own dear Maitreya as he comes to us and speaks his heart and his love and his compassion to us.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Ascended Lady Master Nada and Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet February 10, 1962, in Boston, Massachusetts. We include Beloved

⁶Rev. 3:11.

Nada's dictation because it directly preceded and was a part of the message of the Cosmic Christ transmitted by Lord Maitreya.

Chapter 10

Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 4, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 10 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 4, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

V

Initiation of the Solar Radiance

Beloved Saint Germain, beloved friends of the heart of God, the great outpouring cosmic light of your divine identity enfolds you now in the radiance of the Eternal One. This light is raising you in a vibratory action which leads you upward in consciousness to the consciousness of the Great Central Sun.

The Great Central Sun can be thought of as a shepherd, as the Great Shepherd of the sheep. And all human beings who hear the voice of the great heart of God speaking from out the Great Central Sun - beloved Alpha and Omega - will know that peace of God which we as ascended beings share at a common table whereby we partake of the bread which came down from heaven¹ - the bread which, as mighty light rays, poured out from the sacred altars of God and brought forth the sun in splendor, shining both as a physical sun in the universe and in the Universe behind the universe, and as a spiritual sun within the very heart of the being of God.

The rays of light from the Great Central Sun pouring forth to the sun of this system of worlds kindled the radiance of the Solar Logos. And the radiance of the Solar Logos sent forth its mighty light rays to this earth and kindled the radiance of beloved Virgo, the Mother Earth principle, activating the light rays within that great being.

And the solar radiance, then, of the Great Central Sun descended also from the Great Central Sun to the sun of this system of worlds - to beloved Helios and Vesta - and activated your own lifestreams, so that you are truly, in essence, a sunbeam, a ray of light from out the Great Central Sun. I would like the students tonight to cherish this idea.

So long as you think of yourselves, beloved ones, as clay, as density, as a conglomeration of human effluvia, you are not enjoying the supreme radiance of light! Well, think of your bodies tonight, beloved ones, as light. Think of yourselves as light, as a sunbeam from out the Great Central Sun.

I, Maitreya, would initiate many of you into the solar radiance in the solar chambers. If you will only devote your heart's attention tonight, as you pass into sleep, to your own Mighty I AM Presence and request it of me, I will try to exalt all of you that the Great Law will permit into a greater unfolding of your spiritual sonship. I will bestow upon all who are worthy a greater degree of initiation than they have ever known before.

¹John 6:32-35, 41, 47-51, 57, 58.

This condition will be brought about solely to assist the mankind of earth in obtaining their ascension. For, beloved ones, wherever there is a candidate for the ascension upon this planet, the radiance around that individual is a blessing to all the consciousness of life embodied here.

It was this power, this radiance, this glory which manifested in beloved Jesus, which magnetized the audiences upon the hillsides of Judaea, which flooded forth and quickened the consciousness of men, which produced healings of consciousness, and which gave joy to the hillsides of the world because the Christ walked upon them!

I bless you and I thank you by the power of the light from out the Great Central Sun.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya, who was introduced by Saint Germain, was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet December 29, 1962, during the 1963 New Year’s class in Washington, D.C.

Chapter 11

Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 11, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 11 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 11, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

VI

The White Cube

One by one, they have come. One by one, I have gazed upon their faces. I have read the record. I have perceived the intent. I have given my love. One by one, they are raised. And yet, the Law calleth forth torrents and multitudes.

The sweetness, the gentle simplicity of the pure God-design is so captivated by the strands of the human personality that it is as though they were bound hand and foot, caught in a mesh of their own weaving from which they cannot extricate themselves.

And yet, as an acetylene torch will cut through steel, so the power of love, the blue-flame power of the holy will of God, poureth forth its radiance and severeth, strand by strand, the fetters of human making until, at last, the soul goeth free as a bird from a cage and soareth into the heavens to reunion, to initiation, to understanding, to bliss. In the stillness of the holy radiance that poureth forth God's love - in the stillness of that love, all form vanishes in a burst of light!

I AM come. I AM come to represent the mighty hierarchy, conferring upon those who would serve our cause a more than ordinary honor - the honor of the ages - anchoring them in the cleft of the rock of ages, extending over them our white mantle, consecrating them to the pure edict of Light.

Understanding floweth forth as a sharp sword, a cutting sword, a piercing sword. It severeth, as it were, the unclean from the clean and divideth clearly the light from the darkness. Initiation conferreth upon all the mantle of the Christ and the holy portion that is every man's allotment of the Holy Spirit.

Be thou still. Be thou at peace. Be thou aware of thy God. It is not in mere words, the release of holy sound, but it is in the release of holy substance that men are made clean by the clean flame of devotion, the clean flame that purifieth and sweepeth away all that is not clear and radiant and pure and lovely, until that which remaineth is God, is Good, the basic Christ Child simplicity.

The holiness of Saint Francis and of the anointed Christ consciousness manifested by Jesus, the World Teachers who stand by my side to serve - these are tested men of God, men of cosmic honor, men of cosmic virtue. These came long ago and were presented to me. And as I gazed at their young faces, I knew then that I beheld an avatar.

And I will tell you something about those who have the office which I hold. Those who have the office which I hold are as thrilled with a manifestation of the supernal radiance of the elect as God would have us be. Our delight is in these tiny things: to gaze upon a face and to know that here is

a victor, to initiate such a one into the mysteries of heaven, to place upon such shoulders the clean, white linen, the arrayment of our office. This is an honor conferred upon us, and we are indeed grateful for the manifest opportunity of doing this for all who will come as a sweet child to receive the olive branch of peace and the holy dove descending upon their consciousness.

There was a cry that went forth in the past, but it was negative. It pertained to human degradation; therefore, I shall not use it this day, even though it is recorded and written. But instead, I shall utter the message of its antithesis, of its opposite, of its manifestation as God intended.

Do you remember the shepherd king David? Do you remember the psalms that flowed forth from his heart?

“The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures. . . . He restoreth my soul. . . . Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow . . . , I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff. . . .”¹

And so, the psalms of David have brought a sweet music to the souls of men, and it has come to pass that the release of his energy has mounted to do honor to the King of kings and the Lord of lords.² The tensions of the world are lessened, far lessened, by holding the focus upon such holy words, by cherishing the outpouring of his wondrous heart.

And so, I pay tribute today to those lonely souls, as Tabor did this night past,³ and call to your attention that these are not lonely souls in reality but are souls of divine union who have passed through the tests, the trying crucible tests of life, and have attained a manifest victory which cannot be denied by man, nor by their contemporaries, nor by their own families or their friends. I would call to your attention the statement that was made by beloved Jesus pertaining to friendship, stating that whosoever doeth the will of God was his friend and, in a sense, his brother and mother and endeared one.⁴

Blessed ones, as you go forth to keep the flame of your divinity, you must recognize that some of you are as untried knights by comparison, and some of you are squires in the learning process, desiring to stand as the Knights of the Table Round but remaining yet completely untested and untried.

Were you to come to me today where I am - for I am in the Cave of Light, in Chananda's retreat⁵ - I tell you that a very special dispensation could be given. For we have summoned a tremendous radiance. And this radiance is to be released tomorrow, in accordance with the divine intent, with the breaking of the dawn and is intended to accelerate its tempo until at the hour of twelve it shall reach its zenith in the time zone where you are. This has been coordinated by the Darjeeling and Indian councils in order to confer upon the students assembled here the rising crest of that holy momentum, releasing it to the heart of America and dispensing it for all nations to drink of the cup of its radiance.

Of course, if you were here today and could bathe in the accumulated radiance, I am certain you realize that it would indeed strip from your being layers upon layers of densified substance until, by its power and pressure, you would find yourselves so much closer to your precious goals.

I regret that I could not open my arms and form a pathway of light over which you all might

¹Pss. 23:1-4.

²I Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14; 19:16.

³In his dictation of March 27, 1964, God Tabor honored the “Silent Ones” or “Lonely Ones,” whose “hearts in silent communion behold in the quietness of their being the infinite reality of God” - those who have drawn apart “to commune with the power derived from their Eternal Source.”

⁴Matt. 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21.

⁵Chananda is Chief of the Indian Council of the Great White Brotherhood. His retreat, the Palace of Light, is located in the Himalayan mountains. He is also hierarch of the Cave of Light (focus of the Great Divine Director in India), situated in the mountain behind the Palace of Light.

walk to come here today to partake of this momentum. But I think by telling you of it that some compensation shall be given. For in your thoughts, your mental body and your emotional body can, in a sense, be projected to us here and receive the mighty flame passing through your mental body, through your emotional body to still the feelings of frustration and distress there, to wipe away from your being the cause and the effect and the record of memory that is sordid and destructive, and, by divine discrimination, to enable you to feel the anointing that was placed upon David's head⁶ and upon the head of Jesus⁷ and upon the head of all avatars who have ever come to our retreat and who have ever knelt before me as the hierarch that I AM.

O precious ones, my love for you is so great this day that it is as though I would give another million years of service to this blessed planet if I felt that by so doing I could free this generation. And yet, the Karmic Board will not permit it; the Great Law will not allow it. And so we are all tempered, you see, in our moments of high inspiration by the greater wisdom flame of God which demands the best course for all.

Therefore as I speak to you now, I advocate that in the stilling of your consciousness you cognize the meaning of quietness and contemplation and purity. Visualize now with me in a special manner, so that you may have conferred upon you a mighty blessing. Before each one of you, visualize a cube one foot square. This cube is white and resembleth alabaster. At this moment it is like unto a bulb through which a current is not passing. We will in this experience cause it to glow, but not yet. We must first tell you of what significance this cube is.

The cube is foursquare. The cube is indicative of the New Jerusalem. The cube is indicative of the Holy City celestial that descendeth from God out of heaven. The cube is significant of the white stone and the new name that is given to all who are able to receive it.⁸

The cube represents your potential entrée into that Holy City of God, builded upon the prophets and teachers and avatars of all ages, builded upon the lives of the saints, builded upon the cosmic unity of the Foursquare City, builded upon the initiatic system of the Great White Brotherhood. This great cube of light represents also, then, your own precious contact with the Great White Brotherhood.

This cube is symbolic and factual - factual in the sense that in God's eyes and by his power he may make the largest offering of any relative size according to his desire. And therefore, this cube appearing before you in space, which you hold with your hands, is in essence as big as God would choose to make the New Jerusalem - a place of limitless light and consciousness and purity, a place where all of the saints of the universe and of all universes can abide. Could it then be small? Could it then be too large? It is exactly the correct size.

And as you recognize that this is your portion - your stone in the eternal temple, representative of the crystal-clear perfection of your identity - you will realize that were it surrounded now with mud and slime and human refuse, it would be unfit to place in the temple all bright, all light, all pure, all holy. And therefore, this temple must of necessity be held in spiritual dimensions, for it cannot yet be trusted to the flesh.

Ere the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.⁹ Know ye not, then, that the aspirations of men and their intents are so frequently cast aside in desperate moments? Individuals have actually forsaken this fraternity without realizing the potential that is within it. This is most unfortunate for themselves and for us, too. For had they remained, they would have had conferred upon them the eternal promises in a greater measure and a greater outpouring.

And yet, this shall not deter the faithful. For in all ages the lonely ones have walked the pathway

⁶I Sam. 16:12, 13.

⁷Matt. 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21, 22.

⁸Rev. 2:17; 3:12; 14:1; 21:2, 10, 16; 22:4.

⁹Matt. 26:34; Mark 14:30; Luke 22:34; John 13:38.

of initiation. They have understood the meaning of dedication and selfless service. They have understood that they alone must pass through the gate of initiation, that no one upon earth could do this for them, that no other person could substitute.

Mothers have knelt at my feet and pled that they might pass through the most horrible of tests in order that their sons might be given a higher place in the kingdom. But the Great Law would not permit it, and I have turned them away one and all.

All must come alone to this place where they recognize that in their hands they hold their own cosmic destiny, that this white stone that now is before you is a symbol of that potential which lies within you.

El Morya, with all of his mighty love and light which blazes forth through me now also, because I have mentioned his name, is aware of the fact that he could not with all his love push you through and fit you into that temple perfect and beautiful. Only your own God-given free will, continually driven against all the forces of opposition, can hold a perfect balance - the key to your own soul's salvation.

“In your patience possess ye your souls”¹⁰ is the power that will enable you to hold the God-design and God-direction that will make it possible for you to enter into the temple that is indeed more within your own hands than in the hands of God, for he has given it to you!

Do you see, beloved ones? It has always been yours. It was the enriched cosmic design which God entrusted to you in the beginning which has always been there and has never been taken from you, except that it was raised into a higher pattern not only in your Higher Mental Body, but in the very center of the great God flame within your own individualized I AM Presence. And it has descended this day from your own Presence as the gift of life.

It is possible for you to contact that Presence. It is possible for you to contact that perfection. It is possible for you to be fit into the eternal temple and to keep the flame of your divinity blazing - not only now, but ever hereafter!

And for this reason I say to you - as you hold this seemingly inert temple of life which is your own being foursquare within the power of your own hands - know that at one given moment in this service we shall light it with the great cosmic flame. And then, as that cosmic flame blazes in tremendous whiteness and radiance, it shall come to pass that all of you shall offer to your own God Presence this white stone that is your own true reality containing your name, symbolizing your service to life forever. And you shall offer it to your Presence knowing that only your Presence has the perfect key that will enable you to work out your perfection.

And therefore, as you return it to your Presence, all splendid and shining with the holy radiance, you will always remember that you have held this divine treasure right within the forcefield of your own physical hands, and also that it has passed through the hands of your Holy Christ Self and is retained for you within the heart of your great God Presence within the very central flame of God's own heart.

Now, precious ones, the moment draweth close when the angels of initiation shall draw very near. Therefore, I shall ask that music be played, first in a soft manner and then coming to a crescendo where the radiance can blaze forth and awareness can dawn upon your blessed consciousness this day.

You have journeyed here in contemplation of greater light, and you shall receive that light. But the degree that shall manifest shall be determined by determinative factors in your own being and world. All are not the same, and yet we have given to all the same cosmic cube. All are not the same, for all have not cognized the use of that which is within their hands.

¹⁰Luke 21:19.

And yet, the possibility of equality lies as a gift in the hand of all. As men bear this responsibility and knowledge well, they shall no longer blame another for their own shortcomings or failures. Neither shall they blame themselves, but they shall say to their own God Presence:

I AM ready! In all of the ages that have passed when failures have plagued me, generated by my own lack of understanding, I know that thou wert there and that thou have guided me unto the present hour. Therefore, I stand, waiting my own cosmic initiation. I desire a place in thy great sheepfold. I would be a stone in the temple pure and holy and immortal. I offer myself and all that I AM to thee! Take me and use me, assimilate me and direct me.

And observe, dear hearts, how the cosmic response will generate in your minds a new law acting - a law that will fulfill your design with the speed of light, the speed of lightning, and the power of the angels. This will happen if you expect it. This will happen if you direct it, knowing that it is your Presence that will act through you to bring about the manifestation you crave and desire and want so very badly.

O precious ones, go forward in the Light! Hold thy cube now more closely and draw thy hands together until it is as though thou canst feel this cube and the pressure thereof restraining thy hands, until it is as though thou couldst not place them together, for this cube is the tangible light substance that is within them. And around this cube thy hands may feel the pressure of that immortal life which is the glory of the saints of all ages and the power of the eternal Principle made manifest.
[music played]

URIM THUMMIM¹¹

Glow, radiant cube of light
With immortal substance white -
Let thy brilliance flash in fire
And let thy love all hearts inspire!
For Victory's Presence here is manifest
And God himself is blest.

O holy cubes blazing white,
Be offered now to God's pure light;
Lift thy hands, O blessed ones,
Toward the Sun of thy Presence.
O angelic hosts, take up these cubes of light
Glowing with all the light of the firmament.

O Mighty God Presence, thou I AM of all,
By thy light and love we call
For the virtue of the light
And the power of God's might
To manifest in human night
And see that all things are made right.

'Tis God's delight, O blessed ones,
That firms the resolution strong
And arms the heart to distinguish right from wrong
And offer in the name of God so fair
The love and light of a maiden's prayer.

¹¹Urim and Thummim: Hebrew, lit. "lights and perfections," the oracular brilliancy of the figures in the breastplate worn by the high priest; also significant of Truth. See Exod. 28:30; Lev. 8:8; Deut. 33:8; Ezra 2:63; Neh. 7:65.

A beauteous soul of joy comes down,
Descending, then, to wear his crown;
And all men everywhere rejoice,
For light and power in God's voice
Shall blaze forth from the mighty Son,
The cosmic being, God's holy one.

And all men are the fullness then
Of that great flame ablazing there,
The answer to the maiden's prayer,
The Cosmic Mother whose love shines round
And fills the circuit with the sound
Of heavenly rejoicing and the chord
That is the fullness of the LORD!

May the Great Sun Prince Michael, Lord of the Archangels, sever from thee, blessed ones, forever, all that is not of the light of God. May the Great Sun Prince Michael be thy special guardian forever. May the Great Sun Prince Michael protect every Keeper of the Flame.

O Archangel Michael, take command of these blessed ones. Give them thy love, and may they give thee their love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet March 28, 1964, during the Easter class in Washington, D.C.

Chapter 12

Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 18, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 12 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 18, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

VII

Veils

O mighty tides of Light, come forth swiftly now and bid them welcome!

The violet flame descends, and all are free from discord and discordant manifestations. The purity of God, the pearl of great price,¹ comes forth. Bid this pearl welcome into thy world.

Iridescence, rainbow facets of spiritual light, blaze forth from this immortalized substance!

The infinite compassion of the All-Father rest upon you all and abide.

Precious ones, the simplicity of God has been eulogized - but oh, how complex is this mighty simplicity!

You have a science, and there are many aspects of the holy science of God. But in the vain imaginings of mankind down through the centuries, they have not been able, except through spiritual means, to find permanent happiness. With all of their getting, unless they have received the understanding² of the purity of spiritual victory, they have labored in vain.³

Now, as I come tonight to bid you welcome at this wondrous hour, at this solemn convocation dedicated to the holy cause of freedom, I am reminded of the fact that many of you in your calls to God have asked to be taken to temples of light that you might be initiated into a greater degree of cosmic understanding and blessing, in order that you might find freedom from every aspect of human discord that has troubled your heart and mind, that you might know to a greater measure the fullness of Christ peace. And therefore, tonight, as I draw near with effulgent garments of light, I am determined to bring you some measure of compressed Christ peace.

You see, beloved ones, you live in time, which is sparse in its concentrations. For man's use of time has often been most impractical. But we live in the octaves of light, where our every thought is the magnification of the kingdom of God in a most wondrous scientific way, whereby the problems which mankind cope with are lessened as a result of our services. But we ourselves are enabled in a magnificent transcendentalism to rise above the particular spiritual status which we had at the moment our ascension was conferred upon us.

Do you see, beloved ones, the process of initiation is a most wondrous method whereby the aspirant

¹Matt. 13:45, 46.

²Prov. 3:13; 4:7.

³Eccles. 1:2, 3; 2:11, 20-22; 4:8.

is lifted upon the cosmic ladder, step by step, into realms of greater achievement? Then it is necessary that all should understand that this present hour, this time and place, is but a springboard whereby you may eventually make a cosmic leap into your ascension, finding a new freedom and harmony such as you have known only on occasions while embodied in flesh.

When you attain, then, to this wondrous position whereby you are able to behold the face of God in greater measure, you will find that many wonderful ideas which you had never even considered during your entire embodiment are made known to you by the mind of God. You will understand, then, the cosmic necessity for the lowering of veils⁴ and compartments to separate and segregate mankind in an intellectual and spiritual way so that individuals' karma might thereby be balanced in a most scientific manner.

Consider for a moment, blessed ones, if the life situations of individuals were not developed and planned by the Karmic Board in such a manner as to bring out of the crucible of experience the best possible attainment, what it would mean to mankind.

Why, blessed ones, if this were not done by cosmic law, mankind would be retrogressing and falling backward; whereas, under the present system, all mankind (even though they do not always realize it) are forging ahead embodiment after embodiment, moving toward the great goals of eternal Life.

Mankind today, ranged round about then by veils which they cannot pierce, take measure of one another without having the proper spiritual vision. This is why the command has gone forth so often: Judge not lest ye be judged. For with what judgment ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.⁵

Do you see, precious ones, inasmuch as there are so many wondrous experiences that are yet coming to you after your ascension, that you ought to most diligently prepare in this day and age for your cosmic victory?

I think all of you will recognize immediately that the young scholars of this day and age continually prepare themselves that they may attain some place in the world of man and in the affairs of mankind. Some of them, blessed ones, almost from their earliest years, begin to make preparation whereby they may select some particular office. Others drift with the times and are content to accept whatever life offers them.

I think that here, in this place, there are assembled magnificent lifestreams compared to the norm upon the planetary body. And therefore, you, blessed ones, present a best hope to those of heaven's sons.

In bidding you welcome to this class, I urge you to accept no past set of experiences as criteria for that which shall be done in this class. For it is our aim to eclipse all that has been done in the past by a magnificent God-outpouring that shall enable some of you to propel yourselves forward into your victory in an almost unprecedented manner!

Now this cannot be done, of course, unless you are willing to give ear to the words of every ascended being who shall speak throughout this conference - unless you are willing to attune with your own Mighty I AM Presence until you will hear the voice of your own Presence giving you the necessary instruction which cannot be imparted in mere worded form but must be heard in the temple of your own being as unspeakable words that cannot be uttered.

Blessed ones, I know full well (for I, too, have had experiences upon your planet) the toll of human skepticism. Individuals, basing their lives upon human wisdom, have gone down constantly into delusions and pitfalls of the human ego. They have lived life after life upon the planetary body without ever making significant progress.

⁴Exod. 26:31-36; 27:21; 30:6; 36:35; 40:3, 21, 26; Lev. 4:6; 16:2, 12; 21:23; 24:3; Matt. 27:51; II Cor. 3:14; Heb. 6:19; 9:3; 10:20.

⁵Matt. 7:1, 2; Luke 6:37, 38.

Others, who were devoted in their hearts to God, although they were simple people, have progressed remarkably and have attained not only spiritual gifts and graces, but mighty outpourings of divine wisdom.

You see, blessed ones, we of heaven's sons do not engage in forms of lottery. But if we were to bet upon anyone, it would be upon the spiritual aspirant. For we know that such men and women - although they may at times suffer as a result of their own karmic situations carried over from past embodiments - will rise above and transcend every outer condition and will ultimately progress in the light to the point where they will win their victory.

My words that I speak to you tonight are words of compassion. For as I search the minds and hearts of those assembled here, I find that some have had feelings in the past of human discouragement concerning themselves. And therefore, I would like to speak directly to every one of you who has ever felt discouraged with any outer condition of yourself that you could not seem to master.

I call to your attention, blessed ones, that these outer conditions are the result of a momentum, and that these momentums are based upon human acceptance of mankind's thoughts and feelings. If, then, you shall determine with God-determination to overthrow these outer conditions, you cannot possibly fail. For the light of God does not fail! And therefore, you will be lifted out of those conditions when you will accept in full faith that God can act through you to purify your worlds and to make you the fullness of all that God desires you to be.

Now, blessed ones, as I am speaking to you, I wonder if many of you realize the tremendous opposition which is generated by human thought and feeling throughout the world itself to the coming forth of my words. You see, there is always an outer action which attempts to stop the manifestation of the victory of God upon this planet. This is an unconscious action in most cases, for outside of the black magicians and those who in ignorance practice malicious acts, the average individual today is suffering simply as a result of his own frustrations and struggles to satisfy his own vanity.

However, the chelas of light are distinctly separate from the world at large in their dedication, and they shall ultimately manifest the fullness of the Mighty I AM Presence - not only at inner levels, but also in the outer realms of form.

Now, blessed ones, as I come to you tonight, I would like particularly to call to your attention that this planet is a very small speck of dust in the cosmic scale. I would like to call to your attention that there are a few individuals in this audience who were embodied upon a planet that existed millions and millions of years ago, and yet you remain in embodiment upon a planet and have not made your ascension.

The name of that planet was Eron. And if you will say those words in your own mind, you will realize that that specific planet - which has itself ascended and won its victory - experienced many conditions similar to this earth. Now, precious ones, if you will realize the significance of that which I am speaking to you tonight, it will spur you on to your victory.

Do you realize that there are individuals in this audience who millions of years ago were embodied in flesh forms upon a planet similar to this one? And yet, because those individuals would not summon the faith from God to actually accept the fullness of their own Mighty I AM Presence, they are yet in the bondage of the flesh!

At first this may seem almost unjust. But when you realize, precious ones, that each individual determines by his acceptance of his own Mighty God Presence and use of his free will the laws of God, you will realize that this is not unjust in any respect.

Hold fast now,⁶ then, in faith, to the cosmic possibilities of what it will mean to you if you will accept that I AM able to free every one of you - if you will accept it - from the forces of destruction

⁶Rev. 3:11.

that have caused mankind to accept the miasma of human consciousness and live in it.

Precious ones, I am preparing a mighty cosmic release of light substance. Those of you who were present here recently in [attendance at] an address will recall that the Lord Maha Chohan placed here a most magnificent focus of light which was to remain until this class was terminated.⁷ Tonight I shall draw upon the energy that was placed here by the Lord Maha Chohan, and I shall radiate that energy through this audience in ribbons of blue flame.

Now, at the specific moment when I release these ribbons of blue flame, those of you who have enough faith to accept it may take this into your hearts' chalices and use it to cut yourselves free from every single outer condition that you have ever created which has caused suffering to any other part of life.

In other words, blessed ones, if you have ever created any karmic condition which has held you in bondage to another individual, if you will accept these ribbons of blue flame this night, it will anchor you into a very special activity of the great Karmic Board whereby you will be able to balance that condition in the near future by some specific act of love which you may do to some other individual upon the planet. And through this act of love, you will have full compensation and deliverance from any condition whatsoever that you have ever created in the past.

This is an activity designed to free those of you who have for so long been held in bondage to the flesh and to all that the flesh implies. Therefore, I say to you tonight that the action of spiritual attainment that can be generated by your acceptance of this gift of God is tremendous in itself and is an activity which is calculated to mightily assist you unto your ascension.

Now, blessed ones, I ask that you hold your hands clasped together directly before you and form a little cup, or chalice, right before your heart. Now I ask that in silence you contemplate the mercy of God. Recognize that the mercy of God is like a sea of infinite light. No man, no condition, no spiritual force of any kind has any power to stay the mercy of God, for his mercy abideth forever!

As you contemplate the mercy of God in its beautiful purple color, radiating through the very heart of Kuan Yin, the Goddess of Mercy, you must recognize that you individually, per se, can tie into that energy of Kuan Yin and the energy of God's own heart and receive the full release in your feeling world of any brittleness or hardness that you may secretly have harbored against any individual - no matter who that individual is or in what embodiment it may have occurred.

I ask now that your pianist play for a brief period, during which I shall prepare for the release of these ribbons of blue-flame substance. When I am prepared to release that substance, it shall be done and I shall so signify by the spoken word. Meanwhile, I ask that each one of you relax in consciousness. Let all tension fade from your mind and being - all feelings of age, all feelings of resentments, all feelings of shadowed substance or even the weight of your physical body.

I ask that you shall realize that your eyes are the eyes of God and that you have the full right to behold good in all creation. I ask that you realize that when you behold good in all creation, your two eyes are indeed 'single-eye vision',⁸ holding an immaculate concept of cosmic purity which is then released into the world of form and is not a spirit of criticism, condemnation, or judgment, but a spirit of Christ love and compassion.

Now, blessed ones, listen as you imbibe from the very heart of God the great feeling of cosmic mercy that always forgives all mankind and even any resentment you have ever held against the

⁷On June 27, 1964, the Maha Chohan announced: "I am this day leaving in the center of this forcefield a transcendent symbol, a jewel of cosmic light . . . until the last day of the class . . . as a radiating, scintillating jewel of the sacred fire - a symbol of all of the energy that has ever been allotted to mankind since the foundations of the earth were laid." He explained that the purpose thereof was to magnetize "all holy energies and the necessary cosmic devices" in order to focus "the mighty power of the sacred fire that shall burn out of human hearts those unessential items and shall establish there the patterns of all that is essential in the eyes of heaven."

⁸Matt. 6:22; Luke 11:34.

universe itself or the Creator. I thank you.

[interval of music]

O Defenders of the Faith, Archangel Michael, take now your cosmic sword of blue flame and come forth and cut through the atmosphere and release the flaming ribbons of blue fire into the heart chalices of all those who accept in faith the gift of God's love and mercy!

Initiate these souls into the full meaning of the law of forgiveness, that they will clasp to their hearts the mighty benevolence that is conveyed to the entire earth when it is cleansed by the purifying fires of God's own holiness that holds all in reverence and regeneration and casts aside the ideas of men that hold mankind in mockery and derision.

Far too long has the world looked at one another with an impure eye to say of this one and of that one: "There is a spiritual leper - there goes an individual marked by the stigma of sin. There is an individual that cannot walk uprightly, for that man is dishonest."

Blessed ones, the hour has come when the pure in heart must see God. And when the pure in heart see God, it means that they, in their own spirit of cosmic benevolence, will tie into the great cosmic onrush of God's own benevolence that rushes forth to give to everyone upon the planet the full measure of the divine concept which speaketh in this wise: And the LORD God saw the creation which he had made, and behold, it was very good.⁹ Therefore, all men everywhere, measured by the cosmic measurement,¹⁰ will be timber - worthy of use in the house of God, worthy to enter in to the mighty cosmic mountain.

Some of you are familiar with the story of the Pied Piper of Hamelin. You recall how he led all of the young people of the community into the mountain, playing his flute and making them happy, and how they marched across the sunlit streets to the mountain where a doorway opened. And then they all marched in and the mountain closed.

This, blessed ones, is a fable, and yet it has certain elements of truth in it. For mankind, when they shall hear the immortal pipings of the cosmic host, will understand that as happy children, they must troop together with those of the LORD's band until they have received all of the God-happiness which he intends to give to all.

None dare look to the right or to the left at those who cannot accept the cosmic call, at those who do not have the faith to accept the power of God. These individuals are often unhappy and dissatisfied with life. And yet the chelas of light are not so. They are the seekers, the blessed souls who have determined to mold and to shape the world in accordance with its God-design.

I say, ye are splendid jewels and worthy of purification. Therefore, I come this night that you might have the purifying scourging of the activity of light. For those whom God loveth he chasteneth, that he might receive many sons and bring them into their freedom and out of captivity.¹¹

Captivity, blessed ones, is often upon mankind before he is aware of it; and he does not know that he is the victim of circumstances of his own creation. But there is never any need to sustain the action that binds mankind. For the power of the flame of freedom forever blazes in the hearts of all, and when all shall accept that power it shall reduce to ashes the cords that have bound mankind, and cause him to know the wonders of eternal freedom.

Blessed ones, there is a special reason for this address this night. It is given to you as a cosmic initiation - not to startle you or in any way to make you affrighted, but to bring you a sense of the greatness of God. For in this little dictation which I have given you, I have spoken to you of planetary systems that existed millions of years ago.

⁹Gen. 1:4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31.

¹⁰Rev. 11:1; 21:15.

¹¹Deut. 8:5; Prov. 3:11, 12; 13:24; I Cor. 11:32; Heb. 12:5-8; Rev. 3:19; Isa. 52:2; 61:1.

Some of you have somehow become enmeshed in a concept of the world. You have thought in terms of a few thousand years, or even a few million years, and of the creation as having occurred as of recent date. Well, blessed ones, the wonders of eternity are so vast as to defy the comprehension of the human mind. But when you receive the gift of your ascension and your mind becomes tied to the Mind of God, it will expand and expand and expand, taking in ever greater areas of cosmos, until at last you will find in the great knowing of the Mind of God the complete peace that comes to every ascended being.

We received this gift of peace before our ascension. And when we received our ascension, we came to the full measure of knowing. And yet, in the infinite Mind of God there is always the constant drawing aside of new veils that have hid some wondrous discovery from our being.

You see, blessed ones, mankind, not knowing the ascended state, fancy that we know all things and that there are no initiations in our octave. I assure you such is not the case.

For having won your freedom, you will find that there is almost the fullness of universal infinity looming before you. And there will come a point in your own experience where you will feel that you have not yet even begun to live. This experience is referred to as the cosmic dark night of the soul. And it has naught to do with the initiatic experience which mankind have encountered upon the pathway here. This refers to the point where after the ascension the initiate is given an experience calculated to inspire him with the infinite possibilities of his own Godhood.

Do you see, blessed ones, then, that in this wonderful, paramount hope of life eternal, there is reserved forever and forever and forever blessings of newness of life to be poured out upon mankind for all eternity?

I tell you, you will never be bored with heaven! For you will always find new wonders of creation revealed before the screen of your mind, until in the illustrious wonders of God you become possessors of the white stone of infinite power in which is written a new name which no man knoweth saving him that receiveth it.¹²

And do you know, blessed ones, that all of you can say the name of God, I AM? And yet those who can say "I AM" in the fullness of the acceptance of their freedom have discovered the new name which God will reveal to them at that hour and day.

Ladies and gentlemen, in preparation for a tremendous spiritual activity on the morrow, I take my leave of you. But I shall be here with others of the ascended masters who shall come forth throughout this class to bless you with the fullness of God's light in the holy name of Freedom.

I thank you and bid you good night.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet July 1, 1964, during the Fruit of Freedom Independence Convocation in Washington, D.C.

¹²Rev. 2:17.

Chapter 13

Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 25, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 13 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - March 25, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

VIII

Greater Things

Precious ones of the heart of God, with what dignity the immortal soul has passed from the realms of life eternal to enter into the world of form and experience [in order] that the challenges flung at the identity of man might materialize in the fullness of God, that man might become a chalice of light - the repository of every good and gracious gift, [including] the benefits of the Father in his magnificent love which has poured forth its light from the beginning and shines upon the pages of the future with a more brilliant hope than e'er flooded the pages of the past.

And so, in the realm and octave of cosmic history, we who ourselves make it [history] are ever enamored with the continuing release of the immortal substance of God's love, the untiring stream of his energy, and the never-failing strength of his arm.

Now, then, when you are embodied in mortal form below, coping with situations (many of which seem beyond belief even to the human), I tell you, precious ones, that you must recognize your connection with your immortal Divine Self, in order that by sustaining that momentum of cosmic love and devotion you may draw forth the required energy for each adventure which requires it - that you, precious ones, may emerge victorious in the light, not to stagger, either, beneath the weight of the cross of human oppression but, if possible, to stand stalwart and true. For the Master has spoken, saying: Greater things than I do shall ye do because I go unto my Father.¹

Precious ones, the transmutive power of the ascended master Saint Germain and his violet flame is able in this day and age to give you an unparalleled assistance so that you may calmly repose in the very center of God's holy will and absorb the substance of his will into your form, so that you may, indeed, utilizing the momentum of beloved Jesus, do those greater things which the Law requires in order to expand the dream of God's perfect love in manifestation here.

Now, we are well aware that the continuing action of mortal concepts does cause mankind to come under the power of outer conditions whereby the soul sometimes seems to retreat from the consciousness of the individual, and a feeling of aloneness seizes mankind simply because they have not retained their conscious awareness of their Divine Presence.

Therefore, I say to all: When you feel in the least bit alone, remember that your Divine Presence is nigh at hand - even at the door of your heart - to stimulate in you a remembrance of the days

¹John 14:12.

when you, as living flames of sacred fire, did dance within the radiance of God's own altar, the altar of his precious being.

O beloved ones, we are so completely aware of how mankind in all of their outer thought and cogitation have continually failed to recognize the Eternal One. I would call now to your attention that this is a great loss for them individually, per se, for so long as they do not acknowledge the power of God and the Presence of God, they have cut themselves off, in part, from life - for God is life.

But the wisdom of man is foolishness with God.² For with all their wisdom which they have achieved and have acquired down through the centuries, they have not yet learned to control their feelings so that they can properly stand up before their fellowmen and find the solution to many of the problems which have in every age continued to beset mankind.

Now, then, precious ones, the continuing release of the immortal substance of God into your worlds assures you by the power of the cosmic law, in accordance with the grace of the ascended masters, that the release of these messages of light from the higher octaves can be accomplished because of the receptivity of human hearts and because of the magnanimity of the ascended masters, who desire to give you every assistance which the Great Cosmic Law will allow.

You do not know, precious ones, in your outer consciousness, the great depth and wisdom of the ascended ones. You need to draw very close and be enfolded in our cloak - the mantle of our light radiance. And therefore, I have determined this night that by the power of God and his limitless Christ radiance, I shall enfold you with the great shepherd-consciousness of God that will lead you from within to a place where recognition can be paid to the Most High God in such a manner that you shall more closely identify yourself in your own individual state with his radiance and with his grace and being.

You know, precious ones, in no way does it lessen the Godhead or take from the Godhead as you draw the energy of His love into the chalice of your being. Have you thought upon that? The limitless love of God is waiting to be released and called into action!

Well, then, precious ones, why will you not, within the forcefield of your own consciousness, from within yourselves, call now unto God the Father and ask for a release of that precious energy of his love? Do you think that he will deny his children the boon of this great grace poured out to you right now?

I tell you, there is no one who shall call who shall not be answered. For I AM the release of the Father's infinite love pouring forth to you through your own Holy Christ Self the enfolding mantle of cosmic light substance that shall flood forth through you into the world to bless all mankind and to stir them, that they also may rejoice in those things which are the will of God and shun and eschew those things which are the will of man to do hurt and harm, one to another.

Now, precious ones, the very state of the law itself - human jurisprudence - does reveal that mankind have not lived in peace with one another. And therefore, because they have not been peaceable or easy to be entreated,³ it has been necessary to invoke the action of human law against mankind down through the centuries.

Countless codifyings have occurred whereby the law has progressively sought to make itself from day to day a greater administrator of justice to mankind. However, be that as it may, still, even to the present day great injustices are done in the name of justice.

And therefore, I say to all: Stand still and see the salvation of God!⁴ Observe the power of Light. Recall, then, that Joshua did stretch forth his arm and did say unto the sun, "Be still!" and the

²I Cor. 1:20, 21, 25, 27; 3:18, 19.

³James 3:17.

⁴Exod. 14:13; II Chron. 20:17; Pss. 46:10.

LORD God did stay the sun in the heavens according to the edict of Joshua.⁵

Realize, then, precious ones, that the power of God to work through a human instrument is almost unlimited if that instrument will recall that he is a channel for God's goodness to flow and ought himself to do no more than to recognize the absolute perfection of God and the definite power of God to make the communicative release flood forth into the hearts of mankind the requirements of that specific hour.

O precious ones, as I am coming to you this night with this message, I am aware, also, of a certain pestilence that seeks to find inroads into a certain colony in Africa. And I call to your attention that some of the children there will suffer a very dire affliction unless a specific call is made and light is released in order to prevent these children from having this untoward condition descend upon them.

I think, also, that your hearts of love will respond, then, this night to those who may dwell upon another continent than that which is beneath your feet; and you will realize that in this love and light that you will send out, the healing rays of the Cosmic Christ shall flow forth. And you will know also, that I, Maitreya, am the shepherd not only of the children of God here in America, but [also of the children of God] all over the world wherever the light of God shines - and there is no place where his light does not shine! Behind the Iron Curtain, behind the Bamboo Curtain, everywhere the light of God is pouring forth and flooding the hearts of the people with the great love-beat of God, saying "Come unto me! Come unto me! Come unto me!"

And yet the people, hearing the call, do not know the meaning thereof in many cases. And they feel the tug upon their hearts. And they have been taught that there is no God; they have been taught that there is nothing except the power of the state and the social structure. And they do not know from whence the voice of God speaks.

And so, the walls of shadow and enclosure have fallen around them like the shades of night. And darkness is very thick, as in the days of the plagues upon Egypt when the pharaoh received the full brunt of the invocation of Moses and Aaron.⁶

Precious ones, remember, then, that the power of God is the same yesterday, today, and forever⁷ - and that the power of God is that life which beats your heart. Know, then, that the divine connection between the God within you and the God in all men is one. And therefore, as you pour out the limitless radiance of your love, you will expand the power of God throughout the world, and the forcefields of mankind will become blessed.

I think, perhaps, as you see how some of them dissipate the spiritual energy which you pour upon them (when that power of spiritual discernment is given to you so that you can), you will recognize how we feel when we pour out a tremendous radiation like the waves of an ocean to engulf the hearts of men with God's love and then find that it is simply a temporary feeling which mankind accept for a time and then forget or forsake for other pleasures and thoughts.

Precious ones, when the student body of this activity and the mankind of earth the planet round shall recognize the great cosmic release that is taking place at this time - the great cosmic outpouring - and will feel the surge of that cosmic power and light through their flesh forms and will let it transform their thoughts and raise them into the spiritual power of God, you will find a transformation taking place upon the planet!

Did you know, precious ones, that a very great being of light stepped right through the wall here while I was speaking to you and passed right through this atmosphere? And none of you even batted an eye, precious ones! And this is the way you would express it, for you did not seem to realize it. Yet this great one came, and this messenger saw how the doors that were closed were actually

⁵Josh. 10:12-14.

⁶Exod. 7-11.

⁷Heb. 13:8.

penetrated and saw the being step right through and watched how the walls closed up afterward.

You see, all manner of things can happen all around you and you do not know that they are happening. Precious ones, do you not see that the invisible, subtle substance of shadow which mankind spew forth is also most active in the world to create conditions of untoward darkness?

Then recognize that the power of the Light is able to take its dominion and to rule supreme forever, everywhere. For the Light will take dominion! The Light will expand! The Light will encompass mankind! And it shall come to pass that ultimately - and, we hope, soon - the mankind of earth will awake from the lethargy of the senses and will come to realize in a more complete and holy manner the great gift of life which they hold so cheaply within their hands and hearts.

Precious ones, reverence for life, then, ought to be expanded in all hearts, and mankind ought to know the limitless love of God. Let us pour out now, as from a mighty vessel, the waves of love and light [from our hearts] back to the very heart of God which he has this night released to you.

Precious ones, as you feel the mighty surge of that great God-power as it begins to well up like a bubbling spring from deep within your hearts, feel how the angels of the sacred fire are gathering that precious substance that is your life and also the life of God - a joint commingling of immortal substance - and are taking it up before the throne of his grace [establishing] a direct power of contact between your lifestreams and his precious mighty Being.

You are being of very Being, you are bone of very bone, you are substance of very substance. You are children of the Light and of the Holy Table Round⁸ - the table around which the LORD sits in holy communion in this age to gather from all nations those who shall be unafraid to embrace the love of the Law and the power of the wisdom of God and the power of the strength of his arm and to stand forth in this day and age and uphold his Spirit and his power and his radiance.

Ladies and gentlemen, may I touch you gently with my star? - the Christ star of illumined obedience that saith unto all: Accept the challenges of the hour! Watch with me one hour in the perfectionment of man, the manifestation. Watch with me one hour.⁹ Watch with the Christ. Watch, watch. For behold, I stand at the door, and knock.¹⁰

The hour is late and the midnight hour is at hand. Spiritually speaking, let all on earth hear the voice of God. Let all on earth arise and trim their lamps, for the Bridegroom from on high cometh forth and knocketh upon the human heart in a manner not yet appointed.¹¹

For the day of golden illumination stands, waiting revelation. And the souls of men are flooded with the light from the summit, from the hill country, from on high, from the hearts of the ascended masters and from those who have won their victory.

You, precious ones - I say to you all - are winning your victory! Let it be done God's way!

I thank you, and I bid you in the holy name of God a radiant and splendid good-night in the Light!

⁸In the sixth century, King Arthur of Britain formed the Order of the Knights of the Round Table, whose purpose was the quest for the Holy Grail - the chalice of the Christ consciousness revealing the sacred mysteries of Christ. Dedicated to the same purposes, Camelot today is a modern mystery school and community of the Holy Spirit headquartered in Malibu, California. It is the home of Church Universal and Triumphant, Summit University, and Montessori International. Students and staff study the mysteries of Christ as revealed in the major world religions and learn to apply the mysteries to personal and planetary problems through the science of the spoken Word.

⁹Matt. 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42. "Watch with Me" Jesus' Vigil of the Hours is a one-hour worldwide service of prayer, affirmation, and song, kept individually and in group action 24 hours a day. Disciples of Jesus commemorate the vigil He kept alone in the Garden of Gethsemane in obedience to his plea: "Could ye not watch with me one hour?" This service in three parts (I The Three Potentials - You, Expanded Awareness of Earth's Evolutions, The Call; II The Guardian Action; III Thy Kingdom Come) is a vigil for the protection of the Christ consciousness in every son and daughter of God. 31-page booklet.

¹⁰Rev. 3:20.

¹¹Matt. 25:1-13; Luke 12:40.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet March 6, 1965, at Beacon’s Head, Vienna, Virginia.

Chapter 14

Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 1, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 14 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 1, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

IX

A Cape of Cosmic Responsibility

“In the Hour of Need, I Will Come”

Out of the depths I have called to thee,¹ and thou hast heard my voice.

Supplications rising from mortal lips, lispings thoughts and half thoughts, ideas of hope and consolation, requests, come to us from those who are in search of themselves and of the initiatic process which will develop within them the realization - and realizations - of which Paul spoke this afternoon.²

But there are other segments of society, even the society of those whom we choose to think of as the company of saints and savants of cosmic grace. These individuals are not satisfied with even divine comfort. They search for the holy truth concerning themselves, that they may know the Truth and have the freedom that the Truth will bring into manifestation.³

We do not ignore the requests - lispings, halting, and framed by minds not yet charged with the fullness of the Christ radiance. Nor do we ignore the more cogent and learned request from the devotee who has long traveled the Path.

The senses of values developed by mankind may vary; but our response varies. The needs of the hour are met, and every heart ought to have the calm knowing of infinite grace that trusts in divine simplicity to ennoble the mind and enlighten the heart and show the way that will produce the greatest fruit in each lifestream according to the needs of the moment.

Much has taken place in this class - much of virtue and of value. The world need is great. The assistance of every devotee is the need of this moment. Regardless of the measure of your service or your capacity to understand, there are things that you can do and services that you can render in the moment of need.

When we rally to world need, it is a response to millions! Can you not rally to the assistance of the few who may be beneath the scrutiny of your mortal eyes? Can you not be lightshowers and

¹Pss. 130:1.

²Preceding Lord Maitreya's dictation, Paul the Venetian, Chohan of the Third Ray, spoke on developing “the divine sense - the sense of the beautiful, the presence of God and the presence of Christ everywhere.” It was his desire to create in each devotee a “spirit of the divine artist - one who is able to accept the saturation of the Holy Spirit,” recognizing “naught but beauty” in one's surroundings and “the infinite capacity to dominate one's environment by divine ideals.”

³John 8:32, 36.

wayshowers right where you are? Just as you trust in us, so do we trust in you. And the concept of that must tonight be communicated to your hearts.

It is not enough for divine grace to flow forth to hearts that are unable to translate divine grace into a cogent reality. Understanding must be had by men who possess but little. And if, as you say, it goes over their heads, dear hearts, how can they know?

They have been literally doused with the vibratory action of human error put forth in the name of religion. Their hungry hearts are not always able to discern just what is acting; and in a sense of fear, they frequently hesitate to leave that which has given them some measure of comfort, desiring to clasp the hand of that which seems to be real. For they have not yet discerned the course of error and how it runs as an unfortunate thread through civilization in its long trek and search for the reality of Truth.

We do not chastise, but we say to you that there is a need for a tangible contact within the precinct of individuals right where they are! There is a need for a contact point that individuals can see. And thus did the Word go forth through that blessed Christ Jesus: Ye are a city set on a hill that cannot be hid.⁴ To you there is now tossed out, into the field, the ball of cosmic grace with which you must run.

Tonight it is not so much the length of my message that shall count, but the content thereof, which is intended to reveal that he who would bring many sons to captivity⁵ desires to use each of you according to your capacity to do.

And thus, while I shall not make a summation of all that has been given through this class, I shall bring to your attention that you are not lacking in some element of cosmic grace. All have qualities, both mundane and spiritual, which can be harnessed in the service of the Light in this crucial year when so much depends on the level of emission of light by mankind.

The embrace by mankind of the tenets of Christhood is the only power that will deliver the world from the mounting tide of karma which daily becomes more burdensome to the elementals and cosmic beings as well. For all of us have pledged a share of our energy in the transmutation of mankind's densities. And when it occurs that men fail to fulfill their own responsibility, there is a summoning from far-off worlds of those who have said, "In the hour of need, I will come." This does not provide your freedom, nor the freedom of mankind; it simply sustains an activity of mercy to a planet.

If you knew the weight of divine investment in the earth and its evolutions, if you knew the weight of the avatars and sons of God that have come forth - yea, the weight of the crown of thorns, the weight of that travail which is the forte of the ascended masters for and on behalf of mankind. . . . Mother Mary has caused it to be named "the sorrows of God."

Men conceive of God as being supremely and infinitely happy, and in divine reality all this is so. But there is a part of God - a very great part of God - inherent within all life, and it is this inherent part that suffers and travails in man and master, in man and elemental, producing those pains of spiritual birth that will help to bring forth the Manchild,⁶ the Initiator of each lifestream.

To rule is well - but to rule well is more advantageous. To all of you, there is given a portion of cosmic responsibility not only for the earth, but for a universe. When one day you know your freedom from this sphere and star or system of worlds, you will find that that responsibility and its power are both increased.

Freedom is not license; it is freedom to be creative as God is - to show forth mercy and honor unto him who seeks to cleanse, to purify, to ennoble, and to raise all life into his level of existence.

⁴Matt. 5:14-16.

⁵II Cor. 10:5; Deut. 30:3.

⁶Rev. 12:1, 2, 5, 13.

Without purification, without transmutation, no crown⁷ would be possible.⁸

And thus, as the Initiator for mankind, I place the mantle, the cape of cosmic responsibility, on the shoulders of those who are in this room who are willing to receive it. [audience rises]

I shall not place it upon those who are not - upon the fearful or the unbelieving⁹ - but only upon those who, believ-ing in God even as they believe in me¹⁰ and as they believe in their own Holy Christ Self, will take the proffered chalice of opportunity in their hands and, resigning themselves to the wise Masterbuilder,¹¹ proceed with full confidence to do their best. The eternal Father expects no more but rewards greatly each effort, each part of man that is dedicated to the purposes of God.

May I hold you in a cosmic embrace [so] that you [may] successfully consummate God's goals.

Eternal pax vobiscum.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet January 1, 1967, during the New Year's class in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

⁷II Tim. 4:7, 8; James 1:12; I Pet. 5:4; Rev. 2:10; 3:11.

⁸Heb. 9:22.

⁹Rev. 21:8.

¹⁰John 1:12; 3:15-18, 36; 5:23, 24; 6:29, 35, 40, 47; 7:38; 8:24; 10:26, 38; 11:25-27; 12:36, 44-50; 14:1, 6-14; 17:20, 21; 20:31.

¹¹I Cor. 3:10.

Chapter 15

Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 8, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 15 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 8, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

X

AUM

Abba, Father! How my heart longs to take each one of you by the hand and generate in your consciousness the bliss and blessed experiences of our octave of light.

All that I am and all that every ascended master is is placed at the disposal of the lowliest individuals in the kingdom of God to enable them to have the blessed ease in their feelings which their hearts long for.

To surmount obstacles is the desire of the earnest in heart - to wipe away the webs of shadow and darkness, to disperse all negatively qualified energy, to part the veil of illusion, and to feel the vibratory action of the light of God coursing through one's being, even as the energy of the blood, charged with the pure oxygen and nous¹ of the air, does cause mankind to become temporarily renewed moment by moment and to obtain from life momentary reality.

But what is that? That is a passing thing. I am concerned with the permanent parting of the veils of illusion with a forward step that knows no backward gait.

Hear me, then, this night, for I have proposed to the Karmic Board that we might perform an activity of great assistance to the many lifestreams who have come here, unto this place, that they might receive some essential information, some great assistance that would propel them forward into a divine manifestation for which their souls hunger and for which they thirst.²

Purity of purpose is the desire of such as these, and they deplore every error which they have created. Yet we, as the Christ, stand not to condemn men but to say to all, Go, and sin no more!³ Lift up thy heads, lift up thy hearts, lift up thy consciousness, and understand that by the power of the sweet star of forgetting⁴ men are able to remember that which they ought to remember.

¹nous: from the Greek noos, nous, meaning "mind" or "reason"; the highest intellect; an intelligent purposive principle governing the world of matter; the divine reason regarded in Neoplatonism as the first emanation of God; mental alertness and quickness.

²Pss. 42:1, 2; Isa. 41:17; 44:3; 55:1; Matt. 5:6; Luke 6:21; John 4:14, 15; 6:35; 7:37; Rev. 7:16, 17; 21:6; 22:17.

³John 5:14; 8:11.

⁴The violet flame of forgiveness and transmutation is sometimes referred to as the flame of forgetfulness because by its agency of the Holy Ghost the LORD God fulfills the ancient promise, "I will forgive their iniquity and I will remember their sin no more" (Jer. 31:34). The seventh ray action of the violet flame has also been called the 'cosmic erasure'. Because this blessed gift of God transmutes the cause, effect, record, and memory of our karma (sin), we forget the error and the unreal and therefore free the memory body "to remember that which we ought to remember"

Surely, the mind cannot be occupied correctly with two thoughts at a given moment. Therefore, when the heart and the mind and the being of man are concerned and captivated by the all-encompassing power of His ever-flowing light and love, His wisdom and His deliverance, they cannot be caught by the snares of the world and the darkness of mortal creation of thought and of feeling.

I AM come, then, tonight, charged with the love of the living Christ, that I might bring to all an experience of the Divine One. It is therefore my hope that you will permit me entrée into your world as the Initiator, that I may start in you, utilizing the God flame within, the tripartite flame - the threefold flame, as it were, of love, wisdom, and power - and cause an expansion within the forcefield of your consciousness of that divine power, of that divine intelligence, and of that divine love. Here, then, is the way that we propose to lead.

We say to you tonight: recognizing by an act of faith that you have a threefold flame within your heart activated by the very consciousness of God in the beginning and pulsating with his love, light, life, and power - we ask that you shall consciously join with us in the expansion of that flame. We desire to see that flame expand tonight far beyond that which has been the measure of its existence within the world of your being.

Pulsate, then, in the name of God, O flame of holy will within all who will receive it! Pulsate, O holy will! O will to live as God lives! O will to see his face! O will to behold how the universe vanishes in a pinch of cosmic energy - and in its place there is perceived the Star of Reality behind the universe, the Sun of Reality that is within you all, the daystar⁵ and touchstone by which all intelligence is cognized!

There is a point of Light, then, within the Mind of God, and there is, then, a point of Light within the mind of man. And the point of Light within the Mind of God shall surely enter into the point of Light within the mind of man! And therefore, by the will of God, the divine nature is imparted unto all who will receive it - be it but for a moment. It can be made a permanent gift, for such is the intent of Life when man permits it and desires the existence of this within the forcefield of himself to magnetize and to draw forth this wonderful Spirit, to permit the ingress of the Light, to commune with the Light, to become the Light, to bask in the Light, to understand the Light, and to know that the Light - the Christos - is the reality of life and is the consecrated effort which flooded the mind of Jesus the Christ.

Understand, then, all of you, that the power of God to infuse the cells of your body with his cosmic energy already exists as pattern. For each cell has its own centrosome; and the centrosome has a potential 'quickedness' within it - the quickening of the Spirit. You have but to realize that there is within each cell a point of Light. This is in minutiae. It is small, it seems insignificant, and its energies are encompassed about by dense shadow and substance of human misqualification and miscreation.

Understand that tonight I am asking the Lords of Karma to set aside for the moment a great deal of this substance and to cause the dross to be drawn off by the angels of blue flame, and to see that in the name of God there is a buoyancy created, first within your consciousness and then within your physical forms.

You must understand that you are able, by the power of faith, to consider the universe to be a sea of light. And this is a light of great delight! It is the light of God that never fails! And this is the light in which you live, in which you move, and in which you have your being.

Relinquish, then, your own personal identity, a sense of personal existence, and cognize that you are a point of Light swimming within the sea of the Eternal One. Close your eyes and enter in deeply, into the heart of the eternal power of Light emanation: e - energy, man - manifestation of Light. To

- the deep things of God, our divine blueprint, and the preexistence of the soul in Spirit before the worlds were framed.

⁵II Pet. 1:19; Rev. 2:28; 22:16.

emanate - to pour forth by grace, not by confusion; by Light, not by delusion.

Pour forth, then, O Light of God that never fails! I do not require even to raise my voice to command nature. For when I speak, it is fulfilled, for it is a fiat through which God has permitted me control - a fiat which every ascended master wields and which you, also, by the acceptance of your full destiny, can one day wield to the glory of God and the magnificent manifestation of imparting to lesser manifestations the gifts that your own lifestream has externalized from the Father's heart.

Enter deeply, now, into a realization of your own reality. Feel no sense of flesh existence, but feel the buoyant, dancing joy of living flame pulsing within each cell! As your heart beats, recognize that it is a heart of light, and there surges through your flesh forms the power of the Infinite One - the power to rejuvenate, to recharge, to heal, to consecrate your efforts, to ennoble your mind, and to raise you up out of human doldrums and sense-consciousness into the domain of spiritual achievement.

You were there once, and you knew the wonderful grasp of the cosmic law of your own being. You stood there once, bereft of a flesh form. But being pure Spirit, the pure manifestation of God, you had no sense of weight, nor of oppression. Neither were you limited by the claustrophobic sense, which mankind have from time to time, of being confined to one place. You inhabited all space, and time was as a great loom. And you could pass the shuttle of your attention through this loom and weave beautiful patterns wondrous to behold and find a joy in the concepts that flooded across your mind, knowing that the source of those wonderful concepts was the consciousness of God shared with you - a breaking of the bread of his immortal substance.

He, then, who has loved life free in many past instances will also tonight love you free if you permit it. But oh, if there is a hardness in your feelings, if there is a doubt within your consciousness, if you will insist upon holding fast to mortal thought and feeling, I am certainly aware that you may not experience that which we desire.

However, I have asked for a great cosmic tone to sound. And as that tone sounds at inner levels, it shall come to pass that I shall raise you all into a higher state of consciousness, according to your free will, as you surrender to me and to the power of Life which beats your heart, recognizing that you surrender thus unto God and unto the ascended-master consciousness and unto the Life that desires to impart to you the fullness of the abundant life.

As the tone is now sounding, I ask you to let go of all feeling, of all consciousness, but listen to my words as I speak and feel yourself buoyed up upon this sea as it rises and falls with the undulations of God's heart.

Now love, now wisdom, now power surging and surging throughout nature! Recognize that your mind can fly apart from the body, your feelings and sensations blend with the stars, with myriad suns and systems of worlds; that the tones of those systems of worlds as they turn upon their axes can be heard by you - a beautiful hum, a hum of the cosmic infinite power, the power of the AUM.

Will you, then, one and all, chant with me nine times the sacred tone AUM.

AUM AUM AUM AUM AUM AUM AUM AUM AUM

The sound of the universe is the sound of universal love. And in the ascended-master conclaves, as the hours roll, we listen to the sound of AUM, AUM and of the other vibratory actions of the Word. We have actually spent as many as twenty years listening to the sound of AUM in some of our meditations. Can you imagine the joy that we must take in doing it?

Consider, then, the fetishes of mortal thought and feeling and observe how men are captivated by delusions of the senses. They think that they would be bored to praise God and say unto him, "Holy, holy, holy, LORD God Almighty," yet the blessed covering cherubim⁶ rejoice in the privilege

⁶Exod. 25:18-22; 37:7-9.

of doing this without ceasing.

There must, then, be something in human consciousness that does not fit the patterns of initiation - a certain restlessness of mortal thought and feeling, an awareness of turning away from the Light within to the exterior mold where the vibratory action of one lifestream disturbs another. And this is the truth which you must recognize and understand: that one lifestream disturbs another by dissonance, by inharmony, by the sound of clash and clamor, by the desire of the ego to express.

While men say, "We are devoted to a cause," they have proven by their actions that the cause is themselves, and God has been left out. All who have placed God first have found the true devotion to Self, for the true Self is the reality of God. For there is no other reality in existence save the reality of God. And if any other consciousness could exist in the universe other than the consciousness of God, God would be other than God. And God is the vibratory action of his own Word called forth from the Ungrund - the uncreated void - having given birth, through the womb of creation by the Word, of I forevermore.

And this vibratory action of the sacred AUM, the Amen - the great Amen, the great I AM - is one and the same. It is being, reality, existence, bliss, and joy! And the angels have it. And men, thinking of the angels as servitors of God, sometimes pity them and say, "What a pity to be forced to serve the Most High God and do his bidding!"

This, then, is the penalty men pay for fraudulent nonsense. They become enmeshed in a web of their own creation, and they find that they are surrounded by the vibratory action of unhappiness. God desires to remove the web. He desires to give all the impartation of his cosmic light.

And therefore, as you have chanted the AUM, I, Maitreya - mindful of the light upon the mountain, mindful of the summit of each man's being, mindful of the living soul pulsing within - call unto you to understand that I am about to perform another act of service in the interest of the remission of man's sins.

I have asked, therefore, for twelve legions of angels to come forth tonight and to chant for you the sacred AUM. I have asked them to chant the mantram of being. Some of you, if you listen, may hear them now as they have commenced; others will feel, perchance, the glow-ray of their activity. If you do not feel it, trouble not your hearts, for the activity of it will be readily apparent to you one of these days when the latent action commenced this night begins to awaken your world to an awareness of the initiatic process whereby man becomes more than man.

Man becomes more than man because he cognizes the divinity that has shaped his ends from the beginning and recognizes the need to relinquish his own grasp upon the reins of life and enter into the heart of his Divine Presence, and there to once again seize the reins from the Presence by the direction of the Holy Christ intelligence.

Thus is the light and banner of Maitreya upon the mountain, summoning the elect from the four corners of the earth to awaken to the Second Coming of the Lord Christ⁷ as he comes as a thief in the night⁸ and steals into the hearts of the multitudes, causing them to obtain grasp of his principles and understand that when they hold a child in their arms they are in reality the Christ in action and that they invoke his love to pour through their hands and flesh form.

This requires, I admit, a more than ordinary consecration. It requires the relinquishment of some of the habits which you have fallen into. It requires assistance from the Godhead to strike a blow in the name of God, to break the shackles which you have forged around yourself - it requires much activity of light, even as you have given ignorantly and in unbelief a great deal of energy to the powers of darkness, shadow, and unreality.

⁷Matt. 16:27; 24:3, 27; Mark 8:38; 13:26; John 14:2, 3, 18, 28; Acts 1:11; I Thess. 2:19; 3:13; 4:14-17; Heb. 9:28; Rev. 1:7.

⁸Matt. 24:36-44; 25:13; Mark 13:32-37; Luke 12:39, 40, 46; 21:34-36; I Thess. 5:2, 4; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 3:3; 16:15.

I wish to clear up a point, for someone had the concept in his mind that I was referencing that mankind were engaged in nefarious activities of blackness and shadow. I did not mean to imply - and I wish to correct this in the mind of the individual who thought it - that mankind en masse were all thinking to the point of blackness. It is often but a matter of a gray tone, for there is a great deal of desire in men - far more than they are credited with - to do good, to be active in serving the Most High God. It is just that the shadow of miscreation is created because men are ignorant and because they are victims of their own malpractice, their own habits of faithlessness, their own habits of destructivity, and the power of mimicry, which we might call tonight, by way of evoking a smile from your lips, human "monkeyshines."

I say to you, then, that you must stand upright - not according to the concepts of Darwinian evolution whereby man is proclaimed to have descended from monkeys and often acts like it; but rather, men and women must understand that their spines are erect. They are not four-footed beasts that walk the earth. Their heads are pointed upward, and the medulla oblongata is capable of receiving the vibratory action of our light!

Sanctissima! O holiness of the sacred fire, revel in these hearts! Buoy them up. Let them feel the sacred fire activated within their flesh forms, within their spirits and within their minds. Make them to know, if but for a flash of a second, the glimmering magic of thy face, O God! Proclaim it from the housetops! Shout it out unto all the world! The LORD God of Hosts reigneth within the flesh forms of men in whom he has long manifested, and now he proclaims himself King of kings within their hearts. He is Lord of lords; he is God of gods - yea, God of very gods. (Won't you please be seated.)

The veil within the human temple must be rent in twain.⁹ The veil of illusion must part, and by initiation reality will shine forth.

Beware, however, of the penalty for engaging in automatic writing, in psychic activity, and in all of those things which are contrary to ascended-master law. Take heed that you understand that there is no need for man to do these things which tie in to the psychic world. The Ouija board and many of these other activities bring mankind downward. I tell you, there are few upon the planet who understand how to operate the cards of the tarot.

You ought to understand, then, that the safest and best journey [course] for the elect is under the direction of the ascended masters. [It teaches you] how you ought to study their words and to pray unto them, to call unto them, to seek initiation, to be a real person, to be a divine person, to activate the flow of cosmic energy within your forcefields by sounding the Word, by humming the majestic concept of the living Christ, by feeling the surge of the resurrection current, by entering in to the power within the Holy of Holies of your own being.

Men do not have to go outside themselves to find salvation, for the kingdom of heaven is within you.¹⁰ And that kingdom that is within you is our kingdom.

Brothers and sisters, children of the sun, those dormant ones in whom the sleeping flame seeks to devour the carnal mind and produce the wonders of our love, understand that tonight there has occurred an event of great magnitude here in this room. And it is even now occurring, for the 'chrysalis' is in place. And we find a manifestation of twelve masters of wisdom from the Temple of the Sun standing round about this entire room and circling this entire building with their love light.

These twelve masters are extending swords of flame out into the atmosphere in order to produce in your consciousness the necessary changes that will help you to enter in to the spirit of Christ-sanity, Christ-intelligence, Christ-devotion, Christ-adoration, Christ-magnificence, Christ-healing power, Christ-exaltation, Christ-resurrection, and Christ-ascension!

⁹Matt. 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45.

¹⁰Luke 17:21.

All of this activity is a direct intention of the hierarchy. For if we can justify the experiment and we can bring to pass out of the lifestreams that are here a cosmic reality of being, then certainly the end here, the divine end, will have justified the means. And the means we have employed is to take our energy and invest it on your behalf in order to produce those miracles of thought and feeling which you yourselves have not merited directly by some specific act according to karmic law.

And therefore, we have extended to you the right hand of fellowship. We have given you a cosmic grant. We have offered our energy on your behalf, and we have sponsored you as children of the sun, as children of the elect.

Now, then, what you will do with this energy is directly up to you. And if, blessed ones, you justify the expenditure of that energy, within twelve months we will be able to expand it one hundredfold in a special activity for and on behalf the mankind of earth.

And I think you can see the handwriting on the wall from here - that the moving finger writes, and, having writ, moves on, and that in this case we hope that no one will even consider the canceling or the washing out of one line of it. For this is not a matter of human wit, but it is a matter all the way, and to wit, for the freedom of man in this day and age and according to the plan which does say, "Why do the heathen rage and the people imagine a vain thing?"¹¹

The LORD God of hosts made the universe, and he made it for the glory of himself and all whom he created. And man today are not sharing the glory; they are sharing the gloom of dispersion because they have fallen away from the Edenic state of consciousness into a mortal, crusty state of consciousness which does not give them the happiness God desires to expand.

And therefore, the entire purpose of our plan is for the consecration of light-energy within the forcefield of your being and the consecration of light-energy within the forcefield of your mind and the outflow of the light of God that never fails into the world of form to consecrate our power to the four corners of the earth!

And therefore, I say: O Gabriel, thou messenger of God, go forth tonight to the mystic East and carry the ribbons of our light streaming forth from the banner of Maitreya. Go forth to the West, O beloved Zadkiel, and say, "Hail to thee, O thou West!" To the farthest West carry this banner - the banner of Maitreya.

And we say also, then, to that great and magnificent Prince Michael: Go forth to the East. And we say also unto that blessed and magnificent Lord Uriel: Go forth to the West.

And we say unto Lord Morya El: Go forth to the South, and carry unto the people of South America and the Southern Hemisphere the light of Maitreya's banner. And we say unto Saint Germain: Go forth to the North.

And let there be a polar action that shall cause the very axis of the earth to understand that the rod of power within the heart of the earth, manifesting from the heart of Lord Gautama at Shamballa, is activated tonight in the magnetization according to the law of amber - of that great static charge of cosmic power from the Great Central Sun that shall direct a rising tide of cosmic energy upon the Earth planet itself, which energy shall go forth to initiate the earth and cause her to understand that if she does not fulfill her cosmic purpose, she shall reel to and fro as a drunken man. And this shall come to pass because the laws of God will have been violated.

I trust you, then, to act as emissaries of our divine intelligence and to understand that there is absolutely no question but that this activity is a direct flow from the very heart of God for the salvation of mankind. And through the power of the Cosmic Christ vested in me, which I exercise tonight in response to the calls of the saints - those who are ascended - in response to the calls of mankind unascended who have loved and served Saint Germain and your beloved Jesus, who have understood the message of the resurrection flame and who realize that the arrows that fly by day

¹¹Pss. 2:1; Acts 4:25.

and the terrors that fly by night - the psychic grips of darkness that terrorize the world - are not the intention of Almighty God but stem from the denizens of the underworld who have no power except that which they have stolen from mankind as their birthright.

And one day the cockatrice den and the roar of their substance shall no longer be heard in the world.¹² For they shall stand upon the sides of the pit, and the voice of God, the sacred Word, shall consume them in an instant by his outgoing breath. And it shall come to pass that never shall they be anymore.

And in their place the righteous shall stand as the sons of God arrayed in robes of light - the magnitude of cosmic initiation. And all that is evil and dross and mortal shall be replaced by all that is benign and that is illuminating and that is immortal.

And you, blessed ones, shall stand in the robes that you have worn and honored by your office. And we shall hold your hand and say unto you, "Friend, thou comest hither because thou lovest. Thou comest hither because thou servest. Thou comest hither because thou acceptest that which we have given out of the generosity of the heart of God."

And from the power of the three-times-three and out from the Great Central Sun the majesty of God has swept forth! And surely it is not a vain thing, and surely the elect shall see it and rejoice, and surely the saints shall hear it and implore God for your success.

May I silently love you.

Peace be with you.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet March 25, 1967, during The Class of the Ascension in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

¹²Isa. 11:8; 14:29; 59:5; Jer. 8:17.

Chapter 16

Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 15, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 16 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 15, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XI

The Building of the City

The solemn banner is unfurled. It is the banner of joy. It is the banner of perfection. It is the banner of purity.

The night is pierced with the radiance of the instellar light of perfection from the heart of God. There is no need for men to fear or to quiver in indecision, for the decision for perfection from the Mind of God from the beginning was so ordered. It is life and purity as was released from the heart of the creative master of universal Life.

Now come the veiled communicants upon the mountain, ascending one by one and in little bands. Now they come rising slowly, and they buffet their feet against the rocks. Now there is a disturbance here and a disturbance there, and we must spend our time quelling disturbance while the banner from the summit reveals itself with the fervor of the fiery ones whose every hope is for the magnification of cosmic intent.

The purpose of cosmic initiation is to bestow the reality and the vestments of reality upon every individual, that every individual may know for himself the meaning of life and seek it not in the counsels of another. The Most High God has implanted in the seed of man, in his own seed, Veritas¹ - all that is Truth. And this Truth must be sought. It must be pursued as though it were the only power in existence! For as long as men seek for all of the issues of mortal thought and feeling which are illusion, reality will escape them - and they do not seem to understand that the dust that is raised in the battle is to obscure the image of the shield of divine perfection.

Let all, then, who would render cosmic service unto God, within the solitary recesses of their own being, commit themselves now unto the domain of infinite reality and understand that the splendor of that reality that shines through the grail of outer appearance is the real. All else is but the disturbance of the dust, pulsed by a wind that is inordinate perchance and often causes men to fear and to doubt and to be assailed by a host of thoughts that are imperfect in themselves.

Let all understand that imperfect thoughts must produce the fruit of imperfection. Only by the perfect thought and the magnification of the perfect thought are individuals able to find their freedom and to understand the need to assert it by the power of the Spirit of Life which bursts within them as the eternal spring!

¹Veritas: Latin, "the truth, the actual state or nature of things, reality."

We, then, who function in those domains of Light and the majesty of Light, assure you that the hem of our garment is available that you may touch it. But, if touching it perchance, and you are healed, and you produce the same unmiraculous cause that caused it to come forth in the beginning, what then? What then? For the purposes of Life must be served. And those who trek out in this nomadic wilderness and assert the unrealities of life - when Life is all around them with the real - will always find the need to summon hope, for it will, perchance, escape them when it is needed most.

We urge all, then, to understand that the building of the cosmic city - whether it be the city of Saint Augustine² or the city of the New Jerusalem³ - is not the act of a solitary moment, but it is the accretion of holy energy summoned over the span of a lifetime, when the rainbow realities of Life were gathered in preference to the cobwebs of misshapen identity and the sowing of vanity into the cup of being.

Whence, whither, why? What direction shall man take? It is the direction of shaping those holy ends to which he was born, to wit, that he might produce the beauty of Purpose. And Purpose herself is as a virgin awaiting the coming of the heavenly bridegroom⁴ - the union between the outer manifestation in its readiness to obedience and the Spirit of that obedience that longs to bestow the vestments of immortal life upon those aspirants who are ready and are willing.

And the summoning of the will is vital and important, for the summoning of the will is a tangible reality. And the will is not of flesh and blood; it is the fervor of the Spirit whereby the bones are strengthened, made fat, and the mind infused with that spirit of merriment which is the joy of God that partakes of the elixir that causes mankind to understand that the fountain of youth and abundance and joy is within and that joy is the motor of life which removes from his mind a sense of frustration and dullness.

For we call and we summon to beauty! We call and we summon to unity! We call and we summon to purity! And the past is prologue. And it has no meaning except that it must be redeemed as one holds a rosary and, bead by bead, causes it to pass through their fingers, identifying it momentarily.

So, each deed strung on the chain of the years must be summoned, and perfection required to replace imperfection. And there is no possibility whatsoever that any individual can come to our abode until they are ready and have produced the fusion between the unreality (unrealized man) and the divine God-realized man the fashion of that which is made eternal in the heavens⁵ - which is the living span that leads from the bridge of mortal consciousness unto the realm of the immortals where the beautiful alabaster cities gleam, not only as the tangible reality of a moment, but as the reality of foreverness.

I speak, then, of the need in this city of Washington to cognize and to understand the getting of understanding.⁶ For the mind becomes a sieve when it comes to the test, and the precepts and principles of the Christ and the Buddha are ignored in the hotheadedness of mankind as they egoistically pursue their vanity and, forsooth, are more an example of the serpent crawling upon his belly upon the ground than of the winged one - the lifted-up golden serpent that was lifted up in the wilderness as the symbol of the Christ.⁷

For the Christ did indeed plant his heel upon the serpent's head.⁸ But so long as the wisdom of man that is foolishness with God⁹ is used to multiply nefarious activity and to spread the poison

²Saint Augustine (354-430), early Church Father, spent 13 years writing *The City of God* - a 22-volume philosophical history which portrays 2 rival cities: the eternal city of God and the perishing city of the world.

³Heb. 12:22; Rev. 3:12; 21:2, 10.

⁴Matt. 25:1-13; II Cor. 11:2; Rev. 19:7-9.

⁵II Cor. 5:1.

⁶Prov. 3:13-21; 4:5-7; 16:16; 19:8; Pss. 119:73, 104, 125, 130, 144.

⁷Num. 21:8, 9; John 3:14.

⁸Gen. 3:14, 15.

⁹I Cor. 1:20, 25; 2:14; 3:18-20.

of hatred and discord in the world community, mankind cannot build the City of God and cannot understand the fashion thereof.

But we are watching from the towers of our radiance in the immortal heavens and we are bending low, hour by hour, to answer the entreaties of mankind imploring us to intercede according to our fashion in the fashions of the times. But when we come and we bring about an answer to the summoning, behold, it comes to pass that men are lifted up - even as a moth is attracted by the flame - for a moment, and then there is the singeing of the wings of karma and the downfall of the moth into the fiery flame. For the purpose was not salient, the purpose was not victorious, the purpose was not pure! And individuals were not ready to be fashioned. They were not ready to become malleable; and therefore, there continued in their mind and being the turmoil and the unhappiness that was their heritage from the flesh and from their forefathers.

The progenitors, then, of mankind have become those who have fallen from grace and perfection. And behold, the elder race and all that they have had to taught has been ignored in action far too much, whereas the unrealities and the darkness has been gathered around them as though it were a comfortable cloak whereby they could walk and not be seen.

But the eye of God is everywhere! And the eye of God that is seen in initiation is everywhere. And the peering of that ineffable Light into the domain of mankind's consciousness - whereby that Light discovers every secret intent and brings it to light that it may burst into purification and the fount of purity and be washed - must be produced.

For when it is produced, behold! As Magdalene the harlot stood, then, before Christ - before his eye had discovered her sin, and then afterward - behold, she was as one clothed upon with vestments of white linen and her thoughts were pure and she was lifted up.¹⁰

Let all understand, then, that the beautiful mission of the Lord Christ (and the beautiful mission of every avatar who has come from the higher mountain) has descended from the summit of consecrated consciousness upon the altar of God to the planes below - to the realm of Tabor,¹¹ to the realm of the Table Mountain,¹² to the realm of the common plane.

Into the world has come the avatar, the descending one, the star with its flashing, meteoric power! And he has descended into the world as the Teacher. And behold, he has worn clean and white linen, and the world has rended him - the world has turned aside, the world has preferred to dawdle.

And we come, then, to those who are willing to understand the summoning to the election,¹³ who will understand that the eye of God that is everywhere is the eye of creative intent to magnify in person all that is of beauty and perfection, to remove the masked persona, and to produce the immortal shining that is within the splendor of the flame of Life that is within thee.

This is the flame that can say, "I live!"
This is the flame that can say, "I give!"
This is the flame Ich dien¹⁴
That loves to serve, that loves to give.
This is the flame of hope that ye are -
This is the flame of identity that becomes a star
Radiating out into the world community
The selfsame hope of the Christ,

¹⁰Mark 16:9; Luke 8:2; John 20:1, 11-18.

¹¹The ascended master God Tabor, the "God of the Mountains," governs the mountain ranges of North and Central America.

¹²Table Mountain in the Rockies in the environs of Wyoming is the location of the Cave of Symbols - a retreat of Saint Germain and focus of golden-age science and invention.

¹³Deut. 7:6, 7; Col. 3:12; I Thess. 1:4; II Thess. 2:13, 14; II Pet. 1:10.

¹⁴Ich dien: German, "I serve."

Of the one Spirit, of the one Mind, of immortal Life,
Of the passion of the free, of all that is of beauty -
And of Light.

From the Light I have come. To the Light I shall return. And the brothers in white who walk with me - they who are aware of the savagery of the world and of this generation - say unto you all: The need for essential unity has never been greater. Nor has the need for consummate understanding of the meaning of life ever been a greater requirement than that which is the requirement of this hour. Let all, then, with open mind and heart, with receptive cups of consciousness, understand the sending that we do from time to time on wings of thought.

With beauteous radiance we send out thought
And when that thought unto mankind is brought
It is the intention of the gods
Not to make man mad
Because they would destroy him,
But to make man glad
Because they would remove in him
All that is of mortal dross
And mend the vessel at any cost,
Restoring it to its own rightful place
Of beauty, love, of perfection.
All of this God is.
All of this the masters are.
And it is given unto you all: it is initiation.
It is the initiation of those splendid moments
That come to you because you are willing
To summon the will that God is instilling.

Hear us now, then, and accept the vibratory action of the will of God which is descending into this city of Washington in the hope that we may yet reinforce in the people of this nation an understanding of their destiny, an understanding of their greatness, an understanding of all that they can do of action to produce the miracle of perfection in the world in this hour, when little children on bended knee do cry out to the God of power and say, "Help us now!"

The world today knows, blessed ones, the turmoil and woes that are descending, invoked from the karmic bands of mankind. The world knows and awaits the descent of that star Wormwood.¹⁵ The world knows the cup of bitterness and the cup of woe.

But it is the wish of heaven to end it so much - so very much that as I am speaking to you, the Archangel Gabriel has descended into this room and is flooding his light throughout this city tonight in order that mankind may feel the pulsations of the annunciation.¹⁶ For there are today being born, as there are being born every day, countless little babes who have a roseate face of hope within their soul. They come fresh from heaven's own hands into a world, and they seek and demand a higher standard than society has produced.

The Angel of the Annunciation, Lord Gabriel, then, is radiating out from this city to every mother tonight - and every mother-to-be, and to the mothers of the whole world - that great love that speaks of each man finding his place in life and understanding that that is not a place of dullness, a place of strife, a place of confusion, but is a place of absolutism, of perfection, of eternal time that transcends mortal time and mortal space.

¹⁵Rev. 8:10, 11.

¹⁶Luke 1:11-38.

Out of the depths thou hast called unto me,¹⁷ and I have heard your voice. And I AM come. And with me there is a greater company than all that dwell in this great city. And the forces of Light that are many are serving tonight to free the world from strife and fear and confusion. Will you help me? Will you serve? Will you seek to understand?

God help mankind through your hands and the hands of all who are willing.

Ladies and gentlemen, in the name of the Cosmic Christ and by the power of his might, I salute that flame within your heart.

I thank you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet February 23, 1968, in Washington, D.C.

¹⁷Pss. 130:1.

Chapter 17

Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 22, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 17 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 22, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XII

Karma

My beloved, the pilgrims upon the mountaintop are few. The aspirants on the plains are many. And the authority of God rests upon every human heart. The summoning of the elect to the consecration of divine intent is ushering forth. The Infinite calls and outlines the hills with rising splendor! For the night of man's gloom and density has passed and the morrow dawneth with new hope.

The cup trembles and the cup of wrath that mankind have fabricated - to which they have contributed in banal ignorance their attention - is now ready to be delivered. Yet the angels of compassion unite with the ascended masters to stay the hand of world karma and say, "Yet a little while, stay, that men may be quickened into wakefulness."

Maitreya summons! The elect have received our banner. The unfurling is at hand. The consummation of God's holy will is required now for every heart who will embrace salvation, for salvation is for all. It is not only for the few, but for the many.

Now we come, and around us, surrounding you all, angels with drawn swords of mighty light rays are consecrating themselves to the separation of individual man unto the monadic ideal - to the realm where the oneness of God is recognized and sought after!

Hearts hunger and thirst after righteousness. And the universal compassion of the universal Christ is pouring the supplication of our domain into the chalice of mortality that a quickening may occur, that with this summoning there may go forth into manifestation purity and love and grace and hope and all that will raise men and lift them into the supremacy of the divine emotion.

What is the divine emotion? It is love.

What is love? Love is God.

What is God, if not ye all when ye love?

And by the ministry of love we will summon the little children to understand that the Master is waiting for the neophyte hearts to expand, to enter into the gates of compassion, to feel what is happening in the world order, to understand that the tears of the world create a river that would wash away from the moorings of stability mankind drenched in self-pity.

The deeds of their own creation have not borne good fruit. Yet the mercy of God droppeth from heaven and kindleth a fire in the consciousness. And our fire approacheth nigh. And behold, the

dust that has been raised as the tide of emotion bearing the whirlwind of mortal energy shall be dispersed! For the LORD God consumes all of that which is not the purity of love, of selflessness, by the fire that trieth every man's work¹ through the sacred initiations which are the requirement of this moment.

America, awake! World, awake! Individual man, awake! The purposes of heaven that have trembled in the cusp of the ages are now awaiting mankind's acceptance.

The pure in heart shall see God. But is purity of heart only for the few? Purity of heart is for the many! Purity of heart is for all! Purity of heart is the requirement of initiation. It is the diligence which frames within the unity of God the reference of the divine ideal - the character of each man which seeks to fashion that man after the divine image and will not give power or aggrandizement to the mortal image of imperfection.

Lay down your lives, then, upon the altar where transformation can take place. For the mountain-top experience is the requirement of this hour - that each man shall enter in consciously to that state of all-knowing where the Mind of God can produce in the individual monad the realization of that love of heaven which flows, and that that flow can become the breath of reality with the freshness of spring, promising resurrection to men from the dead works that have not borne fruit.

I call to your attention that supreme moment when the Master, the Lord Christ, walked before the unfruitful fig tree. At that moment when he sought to touch with his hands the fruit of that tree, it came to pass that it was barren and he said, "Henceforth let no man eat [fruit] of thee forever!" When they returned, the disciples noticed that the tree was dried up and they spake unto him and said, "The tree which thou didst curse is dried up."²

So it shall come to pass that those who shall not avail themselves of opportunity for initiation, that those who consider that they can play at the game of life without understanding the seriousness of divine opportunity shall find that the divine fruit shall ignore them because they have ignored it. The world is filled with those who say, "We have played unto you and you have not danced."

I call to your attention, children of the Light, that the hour of success in the cosmic venture is at hand, for the powers of darkness cannot forever rule over the minds of men. And the power of the Light shall break the spell of mankind's outer consciousness, even as a coconut when it is cast to the earth with the force of Hercules. And it shall come to pass that it shall shatter! And the milk of divine kindness that is within Christ shall be given to all, and the fruitful cup shall issue forth the power of divine kindness.

For opportunity is renewed. And day by day, men are able to understand that their yesterdays are but links in the immortal chain. They should understand that this is not a chain of bondage, but that this is a chain of cause and effect leading to the highest destiny. They should understand that the spirit of Christ-regeneration abides in their flesh, that the power of regeneration is in their hand to put forth and to eat of the Tree of Life that is in the midst of the garden of God.³

Shatter delusion!

Shatter confusion!

Shatter destruction!

And break forth the bells of the morning!

Let the bells of the morning ring!

Let the hearts of men sing!

¹Mal. 3:2, 3; Matt. 3:11, 12; Luke 3:9, 16, 17; I Cor. 3:13-15; I Pet. 1:7; 4:12, 13.

²Matt. 21:19, 20; Mark 11:13, 14, 19-21.

³Gen. 2:9; 3:22, 24; Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14.

Let the good fruit come forth from bud and flower!

Know, then, that when good fruit is to be born, it is because the consciousness has embraced the idea of it. And men must acknowledge that the power of good fruit rests upon their own lives - that the kingdom of God is within them!⁴ Let all understand it. And let the world hear it. And let the powers of Life from the world-to-come now be scattered abroad in the world of form.

For a few trembled concerning the earthquake which recently hit Los Angeles.⁵ I tell you that the earth shall reel and shake as though a mother shook a naughty child, unless this generation shall see God in greater measure. For the cup of wrath is now full. And although God has mitigated it again and again, and although the karmic lords have held it back again and again, and although a similar experience is now being given to the earth that was brought forth in the Atlantean times, I say unto you all that union of hearts must come about, that men must understand the security of that union, that men must understand that they cannot gather grapes of thistles.⁶

Let the world, then, unite as never before behind the power of Truth. For the dark forces have scattered the children of the Light as chaff before a wild hurricane! And they have done it because men have been easily turned aside from the power of the Light. It has taken no more than a fragmentary thought - a whisper, a rumor - and souls long rooted in the power of the Christ have departed to listen to the voices of human inharmony.

I say, then, let us cut the ties for all time that bind men to a sense of egoism and to a sense of oppression whereby they feel a need to oppress one another. Let all understand: the power of freedom is the greatest gift that mankind can have, and there is no higher initiation than the initiation of absolute freedom. For when men give unto others the same freedom that they expect to enjoy for themselves, it comes to pass that the world is raised and men literally pull themselves up by their own bootstraps!

We have seen the blight of riot and ruin in this land. We have seen the blight of the lie and the practice of deceit in this land. We have seen the world trembling to frame new orders of political significance. We have observed that food and clothing and material things have concerned mankind more than the bread that came down from heaven.⁷ And we urge upon you that every one of you will understand the beauty of God that intends all life upon the planet to share in the heavenly abundance.

It is meet that order come to this planet. And it does not come because men, out of the storehouse of their bounties, will feed one another material bread while denying to them the bread of the Spirit. It will not come because men simply give food to those who will not work, for the karmic law requires that each man shall eat of his own bread, which he does earn because he serves life in one way or another.⁸

And so, while there are those who are infirm and feeble, and while there are those who are caught up in a state of consciousness where they cannot seem to rise out of their own lethargy, there are many who possess power and strength of limb but not strength of mind who must now take strength of mind and offer it to God, that they may themselves become overcomers in their own domain and not constitute a burden upon the world politic. For the world order must understand the laws of karma - that injustice does not exist by reason of the will of heaven but because mankind have continually thought that they were oppressed by one another.

⁴Luke 17:21.

⁵On April 8, 1968, an earthquake measuring 6.5 on the Richter scale was felt over approximately 60,000 square miles of Southern California, Western Arizona, and Southern Nevada, causing extensive property damage but no serious injuries. The center was located in the Borrego Mountain area, northeast of San Diego County where the quake registered an intensity of 7; in the Los Angeles area, it registered 5 and below.

⁶Prov. 10:16; Matt. 7:15-20; 12:33; 13:3-8, 19-23; Mark 4:3-8, 14-20; Luke 6:43-45; 8:5-8, 11-15.

⁷John 6:30-35, 38, 41, 47-58.

⁸Gal. 6:1-9; II Thess. 3:8-13.

We do not deny that oppressions have existed in the world. But we affirm that those oppressions were not nearly so great as the burden that men have brought upon their own heads by reason of their own failure to understand the law of karma and the infinite law of supply and demand. For every soul that puts his hand to the plow to plow a straight furrow in this world can find, by the cosmic law of justice and destiny, that he will be able not only to enjoy the fruits of his own labor but will also be able to find the pathway that leads to spiritual abundance where his soul is no longer dependent upon individuals around him to warm him, to clothe him, to feed him, to supply him with the essence of joy.

And therefore, now, in the name of Almighty God, I say to the angels that have come with me this night:

Dispense to these,
The children of God,
The fruit of our energy.
Let them feel a peal of our joy!
Let them feel a touch of our hand!
Let them feel the glow-ray of God
That they may understand
That the heavenly intent is to raise them,
To free them, to bless them, to keep them
Guarded, guided, and loved
Not only now, but forever.

It is done. And let the joy of the Infinite permeate your bodies and quicken them by the fire of Life!

It is done. And let the fire of the Infinite Intelligence pour into your minds and stimulate them until the blossoms of eternity in far-flung worlds are visible to your consciousness.

It is done. And the veil of flesh drops from the consciousness as easily as the tallow from a candle. And the flame stands alone - the immortal soul - and it consumes the dross.

And behold, the face of purity shines within you. And that face will not leave you comfortless, for it will bring into view the face of the living Christ. And Christ will be formed in you as the highest niche to which man can aspire - in-niche-iation, the climbing of the ladder of Jacob.⁹

Hear, O Israel, the LORD our God is one God!¹⁰

Hear, then, O ye children of the dawn: there is one God and ye are a part of him. He is broken for you, and you have fed upon his substance. He is your life, and he is the life of all men.

And it shall come to pass, then, that the consecration of new ideas must occur; and the presentation of new ideas must be formed in the world community. And these ideas must embrace the old order that changeth not and yet introduces change.

The beast that was not, that is, and that is to come must be understood, as well as the Son of God that goeth forth to make war with the dragon and with those who follow in his wake, having in their foreheads and in their right hands the mark of the beast.¹¹

Men must understand that the knowledge of carnal intelligence is the mark of the beast [upon them], unless individuals will use their minds to grasp the holy significance of cosmic law. For the minds of men cannot grasp through carnal intelligence the tremendous power of infinite love. But infinite love is at hand.

⁹Gen. 28:12.

¹⁰Deut. 6:4; Mark 12:29.

¹¹Rev. 12:3, 4, 7-17; 13; 14:9-11; 15:2; 16:2; 17; 19:11-16, 19, 20; 20:1-4.

I am aware of the heat. This is being generated now in order to create transmutation for your initiation. And you will be grateful when this day has passed and you see, toward the dawn of the Easter celebration, the great change that will occur in your countenance and in that which looks within and sees the Holy Christ image traced by the fingers of God upon the fabric of your mind and soul.

I AM come. I AM come. I AM come to make you whole. I AM come not to gild the soul as one gilds a lily, but to evoke the response of that purity which is trumpeted forth by the lilies of the field - that you will understand the meaning of "they toil not, neither do they spin . . .,"¹² that you will understand that God worketh in you to perfect his perfect work within you.

This is repetitious for a purpose: that you will understand it, that you will grasp the significance of perfection, that you will hold to the fires of life and the necessity of travail. For travail is for deliverance, and the significance of travail is that the beauty of the dawn, then, is great as it is contrasted with the midnight hour. Let men understand initiation as the means to rising, as a means to raising consciousness, as the means to assimilating the purity of the Law.

It is not so. It is not so! It is not so! The lies of the carnal mind are human vanity. They are trumpery. They will lead you to the pit of illusion and delusion. But the laws of God will give you your freedom.

Will you, then, enter in with me tonight - into the consciousness of the meaning of freedom and understand that the giving of yourself unto God freely is the key to beauty and security and the dominion that the Law requires each one to take over himself? For who is the enemy of God? The enemy of God within the domain of the soul is the ego that is not transmuted! And the darkness of substance within man's world opaques the Light that would shine through the grail of man's own chalice.

The Good Friday spell will be broken, and the fruit of Easter morning will be the resurrection. This is the surge of cosmic power toward regeneration. And all of the darkness of the night, and the toil that mankind at times through illusion experience, is as nothing when the dawn cometh.

We urge upon all, then, the understanding that the governments of the world are shaken by the tremendous distribution of the Atlantean rebellion, which is now once again coming into manifestation through the youth of the world who are, in many cases, the reembodied Atlanteans - but not all. For, scattered among the Atlantean rebels are the children of God, the children of the Sun, the holy Buddhas, the holy Christ children, and many diligent and magnificent incoming souls that have not yet taken embodiment.

We warn all of you, then, that you have a place in the chain of command, that you are identified with the Great White Brotherhood through this summoning. We have summoned the elect to make their calling and election sure.¹³ We have invoked the power of God for every little child upon this planet. We have invoked salvation for this age.

We refuse acceptance of the powers of darkness that create murder and mayhem in the world. We refuse acceptance of the powers of darkness that, as demoniac forces, radiate the lust of imperfection in the world by the greed of selfishness.

We demand the invocation of the Christ within every child upon this planet. We say, then, in God's name, Let our banner be raised! Let our banner be raised! Let our banner be raised!

We will not trample upon men to oppress them, for they have free will. But we will impress the world with the thoughts of the angels, with the thoughts of the outline of the glow-ray of the rising sun over the distant hills. We will show forth to the world that new hope is born, that the sun of radiance is rising within human consciousness, and that the power is even now being summoned from

¹²Matt. 6:25-34; Luke 12:22-31.

¹³II Pet. 1:10.

the four corners of the world to reverse the tide of man's negative magnetism.

I say to you that your beloved Saint Germain has already fabricated the first early beginnings of a new release of unparalleled strength through the International Re-Source Conference to be held in San Francisco and Los Angeles.¹⁴ You will be amazed when you see the unity of the divine purpose as it is released to the nations of the world when men are taught to summon their resources in a reversal of all that banal darkness which is presently oppressing mankind.

For salvation is personal but it is also universal. For the Christ comes to every man individually, per se, but he also comes to the world. And as a thief in the night, he takes away and catches up those souls who love him and will keep his commandments into that great cloud of witnessing and glory, whereby the world itself shall also be saved and regenerated as those very souls that bear witness to the Truth return with him to the world to manifest the beauty of the Law. As Enoch, the seventh from Adam, said, "Behold, the LORD cometh with ten thousand of his saints to execute judgment upon the ungodly."¹⁵

And therefore, it shall come to pass that that judgment shall be to restore to all men the former state of universal righteousness. And this is no robbery. For there is not a soul, according to karmic law, who can escape the fruit of his doings - for good or for ill. And therefore, let all understand that redemption and the redemptive process will take place.

It is illumination that the age requires; salvation is automatic when men have illumination. For when men know the Law and are not ignorant of it, they will pursue the path to God as though they were wild in stampede to find him - to find at the end of the rainbow that potential which men have said is the pot at the end of the rainbow. It is, in reality, the potential of God that lies by mighty light rays within the domain of all who seek and are successful. And you can be successful if you will surrender your mortal wills to God and walk in the pathway the Master trod.

This is the initiation that will make of you one mighty body that will move in the family of nations and grow and expand your limbs as you add to your number daily such as should be saved and be in the vanguard of those who will save mankind by becoming the vehicles of the Christ consciousness in the world.

Ask yourself, then: Are you ready to do the will of God? Are you ready to take your place with the elect? Or do you prefer to be as the chaff that before the wild hurricane does fly? Do you prefer to be driven by every wind of doctrine, by every disturbing outer condition, by fear and by mortal vicissitude?

Ask yourself that question. And if the answer is "yea" and you are willing to follow the path of light, rather than "nay, I refuse to go and I will stay with the world," then understand that you must follow in the wake of the ascended masters. You must follow the banner that we uphold before you tonight. For only by a sustained diligence can the world be saved. Only by a sustained diligence can an individual overcome.

For mastery comes not easy - albeit Saint Germain has said that the sense of struggle makes the struggle.¹⁶ I assure you, one and all, that as you understand and grasp the principle of surrender to God, you will find that God surrenders to you.

I have given you a great mystery. It is up to you to ferret it out to its fullness.

In the name of Almighty God, I call to the angels of initiation that are with me to convey into the world of form the beauty of holiness, the love of God, the power of brotherhood, and the sustainment

¹⁴The 1968 International Re-Source Conference, sponsored by The Summit Lighthouse, was held July 20-21 in San Francisco, California, and July 26-28 in Los Angeles to examine political, social, educational, and religious problems and to determine the best resolution, through summoning personal, national, and international resources.

¹⁵Jude 14, 15; Enoch 2.

¹⁶See Saint Germain, February 22, 1970, "Spiritual Alliance," *Intermediate Studies in Alchemy, Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 13, p. 32. Also in paperback *Intermediate Studies in Alchemy*, p. 21, Summit University Press.

of the torch of freedom.

O Spirit of the Resurrection, flame in these thy children!
O Spirit of the Resurrection, consecrate their lives anew!
O Spirit of the Resurrection, make them many, not few!
O Spirit of the Resurrection, love them free!
O Spirit of the Resurrection, expand, expand in thee!
Peace to the world,
Peace I give.
Peace to the world,
By peace I live.
Peace to the world -
And freedom, too,
For the many, and not the few.

Will you heed my words this night and hold those words close to your heart. Clasp those words, for they are life - not for yourselves alone but for a trembling planet, for a trembling planet that knows not what it does, for a planet on the brink of destruction that yet can be saved.

In the name of the Christ of the ages and by the banner of our illumination flame,

I, Maitreya, salute you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet April 11, 1968, during the Easter class Symphony in Spring in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 18

Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 29, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 18 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - April 29, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XIII

Compassionate Teachers Sent to Earth's Schoolroom

“God Is Here!”

How sweet are the initiatic fires blazing as a star of hope in the firmament of identity, filling the cup of consciousness with the joy and the love radiance of the Eternal!

As though I were your foster father, I am come this night to bring you the comfort of the eternal God. You call me the Initiator, and so I AM, by His grace resident within you. For there are compensating factors resident within man correspondent to that which is above.

Tonight, mindful of the tenderness of the love of the students for the eternal Presence, mindful of the consonance of the universe, I AM here to impact Light against Darkness and to produce the comfort of the Holy Spirit and the divine radiance in the cup of man's God-charity - the cup that considers his neighbor and the positioning of grace in his consciousness as of paramount import.

Let me, then, ask of you a tenderness in spirit, a pliability in feelings, a receptivity in consciousness to the descending arc from on high. For God hath heard the calls of his children for deliverance, and he is prepared to initiate various individuals in a greater measure of the extension of divine reality into the world of men, that men may be made aware of the magnificent God Presence anchored within the fires of the heart.

I see the golden light pulsing and rising, shedding its majesty over mountaintop, and the blending of the dark purple as it also yields to the glow of the golden light. And I see the students coming from afar, students filled with hearts of devotion whose auras are light - clear light - and the majesty that is cupped within the soul to produce the fragrance of immortal wholeness because the soul yields its mortal identity (its corruptible self) unto the incorruptible pliability of cosmic grace.

The hands of God, then, descending over the forcefield of the soul changes the magnetic emanations and removes from the consciousness those brutal manifestations of carnal viciousness, replacing it all by the Love/Light and the supremacy of cosmic grace. Again and again we turn our consciousness to grace, for grace is the fulfilling of the pact of identity. It is a fulfilling of realization. It is the surrender of the soul to the sweet bliss of infinite compassion.

God is nigh thee this night and the pulsations of his light are in thyself. And his light is able to transmute, by its transmission of cosmic identity, the fullness of his love for his children. And the world shall be blessed this night because of the cup ye drink and because of the love ye share and because of the bread of the Word that ye break together now.

Our hearts are overflowing with devotion. For with me tonight are twelve masters known to many of you whom I shall not identify by request - their request. They are pouring their love, together with the angelic hosts, into this convocation of seeking and loving men and women - those who understand that the folds of identity are captured in the light-radiance of the garments of initiation which men wear when they understand the capacity of heaven to drape them in those garments and to see that there is quietude in the world of men, that it is the quietude of the divine peace that descends and holds them in the divine embrace - a love ray from on high that touches the tenderness of the divine coal to the pliability of the mortal altar of manifestation. God is here! And he is within you. And out of the burning fires of his reality will come a new birth of identity.

Puny men, men of lesser comprehension caught in the travails of the psychic net, engage in spiritualistic and psychic practices. These individuals shall be cut free from our spiritual organizations below as they have been cut free above. For we are concerned with welding together, under the gnosis of cosmic identity and cosmic reality, a body of divine servers who will unswervingly give their faith and devotion to the eternal purposes of our Brotherhood; and they cannot do it by psychic communion or by involvement in the practices of black magic, voodooism, or witchcraft. Even variance is not permitted, but only the constancy of an unwavering star that stands before the soul as the power to roll back the veils of obscurity and reveal the wholeness of the divine intent to the manifest person below awaiting the divine hand and ministrations of the universal Christ.

O Divine Master of all, universal God Presence, descend now upon each and every monad and let them feel the divine embrace of thy own compassion for their wholeness! They are the children of thy dawn.

And when the fiat of Mercy passed through the universal fires and invoked creative manifestation, behold, the sons of God were there. In embryonic consciousness, they danced in the Spirit of the living flame and beheld the turning universes and magnificent galaxies as thou didst cause them to spring forth. And Pleiades, the seat of our Brotherhood, did itself spring forth magnificently full-blown from thy heart flame. And behold the bands of Orion and the magnificence of Arcturus! All are a part of macrocosmic Love. And through the farthest reaches of untrammelled space, thy angelic host pass with a speed that transcends the lightning. And the flame that descends from above is the fire of resurrection.

Resurgens Christus,¹
O magnificent power within the soul,
Flame of the resurrection to make men whole,
Descend now in flaming glow-ray!
Envelop consciousness with the power of thy love,
And sustain these momentums descending from above
Until men are able to drop the veils of Matter and say:
Let these pass, they are not myself
But only those shadow shapes,
Those things which I have worn -
And they are outworn garments.
I shall now reach up
And accept from the hand of my Beloved
Those garments of Christ-radiance that are my own.
I shall claim them!

They possess the power to atone for all the weaknesses to which the flesh has been prey and to replace it all by the love of the Infinite and the understanding that this world is but a schoolroom in

¹Latin: the resurrecting Christ, Christ rising again.

the great universal outpouring of divine purpose and that here we do culture men and mature them for those realms above, where, entering into cosmic and universal service of divine love, they shall understand that worlds yet far more embryonic than this one require the ministrations of those who will be prepared by cosmic initiation to come unto those worlds and to serve, even as men may now understand the meaning of the universal and the far-flung worlds that are being revealed.

Therefore, tonight, as I speak to you it is by the power of universal compassion to reveal to you that the magnificent Macrocosmic/microcosmic pattern of universal interchange is a system so great as to free you, if you will accept it, from all of the fears to which the human race has been prey, to teach every one of you that there is a magnificent exchange program whereby advanced souls from other systems of worlds are brought here into physical embodiment to teach and to manifest superiority to the human race, to show to men such superiority as almost defies the imagination - that these beings that come here are, upon their own worlds, but the norm, and each one of them has in him reborn those selfsame radiances of attained God-magnificence from those higher systems.

These are brought to the world of form here below to act as teachers to mankind in various phases of human consciousness. The outworking of artisanship in brass and iron, the working in marble and sculptury, the magnificent manifestation of great art - all of this, blessed ones, is the power of descending souls who come here, sometimes long since escaped from those rounds of human controls by which you are affected.

They are free when they come. Untrammelled, through the air they come clean of heart and pure; and oftentimes they take upon themselves the darkness of this planet. And whereas they render great service in bringing forth magnificent concepts of music from the angelic realms and manifestations of art from on high, they themselves sometimes become subjected to the activities of mankind's consciousness and they fall under the hammer of sexual depravity.

We want you to know, then, that the sacrifice that they make causes them to have to outwork a karma commensurate with human karma. And sometimes these souls who come completely unselfishly to your planet are captured in the net of delusion and are bound for at least seven rounds of embodiment upon this earth until they can escape from those conditions.

For there were giants in the earth in those days when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men; for they saw that they were fair, and they took them wives of all that they chose.² And there were giants in the earth in those days - there was Og, King of Bashan, and others.³

And so, you know that the written record does espouse this which I have revealed and does declare it unto you, and your own hearts are able to understand it. For the earth is made up of a multitude of evolutions, not just one. And here upon this planet, in addition to many racial groups, there are also groups in various states of manifestation of consciousness. And therefore, the earth is a great school where all of the mingling and commingling of these individuals was intended to act as an abrasive upon the soul - a chastening upon the soul whereby the most magnificent qualities of unselfishness and godliness could be developed.

You are intended, then, O blessed people of this earth, to follow in the footsteps of the living Christ, to understand that in the hollow of his footsteps as he walked along the shores of the sea of Galilee, you can walk today in the footsteps of your Holy Christ Self. There can be born in you, anew and afresh, the flames of the altar of identity from on high. And you can understand that our Brotherhood in all of its hierarchial manifestation is a brotherhood of service devoted to mankind and doing the Father's will.

I, Maitreya, come to you, then, in the name of the flaming God of universal consciousness - I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM - to imbue you with the feeling in your

²Gen. 6:1-4; Enoch 7; 9:6-8.

³Num. 13:32, 33; Deut. 2:10, 11; 3:1-4, 10-13; Josh. 12:4; 13:12; 15:8; 17:15; 18:16; I Sam. 17:4; II Sam. 21:16, 18, 20, 22; I Chron. 20:4, 6, 8.

feeling world, blessed ones, of what it means to have an I AM Presence. I am concerned that you will understand that your I AM Presence is your link with immortality, that it is the power by which you can wield the authority in your world and take dominion over those mortal foibles to which you have often yielded in the state of lesser realization.

Now I come! And I come to initiate those of you who are prepared to the realization that your God Presence is the fullness of infinite compassion and love at all times, that your Presence is leading you as a pillar of fire by night and a cloud of witness by day, that you will be taken through the parched ground and barrenness of mortal consciousness to the promised land of invincible Cosmic Christ victory where the illumination of those elysian fields of light will saturate your four lower bodies with the power of Christ-reality!

O I say it again:

RESURGENS CHRISTUS!

Flow, majestic Light!

Flow, majestic Light!

Flow, majestic Light!

Saturate the cup of man's consciousness this night

With that flame that in honor bright

Will free the soul and cleanse it from deceit

That men may see the clear eyes of God

And the face of Eternity

Reflected even in the foam upon the wave,

That they may see it in the face of every little babe

And understand the sundering of the Law -

The Law that invokes a holy awe

Within the flame, within the mind, within the being of man

And engenders in him the realization

Of eternal Brotherhood.

I AM Maitreya! And my light goes forth, my arms go forth, my heart goes forth, my love goes forth unto humanity tonight to bring them into breathing, living awareness of their solar identity - the flame of God that is within!

How magnificent it is that you, blessed ones, are able to feel these pulsations of the Father's love. For his love is the love of eternity pulsing into the wells of time and invoking therein the bubbling joie de vivre, the flow, the buoyancy, the glow, the cosmic reality that separates man from mortal sterility and reveals compassionate reality to every one whose mind will accept my sword of light as I blaze it forth to you all to cauterize in you those abscesses of mortal doubt and disbelief and reveal for all time to come that the love-Son of God, the love-Sun of God, has rays whose power to raise your souls is invincible both now and forever.

Peace be with you. May faith be multiplied. May love be spread abroad in your hearts to end all dissimulative practices and to draw each one of you to the fires of the sun, to the love of the eternal God, and your sense tonight of your immortal victory!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet December 28, 1968, during the Class of the Twelfth Hour in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 19

Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 6, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 19 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 6, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XIV

Initiations of Universal Reality

We breathe forth the tenderness of the Father's revelation of the reality of the Self into space. And we call to the great eternal seed of flame within the chalice of the individual heart to be activated by the living seed of Reality that is within each heart, that we may make known the mystery of the garment of initiation.

To initiate one into the law of being is to exalt the passions of Reality within the individual and to cause that one to feel the flame of cosmic comfortability whereby the individual monad in his expression is drawn very close to the heart of God, to the heart of Reality, where he can shed the skin of the snake, the garment of the wolf, and all that is voluptuous and carnal and of the world, and happily be clothed upon with the garment of the anointing of the Most High God.

Thou hast chosen me to preach the gospel unto the poor and to bind up the wounds of those who are in anguish and to bring comfort unto men.¹ Thus, the garment (mantle) of initiation drops upon the waiting soul, and at last the soul perceives the reality of Self - not as manifestation alone, but as man of God, as the good man (as conceived in the homoousian² doctrine), the one vested with the precepts of immortal life. For I say unto all of you tonight that it is not longevity alone that men should seek, but to live well and to live in service full, and in a sense of the majesty of God and the majesty of possibility and the realization that perfect love casts out all fear.³

You come to us with hearts of expectancy and we vibrate through space the challenge of this moment, which is the challenge of every moment that has ever passed and of every moment that ever will be. For this moment, this now - this moment when you bask in the flame of living Truth as it draws nigh unto you - you can respond! You can feel the infinite love of those Creator consciousnesses - the higher ones, the Law of Life manifest in the higher octaves that has spoken and said, "Let us make man in our image and after our likeness!"⁴

When this cry went forth, reality bloomed in space and the star of Truth shone to all. But the darkness was pushed back by the Light, and space receded by the objectivity of cosmic reality and

¹Isa. 61:1-3; Luke 4:18, 19.

²homoousian: from the Greek homoousios 'of the same substance' or 'of one essence'; holding to the doctrine of the Nicene Creed that the Son of God is of the same substance or essence with the Father.

³I John 4:18.

⁴"And Elohim said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness ..." Gen. 1:26, 27. See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 4, p. 40, n. 3.

cosmic universality: a god was born.

“We have seen his star in the east”⁵ is a mantram echoed by humble men, shepherds in the fields. But the whole world has been called to this high calling to be a Son of God, to give forth light, to permit the atoms of self to shine, to comprehend the mystery of the very bony structure of man called together by the living, immortal Spirit, to comprehend the firmament of the mind - how the mind was firmed in basic ideas and how these ideas scintillated forth to declare and hold forth for all time the majesty of permanent reality and to see to it that in the echo chambers of the responsive heart there went forth the realization of the meaning of points of light within the being.

For man is not just an egg! He is not just an embryo! He has moved on the evolutionary cycle a fraction of an inch, but some have rocketed out of the socket of mortal density and they have exceeded their peers. They have ascended into Reality. They have become one with us who are in the Light. And we wait and claim all men for their own mission of Universal Reality.

We send forth Light!

We send forth Light!

We send forth Light!

And Light flashes in the mind and being of man. And Light is more than words. Light is the Word! “And the Word was made flesh.”⁶ And therefore, all things that have been externalized in form are created to become the majesty of the formless that also chooses to take the higher form even as He selects it at will.

For there are higher forms - designs made by God, designs made by the hierarchy, designs fashioned beyond all the scope of the imagination and the geometrization of mortal consciousness or all factors known to the mind of man but sensed deeply within the silent recesses of the soul that, like a still pond, now, as we play the light ray of peace upon it, understands the meaning of cosmic tranquility:

O Peace, be still, and know the I AM within you is God!⁷

This God, this passion for Reality, this straining to Life, is hindered only by the dark and sordid thoughts that stem from vain imaginations.⁸ And therefore, let us put to sleep for a moment those imaginations that have troubled the hearts of men with sordid and ugly pictures, that have created the illusion of hatred, that have created and fostered the illusion of greed in the world. Let it end in the solemn realization that I AM come that ye might have Life, and that more abundantly.⁹

The secret of the abundant Life is the secret of the flame within the heart that clothes the outer self and the being of man with the inward radiance that he already is. Respond, then, and see that the points of light that compose the body of substance, that compose the body of the intellect, that compose the body of the Spirit, all together can respond to the passion of Light, the love of Light that inflames the soul. For when this Light inflames the soul in one point in space, it can also expand to many points and many sons of God.

Little orbs,
Little luminaries of solar radiance
Within the frame of the identity of man,
The being of each individual monad,
Flash forth and weave
The subtle garment of the LORD -

⁵Matt. 2:2.

⁶John 1:14.

⁷Pss. 46:10; Mark 4:39.

⁸Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Pss. 2:1; 38:12; Prov. 12:20; Jer. 3:17; 7:24; 18:12; Rom. 1:21; II Cor. 10:5.

⁹John 10:10.

The garment of the living Christ
Draped, then, like a mantle-flame
Around the shoulders of all:
The very soul stands tall.

And men see and perceive the reed of God
That is the scepter of power,
That seems to many at any hour
To be a shallow thing,
Dipped into a shallow pond,
But that in reality
Is the sounding and fury of the soul
Seeking, aborning to be made whole -
To grasp the allness of identity.

Compass, then, the universe around
By love yourselves,
That you may cast out your net
On the right side of the boat of being
And in casting it into the sea
Of Universal Reality,
Draw in the many fishes into the net
That now escape the consciousness
Because it has not yet
Understood the power of the flaming soul
That seeks to make man whole.

Initiation, my brethren - I speak of it. And initiation is a magnificent concept when grasped; for it means that the varied experiences that occur in the world of form to you, the little happenings in the mind, all have their place in the divine schema - a place calculated to draw and magnetize Reality to you.

But when the soul turns to outer things and desires to do harm unto men and to create darkness - then, you see, because it is utilizing the energy of the Light in reverse, it creates its negative patterns which always return to the feet of the one who sends them forth. And yet, whereas the karmic stones have dropped upon the senseless heads of men, pounding them again and again, it seems as though they sleep on, sleep on, sleep on.

Yet, in every age there are some who understand the meaning spoken of old: "Cephas, yea, I AM the Christ, the Rock. And flesh and blood have not revealed this unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And upon this Rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it!"¹⁰

For the devil shall fear and tremble where you walk when you grasp the power of Universal Reality, when you talk with the gods who have already attained to that stature - those who have gone before you into Galilee,¹¹ those who have gone before you into Jerusalem, into the City of Peace, those who have attained their place beyond the veil - a sure anchor that cannot fail. The tenderness, then, of life that loves our Father dear Goes beyond the veil and brings to you right here The Light that does not fail!

The tenderness, then, of life that loves our Father dear

¹⁰John 1:42; Matt. 16:13-18.

¹¹Matt. 26:32; 28:7; Mark 14:28; 16:7.

Goes beyond the veil and brings to you right here

The Light that does not fail!

And when that Light within you, embodied in form, draws more light unto itself - then, you see, man becomes a sun, a solar magnet; and he draws to himself the qualities of universal victory, a sense of overcoming which man in his carnal state does not possess. He does not possess it: he chooses rather to confess his sins, his blames, his peccadilloes, his errors, when the one error of all life is the error of failing to understand who he is!

He is a Son of God. He was called to the highest purpose. For God chose not to bring but one Son to captivity,¹² but many, and vested many with the breathing garment of living flame.

And they beyond the veil
Stand today waiting to help you, one and all;
They are not dead, But living flames to whom you call.
And one day when your strength is great
And you have achieved the boldness of the victory,
You yourselves will stand
With outstretched hand
To assist mankind still coming up the mountain -
One by one, solitary climbers -
Through the veil of error,
Into the fold of the Lamb of God.

As they seek to climb,
You will assist them!
And ready, then, you must be to do it,
Taking into account
All of the factors of your lives
And the experiences thereof.
These experiences are challenges;
They are challenges given to you from on high.

Overcoming circumstances, you must, then, rise
To understand the flame that descends from the skies,
That casts out blame and density and enfires
The soul with universal cosmic desires -
The flame of universal intent.
This is the mold/shape, the cast,
The twig, then, that is bent
To frame a Tree of Life for one and all,
A mantle from on high that lifts all from the Fall
To Light and Purity and Power!

I come! I speak! I clothe this hour
Those who are disciples on this star
Now fallen into shame
Because it has forgotten God's name
And casts its blame
Upon something else outside of self.
Seeking, then, the scapegoat consciousness, to mar,

¹²Deut. 30:3; II Cor. 10:5; Heb. 2:10.

It produces darkness on this star,
And hatred flashes forth and travels farther
Than God would have it be.

And yet, I come as one, this class, to see
That Life and Power and Victory bold
Flash forth a sword of Truth
To part the dark!
I come, I come this hour,
In all its stark reality to man,
To show that this is not the plan -
What happens here in all its density and ugly form.

Our God speaks well this day, this hour.
And every hour I would have reborn,
Reshaped, rekindled, enlivened as lively stones,
Built up into a temple most holy;
This is all a part of initiation most lowly.
For He comes riding upon an ass -
And upon a colt, the foal of an ass.
He comes! Hosanna! Praises and glory to his name!
'Tis you or any man that rides within that flame -
That flame made a little lower than the angels,
Yet crowned with more glory and honor.

So you see, my brethren of the Light,
There is not so much difference in man within;
The difference is without.
For all the darkness of the mind
And all that causes man to pout
In shame and misery, darkness spouting from his lips
Of pain and shame and blame,
Are all completely part of the "not-plan."
These were not the will of God,
These happenings are blocks
Of stumblingstones to men.
We would pick them up, each one, once again,
And say: Now your pathway is clear.
Get up! The Good Samaritan is here!
He offers his hand.

And so, you see, in reality
Every mystery of the Christ
That was lived in the life of Jesus
Is a step or station of the cross
That you can walk in
As you pass through life,
For all is an initiation
That comes to everyone in life.
When they are ready the Master appears!
When they are ready the Light shines clear!

And hope then draws nigh -
And the fire from the sky
Brings again to every tongue that is
The understanding of the Word that was,
The Word that was lost.
And men say once again:
My Saviour, my God, my all,
I AM thy child!
O raise me from the Fall
And teach me to be the mild,
The strong, the bold, the ever-new,
The radiant one!

The many and the few
Are all but one.
And we bring into view
Then with clarity and beauty
The passion of the flame.
This flame is within every cell of your body:
It is within the mind,
It is within,
It is a hymn!

It hums, it sings, it lives within!
And when you grasp that principle,
You need never again be a mortal
In mortal consciousness.
You may walk here below
And observe the dream that passes,
But you will stand upon the throne
With the Father, with your Presence -
With your Mighty I AM Presence,
With your God-free being.

And there upon that throne
You will take dominion over the earth,
Over yourself, over all that is under your control.
You will not seek to rule others but yourself,
For he that can rule himself
Can keep a city fast.¹³
He that can rule himself
Can obtain the kingdom fast at last
And hold it forever
And never let it go.

He is one with us.
He may come and go,
For it has been said of old,
He that is born of the Spirit

¹³Prov. 16:32; 25:28.

Can go and come
Wheresoever he listeth.¹⁴

And no place in the universe
Will be unknown to you
As you travel wide
In all the great circles
Of the infinite tide -
A flow, a glow, a goal,
A radiance that is yourself -
Everywhere yourself,
Everyone yourself and you everyone -
No sense of separation!

And this I did not mean to be a pun
But only a sense of jubilation.
For we ourselves in higher octaves
Possess the capacity of speaking
In the most beautiful language if we wish,
Or we can speak an enigma and swim like a fish
In all of that substance that you yourselves
Are actually living in!
And we ask ourselves sometimes when we see it:
How can they live in it?

And we say to ourselves when we observe
The emanation of shadowed things
That come out from the individuals' minds,
Spawns of darkness -
And when we see individuals breathe out hatred
And we see them breathe out calculations
And we see them breathe out fear for themselves
As to whether or not they will survive
Or what is going to happen to the self -
We say, O our Father, help them to abandon it all!
Help them to let go of that smallness of sense,
And let them understand the need
To enter in with God-speed -
Into the lightning sense
Of the divine reed of God!

A symbol, yea, but a graceful symbol
And more than a symbol.
For a bruised reed shall not be bent;
It shall stand upright.
And God will heal by his intent
All that man has slain
By his misunderstanding and vanity -
And pain.

¹⁴John 3:8.

And so I, Maitreya,
In the name of the living God,
In the name of the living Christ,
Speak to the world tonight:
Come out of your shame and your eroticism!
Come out of your blame
And your intention of blame!
Come out of your fear
And your sense of greed
And of control over men!

Come out of it, and yield up the content of it -
And transmute it into light.
And wear the garments of the light upon your forms,
Adorn yourselves with initiation
And seek to understand what it means
To have a spiritual teacher
Who will say unto you:
The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof!

You are the LORD's and the fullness thereof!
Your forms, your minds -
All that constitutes you belongs to Him,
And all that constitutes Him belongs to you.
And this is the joyous fountain of all.
This is Reality!
It will not keep you small
But enlargen the borders,
The hemispheres of your identity.

And first, there will be a little bubble
That will appear upon the screen of self.
And this little bubble
Will be no bigger than your head.
And then it will expand and be
Twice as big, instead -
And then again, and lo, behold, the giant leap!
It keeps on and keeps on,
And it keeps you keeping on!
For you are expanding into an infinite pattern;
And were it a finite pattern,
You would have to come to a place
Where you would say: All is fulfilled.
But because it is an infinite pattern,
We know it is God-willed,
And each one of you can go on
Joyously seeking day after day
To fill yourselves with the fountain
Of this reality -
This reality that is you!

Won't you accept it, then, tonight
And find your freedom
From that sense of the personal self
That encloses you and makes you feel a clod -
That is like a stony face that shuts you off from God?
Oh, won't you accept tonight
The power of the flame
To impart the reality and victory of the Light
To you in God's own name?
And let us make of this whole planet
A living ball of fire,
Inflamed with hope and desire of the Spirit -
The Holy Spirit, the Word, the Logos that He spoke.

Let none fear it!
Let all hear it!
Let all draw nigh to it!
Let all be it!
Let all see it!
Let all comprehend it!
Let all grasp it!
Let all live in it!
Let all move in it!
Let all be moved by it!
Let no one fear it!
Let all draw near it now!

I AM Maitreya. I come to you to revive in you a sense of the living Christ - a sense of the living Christ that lives within you! A sense of the Christ that I now would bring into view!

What of your shames? What of your wrongs? Cast them all into the flame and let them always depart, but remember one thing: You must always cleave to the Light and the purposes of the Light. You must understand the Golden Rule. You must understand that whene'er you fool any individual, you but fool yourself; for God is in him also.

And therefore, the key to all progress is in the wearing of the garments of the living Christ and the entering in to His reality. This is Life - abundant Life! This is Truth - all Truth! This is oneness with the Father.

And the proof of this is in the eating thereof: If you eat his flesh and drink his blood by becoming like him in your thoughts, your outer forms can change, your minds can change. All that in you now seems puny and relative in its iniquity can be cut free for all eternity and be, as we are, a child of the Sun! This you are now.

Won't you let go? Won't you let go of the finite self and its dimension, and live here as witnesses of the Truth, as children of the dawn? I, Maitreya, say to you that this conference will bring forth some very marvelous things into your minds and beings, but you must be alert!

And therefore, tonight I ask each one of you to pray unto God, to your own Lord Christ, to the entire spiritual hierarchy, and but request a clearing of your minds and beings by the flame. And I will do for you all that the Lords of Karma will allow. This I pledge you. This I give you. This is my vow!

Accept it in the name of your own freedom.

I thank you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet July 2, 1969, during Freedom Rally 1969 in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 20

Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 13, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 20 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 13, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XV

The Day of the LORD's Judgment Is at Hand

Expand the flame of hope in every heart!

Expand the flame of hope in a single heart!

Turn up the light, increase the flow of radiance, and let man see clearly the way in which he should go. Let him see clearly how hope is a vital and expanding force to create in advance a sense of victory and progress.

Darkness has ruled in the land of Egypt. Darkness has ruled in the hearts of men, creating a Babylonian civilization. They have builded tall towers, monuments to their own vanity. They have ignored the LORD God of Hosts. They have sought in avarice and a false sense of security to amass to themselves fortunes in securities, in gold, and in good opinions of men. But they have not thought upon the good opinions of God or the respect for his laws which the great fire of initiation demands.

For the first demand of the fires of initiation concerns a sense of proper perspective - to recognize that the light and life within is of old. It was not created, for it always was. It did not begin to be; therefore, it could not cease to be. The light of this reality, the light of God that never fails, is a spiritual light of spiritual victory that overcomes the world.

Humanity suppose in their vanity and deceit, their allowance of bad conscience, that the world thought is correct and that by outer reports and knowledge they can subdue life and obtain satisfaction. We know that all such matters are transitory, that all human concepts vanish away and become as darkness. Only the Light sustains and can sustain. Only the Light endures and will create the fabric that endures - that becomes the mantle of the God-realized individual.

The world wallows in deceit and misery. They remain beneath the canopy of darkness of their own creation. They do not pay proper heed to the voice that speaks from on high - the voice of conscience within their soul. They ignore divine precepts and they permit their tie to higher octaves to be sundered so easily.

We, then, today, mindful of past ages, past failures of men to appropriate their God-given gift - the divine prerogative to exercise their heavenly options - say to humanity: Beware, for the day of judgment is at hand when the gift of freedom that lies so easily before thee now will be no more!

Men and women have not sacrificed for freedom; they have accepted it as a right, handed down to them from posterity to posterity. Let us now, then, say that the perils of this age created by the

laggard civilization, the perils of this age fashioned out of darkness, exalted upon wings of darkness, cannot ever sustain the light of freedom. The light of freedom is not so much stifled as it is removed. If men and women continue on their present downhill course, they will wind up beneath the wheels of a cruel juggernaut of their own creation.

The time is short. The day of the LORD is at hand.¹ And if the LORD removes from the planet the upper light radiance of the flame of freedom, mankind will fall as a house of cards and there will be nothing but the stench of the henchmen of darkness to fill the world. Succor will not be available. Aid will have flown with the light.

For help lies only in the LORD and in his Light. Help does not come from man but from God. Those who turn their back upon him and who forget him will surely face one day their own destiny with a certain knowledge that they, and they alone, contributed to it.

In the hope that men will adjust their minds and hearts to the holy vibration of hope that becomes pure charity, in hope that becomes faith inviolate, I remain affectionately the brother upon the mountains with the helping hand.

Thank you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet on Sunday, June 28, 1970, in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

¹Isa. 2:11-22; 13:6, 9, 13; Jer. 46:10; Ezek. 30:3; Joel 1:15; 2:1; Zeph. 1:7-10, 14-16; Zech. 14:1; Mal. 4:1-6; I Thess. 5:2; II Thess. 2:2; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 19:11-21.

Chapter 21

Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 20, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 21 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 20, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XVI

The Fruit of Freedom

The light is upon the mountain. And like snow melting in the presence of the radiant heart of the fiery sun, the light inundates the rocks below and flows downward into the world of men.

Symbolic initiation, the chastening rod of God moving earnestly among men, seeks to bring forth Sons of God upon the earth, that we may tear the veil from the eyes of men that they may penetrate the sacred mysteries of the past and know the joy that once mankind knew before hatred and sinister strategies came into view.

The peace of God that passeth all understanding I am scattering abroad as seeds of light in your midst and pouring the radiance of this scattering as a fire-mist out into the world, in order that the minds and feelings of men may be affected by the memory of the calm moments when the serenity and beauty of nature, as a placid lake, mirrored the sun in the heavens and the passage from the east unto the west that like lightning conveyed to men below the care and concern throughout nature and the elements. In the olden days when storms and rain came not to view, the grass and the green growing things were watered by the loving dew that came down from on high, saturating the grass and revivifying the root structure thereof.

I, Maitreya, am come this day for the same solemn and beautiful purpose of rekindling the awareness of the marvelous locked-in state of consciousness where man is able once again to bathe in the refreshing, cooling streams of a verdant age when peace and harmony existed, when every man was, in effect, a king and every woman a queen, when the sweet presence of God-communion was effortless, when there were no dark and winged batlike creatures coming forth from the fissures in the earth, out of Pandora's box, but only the presence of the angels. And the little flowers blossomed along the pathway.

We recall the day when so joyous was nature that whensoever a Son of God would move down a pathway, the flowers would burst into bloom with the approach of the footsteps of the blessed one. We recall when the birds of the air did sing in sweet melodies, when the melodies were recognizably orchestrated so that it was as though great organs of song and choruses of many voices were manifesting throughout the kingdom of the birds. And the air was laden with the perfume of divine love as narcissus and lily of the valley poured forth in abundance the perfumes of hope upon the air. I come, then, this day to remind you of the great universal drama that is taking place in the world of form. The trial by fire that is coming to the world is the result of mankind's own acts of willfulness. But this willfulness, precious ones, never was the true nature of man. It was, shall we

say, a borrowed concept - borrowed from the denizens of darkness. For when, long ago, the blessed, sweet earth became the host to laggard civilizations from other planets,¹ there was the taking on of a tremendous karmic veil.

Yet the mankind of earth, born of their own angelic nature and their hearts of love, did, as sons of God, welcome the laggards - those who in other star systems had refused, under the banner of free will, to go onward toward the perfection of God, choosing instead to live their lives as they saw fit, paying homage to the flesh and the things of matter, paying homage to separation of individuals from one another and pride in person and wisdom - which were the luciferian concepts learned long ago in past ages by a distraught and untaught humanity who refused to pay heed to the great eternal laws of universal Love.

Yet love is the nature of God, and love has ever been his nature. Love, then, that is the nature of God, that so beautifully and naturally flows from the heart, was the original pristine purity that the children of the Sun, the blessed children of the Holy One, showed forth.

You have read of this in the sacred writings - how the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair, and they took them wives of all that they chose; and there were giants also in the earth in those days.² And your hearts have pondered these readings and you have wondered concerning the mysteries of the past. Yet, only a little is told in the sacred scriptures, but much more is told in akasha.³ And the depth of akasha is a great fiery fount of historical accuracy. But who can discern the face of akasha? Who can peer behind the covering veil and bring to humanity the truth that their hearts hunger for?

I AM Maitreya of the mountains and I seek to inundate the plains below with light - light flowing like a huge glacier, glistening white and coming into the realm of men to tell them once again of the "elder days of Art" when the builders, as your poets have said, "wrought with greatest care."⁴

Now that carelessness has become the natural function of humanity, now that carelessness seems to be in order, it is also in order that we should ask ourselves the question of its origin. How did men, created in the image of God, ever come to a state of consciousness where they could be careless about the precious gift of Life that is given to them? Well, beloved ones, the answer is so simple that men fail to reckon with it. It is a matter of contagion. From one to another spread the diseases of the spirit, of the mind, and of the heart.

From one to another the balm of Gilead flows.⁵ In the hand of man as a gift lies the grace of God. He can bestow it upon his children, teaching them the graces of the Spirit, or he can allow them to become victims of the callousness and cruelty of the world. They can be schooled either in the arts of the Spirit or in the arts of the flesh. And it is according to these matters that humanity have so ordered their lives as to in this day be in peril, because the peril comes from their own carelessness, their own state of ignorance, their wisdom in things earthly and their ignorance in things heavenly.

Today throughout the world there is an abominable manifestation of cruelty. It is an activity

¹For further teaching on the laggard civilizations, see Summit University Press publications: Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, "The Coming of the Laggards," *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 74-85, paperback; the Great Divine Director, *The Mechanization Concept*, *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 8, Nos. 3-26, pp. 9-142; and "The Future of a Planet Read from the Scroll of Cosmic History," *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 17, nos. 5 and 6, pp. 19-28; Elizabeth Clare Prophet, May 4, 1980, "Anti-Life Begets Anti-Life - a Conspiracy of Absolute Evil against Absolute Good," on 16-cassette album *Life begets Life* (A83034); lecture available separately on 2 cassettes (B83037, B83038).

²Gen. 6:1, 2, 4; Enoch 7. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch: The Untold Story of Men and Angels*, pp. 9-11, 62-67, 92-94, Summit University Press, paperback.

³akasha, or akasa,: Sanskrit (from the root kas, meaning "to be visible, appear," "to shine brightly," "to see clearly"), primary substance; the subtlest, ethereal essence which fills the whole of space; energy vibrating at a certain frequency so as to absorb, or record, all of the impressions of life.

⁴"In the elder days of Art,/Builders wrought with greatest care/Each minute and unseen part;/For the Gods see everywhere. . . ." From "The Builders" by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, 1842.

⁵Gen. 37:25; Jer. 8:22; 46:11.

called abortion. And all of the intellectuals of the world, in the main, are beating the drums in favor of abortion for humanity. They are putting signs up in foreign countries; they are attempting to educate the people of all lands so that they will be able to effectively control the gates of birth, denying access into this world to millions of souls yet unborn who have for centuries, in some cases, clamored for the opportunity to once again breathe the sweet air of Terra.

I say to you all: I AM Maitreya the Initiator. And I say that humanity are being tested to see whether they will accept the trust in God that will permit the lords of heaven, the karmic lords, the hierarchy of light to have a voice in the manifestation of living souls upon the planet, or whether they will seek according to the doctrines of Malthus⁶ to control the rate of birth, the ingress through the gates of life.

I come, then, in a stern and solemn warning to say that great shall be the penalty of those who practice this awful sin of abortion. How many centuries shall they wait who take life thusly? How many centuries after they have passed from the screen of life shall they knock and the door be not opened?

I tell you, life is God. And I tell you that this life that is God is governed by immutable Law, and all of these things should be ordered by heaven. Is it not written, "Whom God hath joined together, let no man put asunder"?⁷ Shall we, then, break these holy vows of marriage by creating destruction and death upon the incoming holy innocents? In ages past they killed them, as they sought to kill the Christ with the sword and slaughtered the innocents in the time of Jesus' birth.⁸ Today they would put them to the sword before they are even given the opportunity to draw their first breath.

I, Maitreya, say that I stand in support of the truths of the Holy Church that all these blessed little ones of mine should have the opportunity to also learn upon this planet, to be taught by their mothers and fathers, to be taught to reverence God, to be taught to reverence nature, to be taught to reverence beauty, to be taught to reverence life, to be taught to understand the sweet music of the spheres that comes to the mind and heart of man and flows with such delicacy into the world as to create a sense of beauty in the mind of the beholder.

Let the children of men learn to sunder all banal ideas - ideas of shadow and shame, ideas of hatred and lust, ideas of pain and lack of progress. Let them reach a state where they can take their hands, both right and left, and, holding them forth before them, say: These are thy hands, O God. Thou hast made them. Let them be instruments in thy service. Let them be careworn if necessary, but let them be functional on behalf of the Light.

Long ago Albrecht Durer created the masterpiece of "The Praying Hands"⁹ and revealed to humanity a symbol of service on behalf of not only those who are born but those who are not yet born. A posterity yet to come will ask of this generation, "Where is the dream of freedom man once knew?" And if the dream be lost and perish from the earth and if men fail to understand the sweetness and meaning of devotion, I am certain that those who have been instrumental in destroying the banner of freedom will also be those who will cry out and yearn for it the most.

For you will recall the story of "the man without a country" who said he never again wanted to hear the name of his country, America, and of how he was put on a boat out into the ocean - and

⁶English economist Thomas R. Malthus (1766-1834) propounded the argument that population growth, if unchecked, would increase more rapidly than the world's food supply. The Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet exposes the doctrines of Malthus and the conspiracy behind population control and abortion in *Life begets Life*, 16-cassette album (A83034).

⁷Matt. 19:6; Mark 10:9.

⁸Exod. 1:7-22; Matt. 2:1-18.

⁹Albrecht Durer (1471-1528): German painter and engraver, revered as one of the greatest graphic artists in European history. To Durer, one of the most important purposes of painting was to portray the Passion of Christ. His *Hands of an Apostle* (generally known as "The Praying Hands") is a gray and white brush drawing on blue grounded paper, prepared in 1508 as a study for an altarpiece, *The Assumption and Coronation of the Virgin*.

no man loved his country more than he.¹⁰ For that which is denied mankind - as was said long ago, "You never miss the water until the well runs dry"¹¹ - is certainly that for which they will thirst.

And therefore, I say to all of you who would bend the bow of honest effort on behalf of preserving liberty and freedom: know that you do it not only for yourselves but for little ones yet to come whose hopes, then, as you fail to rally to the cause of freedom, are dashed in pieces. And when the great egg is broken, it will be as the fable of Humpty Dumpty, and humanity will find out that it is broken apart and they cannot so easily put the pieces together ever again.

For centuries of development, back from the time of the Babylonian code of Hammurabi¹² through English common law, the Mayflower Compact and other instruments of freedom have created the evolution of freedom that has brought to humanity in this age the opportunities for democracy, for the expression of universal love, and for the reaching out for those cosmic initiations which are also administered to the nations of the world, determining their fate - whether they shall remain voices of freedom throughout all lands or instruments of oppression.

Today, with the world half slave and half free and with the burden ever shifting to the side of oppression, we urge upon humanity a realization and recognition of the sacred offering of freedom. So many of the young people today have taken so much for granted. They do not understand the priceless gift they hold within their hands. If they did, they would summon all the energy of the universe to actually respond to them and determine with all the fire of their hearts that they would reach out into the world of form and perform those necessary acts that would create, by the power of holy energy, a resurgence of the great balm of freedom, anointing the heart of the world and turning every mother and every father into an instructor in righteousness!

O parents, teach your children! O all people, hear the voice of freedom as Maitreya speaks! For freedom melts from the mountains. It pours from the hills. It is light! It is compassion! It is energy! It is hope! It is God! For God is the author and finisher of the faith of humanity. He is also the author and finisher of freedom and liberty.

Let it peal from the hills! Let it rustle in every breeze! Let it complete the magnificent gift that God himself fashioned in the day when he gave to mankind the first breath within their nostrils, and man stood upright and became a living soul.¹³

So magnificent is the fruit of freedom that I say to you all: You should all feel the beat of freedom within your hearts. Each heartbeat is the impulse of God-freedom within your soul. As you are tethered to him, receive from him the anointing of the fires of freedom and perceive that the very log of destiny is before you. In it you must write with your own energies.

Shall those energies be on the side of the LORD? Shall they be on the side of Righteousness? Shall they be on the side of Justice? Shall they be on the side of Truth? Or shall they be written on the side of infamy and your energies go down the drain into a karmic cesspool, where one day they will return to you for redemption because you have failed to understand the God-magnificence of the gift of Life you bear?

I AM Maitreya of the mountains, and I say unto you: I bring to you today the crux of initiation on behalf of freedom. Will you today determine the course of your future? Then I say, let it be on behalf of liberty for the people of the world. For in liberty, the Spirit of God blossoms. In liberty, light and beauty flourish. In liberty, industry weaves a tapestry of creation and the balm of the LORD is with men.

¹⁰The Man Without a Country, Edward Everett Hale, 1863.

¹¹"Do not let your chances like sunbeams pass you by,/For you never miss the water till the well runs dry." From "You Never Miss the Water," by Rowland Howard, 1876.

¹²Hammurabi: king of the first dynasty of Babylon (c. twentieth or eighteenth century B.C.) whose reign has been considered the golden age of ancient Babylonia. His extensive code of law, which was engraved upon a stone monument in the Babylonian temple of Marduk, was based largely upon the principle of "an eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth."

¹³Gen. 2:7; I Cor. 15:45.

Peace be unto you and unto all men.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet July 3, 1970, during Freedom Rally 1970 in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 22

Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 27, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 22 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - May 27, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XVII

The Green Branch

Lo, I AM come! I AM Maitreya of the heart of the living chela. Where there is the green branch, I appear!

Therefore, let the springtime, O my soul, be for the deliverance of thy life and thy life-force for the expansion of the Tree of Life. For this purpose ye have guarded the light of the heart and of all of thy temple through the winter of the going within to the heart of God.

Now let the branch expand by the green shoot. For I, Maitreya, come to initiate the green shoot. Let the offering of life be there. Let the presence of life with you magnetize the greater light.

This day I seal in your heart the Word and the message of scripture¹ from the heart of Jesus as preparation for the initiations to come to each and every Keeper of the Flame, all who are a part of the mystical body of God on earth, this Easter conference - five days for the entering in to the circles and rings of life closest to thy very heartbeat.

Therefore, enter into this path of the secret rays. Learn of Christ and of his mysteries. Learn of thy path. Above all, Keepers of the Flame worldwide, pause, then, in the midst of occupations. Pause, therefore, withdraw thy energies from the outer, active world and go within.

For I, Maitreya, tell you that Jesus, Kuthumi, and other masters of the Far East come to each place and altar consecrated by devotees of whatever faith. We come to those who use the violet flame. We come to the striving ones. We come to the pure in heart. We come to the joyous, the kind, the sweet souls, and we endow with a light - the light that is for the oncoming light of Helios.²

¹Prior to the dictation, the messenger delivered a sermon on Mark 12:28-34 and John 12:1-19, 23-36.

²In her dictation of September 4, 1983, the Goddess of Purity announced "the desire of beloved Helios to be personally present at the conclave in the Heart of the Inner Retreat in the summer of 1984. The coming of Helios is a great event to the planetary body for the holding of the balance of extraordinary configurations and cycles of systemic karma that is the karma of this solar system." Keepers of the Flame worldwide were asked to "pave a golden pathway from their hearts and the Heart of the Inner Retreat to the Temple of the Sun of beloved Helios and Vesta." The Goddess of Purity explained, "A constancy in the use of the mantra to Helios and Vesta, personal preparation, bringing the gifts of the translations, publications, . . . all service and application of the Law of Love/Wisdom by the chelas will determine to what level of the physical octave beloved Helios may descend. . . . Thus, with almost a year for preparation, may you all live in the joy, the great, great joy of being present physically that you might carry with you till the hour of your ascension the momentum of Helios for the balance of earth." mantra: Helios and Vesta! Helios and Vesta! Helios and Vesta! Let the Light flow into my being! Let the Light expand in the center of my heart! Let the Light expand in the center of the earth and let the earth be transformed into the New Day!

From the sign of Easter to the sign of Freedom in the Heart, therefore, we bring the opening of the way and the initiation of the chakras that you might realize that those who receive the greatest light will be those who bring the greatest portion.

We have set this weekend, therefore, for all of our disciples in their respective places of service to consecrate their temples to a moment when the soul may truly rise and all of thy life beyond this hour may therefore be enriched because of the experience. Strive to enter in, beloved, and receive the teaching of our hearts always.

I AM Maitreya of the Path - the path of the ministering servant and of The Faithful and True and of initiation unto the end of thy karma, the beginning of thy wisdom, the fulfillment of the prophecy of thy I AM Presence for thy birth in this life.

I AM Maitreya, instilling in you the love of thy Creator, the love of thy Creative Self, and the re-creation of thy self by love.

Not so many words, but your attention upon the Spirit is my message this day. Go be the Buddha! Entertain angels! Truly love thy God with a purity and oneness you have never even tried thus far.

So reach for a higher way and know that when you reach it you will hear clearly my call, and you will know you are almost at the gate of Eden. Paradise no longer lost, but found again in thy heart of hearts is a message I shall unfold.

I seal you now and bid you adieu that you might cherish few words and become them.

In the name of the mystery of Christ and the unveiling of your I AM Presence, I live. And I AM with you alway.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Palm Sunday, April 15, 1984, at Camelot.

Chapter 23

Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 28, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 23 - Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 28, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XVIII

The Great Commandment

And one of the scribes came and, having heard them reasoning together and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is: Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord! And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. This is the first commandment.

And the second is like, namely this: Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth, for there is one God and there is none other but he. And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbor as himself is more than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question.

It is a wonderful day to take up the teaching of the Great Commandment.¹ We are poised with Jesus at an hour of great change in his life - a transition, an acceleration, the initiation of the resurrection and that new life of glory which he enters and therefore we enter with him.

We study his words given to John in his Revelation, given unto this hour through all of the saints and prophets. And we come to understand that there is an essence, a seed essence of teaching - and here it is in the Great Commandment.

We make it our own because we know it is our sure defense. And this defense is so necessary for the disciples who would go forth to heal in his name, to cast out devils, to bring mankind into alignment with their I AM Presence.²

Those who would follow Jesus in his footsteps must understand the meaning of drinking his cup; they must realize that great protection and vigilance are required every hour, dipping into the communion cup each week, receiving from the altar the fire of the Holy Spirit as that protection on

¹This sermon on Mark 12:28-34 by the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet was delivered on Palm Sunday, April 15, 1984, at Camelot.

²Mark 16:15, 17-18.

the way.

Let us realize how great, therefore, is the protection of God given to us in this Great Commandment to love the Lord thy God. This means the LORD, the I AM THAT I AM, the I AM Presence³ representing Elohim⁴ where you are. Your representative of the Godhead - in fact, the replica of the Presence of God - is the Mighty I AM Presence.

There is only one Mighty I AM Presence, but we say, "My God and your God," as Jesus did,⁵ reinforcing the conception that each individual must individualize the God flame and therefore make it apparent, bring it forth, show forth by life - example, words and works, by the very Presence, by the perfume of the soul, by vibration and kindness or brilliance or whatever the virtue - what is the aspect of God that portrays the fullness of the Godhead truly dwelling bodily within us (if we will it so) as it did dwell in the Son of man, Jesus Christ.

This one God of all Israel is the very fire of creation, the Presence of God in the Great Central Sun, the one God who is able to heal all thy diseases,⁶ if thou wilt be healed. Therefore, you have with you always the Presence, I AM THAT I AM, that is the concentrate, the Person of the Father bearing the power of Elohim.

Therefore, the commandment is to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart. What is thy heart? Thy heart is a vessel that contains the divine spark, the threefold flame of life. Thy heart is a chalice, it is the Holy Grail. It contains the body and blood of the living Christ.

Loving God with all thy heart is with the full momentum of thy life, for the heart is thy life. It means loving - directing to God all of one's love and heart.

Thus, the mystery here in the Great Commandment is to give back to God by free will all that he has given us. And by giving to God all of our heart, loving him with all of our heart, we are taking every bit of his life that he sends forth perpetually as the River of Life, as the crystal cord, and saying, "I have received. I will return this life of God with all of my heart."

Thus, the mystery of the Great Commandment is: life is a two-way street. God sends forth his light; he gives us free will to send it back to him in love. And if we so do, we establish this closed circuit, a mighty circle of life. None can enter, none can penetrate with devices of unreality.

Sending all of our heart's love to God protects us from ignorance, from karma, from world conditions because we are sealed when we are perpetually loving God. It is a tremendous gift of free will. We have the choice to love or not to love God, to direct our heart to him or not to. And therefore, we can observe the lever of attention, the lever of the heart - its occupation.

For there are some who do not have a pure heart. There are some who retain hardness of heart, the fear of the heart, records of death. These momentums, which are of karma (therefore we say they are karmic), block the flow of pure love, of one hundred percent of our life to God.

We desire to purify the heart, for out of the heart are the issues of life. When we allow the heart's energies to descend to feed untoward desires and old momentums, these increase in power because our power is in the heart. And then these desires and momentums overtake us, and when we are confronted by them we are not able to defeat them because we have given them our attention.

And therefore, to fulfill the Great Commandment in all of its essence means to daily withdraw the heart's devotion and love from those extraneous, exterior matters - matters of ambition or ego.

³Exod. 3:14, 15.

⁴Elohim: See C. I. Scofield, ed., *The Scofield Reference Bible* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1945), p. 3, n. 1, and p. 983, n. 1; and Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Spoken by Elohim* (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 21, nos. 8-27), pp. 39-144, 319-445, Summit University Press.

⁵"Jesus saith unto her [Mary Magdalene]: Touch me not, for I am not yet ascended to my Father. But go to my brethren and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God." John 20:17.

⁶Pss. 103:2, 3.

For the ego would displace the Christ consciousness of our heart, setting up material goals, desires to acquire, desires of all manner of things in life. And each one of these desires takes a little bit of the momentum of the heart.

And then, when we need the heart for healing, for the supreme gift of life to someone, for raising the dead, for making our own ascension, for winning a cause, for standing for justice, the heart is weak, it cannot perform. We do not have the full power of the Godhead to pour that heart into His desire, His devotion.

When you love someone with all your heart, you begin to know that one very well. You begin to sense his very heartbeat and his soul and spirit. You live and move with him because out of the devotion comes a oneness.

Thus, when the object of your love is God - first and foremost the Mighty I AM Presence and then that Presence of God in all people - when you love God with such a steadfastness of your attention, you begin to know who he really is. You know the Father. There is such a current and an opening established in your life that you speak and he answers. And the acceleration of devotion of your heart clears the pathway for the descent of light. You ask God a question and he answers you by his Holy Spirit, by the Son of God also dwelling bodily within you.

If you don't practice and exercise and communicate, then one fine day when you need an answer, it will be as though the heavens were leaden and you will hear nothing. Well, if you do not write a letter to someone for many years, and all of a sudden you knock on the door and say, "Here I am!" they will say, "Where have you been all this time? I haven't heard from you. Now you expect me to be your friend - all of a sudden you need me. Well, I have other things to do today."

In other words, a friendship or a love requires nourishing, as you water a plant daily. One should not presume upon this love-tie to God. One should have devotion to it as one is devoted to one's acquaintances and understand that the bond of love needs nourishing.

When you know God because you love him and you feel him, you have a sense of anticipation of the Father's presence in your life and in your decisions. You begin to know what God would want you to do in the given circumstance. You do not have to ponder every footstep, because your footsteps have a goal and you are moving straight to the goal. You do not have to ask God a thousand questions, because you have the sense of his being and you know what he expects; it is second nature. God has become your second nature because you love him, the LORD thy God, with all thy heart.

This is the great mystery of the Great Commandment, but it does not stop: not only with all thy heart but with all thy soul. How do we love God with all our soul?

We understand that the soul is anchored in the seat-of-the-soul chakra. This chakra is below the heart and below the solar plexus. It is the very seat of life on earth. Between that soul chakra and the heart, which is the seat of the Christ consciousness, are all of the records of one's karma, the debris of the world, the momentums of the desire body.

Therefore, the soul must determine what it will do, must set a course and a mark and fulfill it, recognizing that it is an obstacle course. One must learn to dodge one's personal and planetary karma with the violet flame, with the sacred fire, in order to get back to the very center of the Christ consciousness. The soul must will its own self-discipline, its own discipleship, because this is the test of self-mastery. God does not continually reinforce his will in us: He wants independent, God-free beings to come home to him who have determined to be free - to love him with all thy soul.

The soul is the 'solar' awareness, and therefore you begin to think of the sun - Sol. The sun of the soul is the light of God. The soul is a part of the whole loaf, a fragment of the bread of Life which is the immortal Spirit.

This Great Spirit is with you in your I AM Presence. The soul is a portion thereof that has descended into time and space, having demanded and received the gift of free will. It is gone forth

in the outer universes to prove that divine identity. Therefore, it has the supreme choice and the supreme challenge of making right choices.

Now, this separation out of the white fire core of being was not the will of God in the beginning, but it became the will of man. Thus, discipleship became the pathway of the soul's journey back to the very heart of God.

If suddenly you landed in the most dense jungle of Africa and you wanted to get back to civilization, the first thing you would have to do is take out your machete and carve a pathway through the jungle, or you could not move. Because the soul has demanded the route of free will and of the descent into the Matter universe, it now must carve the pathway back to the I AM Presence.

In the mercy of the great I AM THAT I AM, God sent forth his only begotten Son, that through him we might be saved and we might have eternal life.⁷ This is because the soul could not find its way out of the Matter spheres. It could not find its way back to the Godhead without the principal Mediator, the living Son of God. Therefore, the Christ Self went forth as the very presence of the love of the Father to rescue souls gone astray from their original Reality.

Your Christ Self is your I AM Presence personified. Your Christ Self is the Great Mediator who talks with you while you are yet in the imperfect karmic state and who talks with God who is in the pure state of perfection. The Divine Mediator, therefore, is the go-between, the one who intercedes in behalf of the soul and leads you back to God.

In order to love God with all your soul, you need to establish the tie to the Christ Self so that the soul has the power, the ability, and the contact wherewith to love. The soul's capacity to love takes into account the very mature and realistic assessment of what is the here and now, what is the present condition of my life, my karma.

There's one thing certain: not one of us can escape our past. It is written in the record that is sealed in the subconscious. In order to get back to God, we must deal with the past that is become our present and that will be our future. We deal with it by the principle of love.

Having the love-tie in the soul to the Mighty I AM Presence, we are able - because we love God and his oneness, his light and purity, which is his honor - to face that karma, that past, that collection of influences called environmental or hereditary, and all other conditions of consciousness which we ought to expect to be thrown in our pathway as obstacles.

We should expect, when we decide to return to God, to have to pick up the pieces of the past and cast them into the violet flame. We should have the perspective of knowing that each time a new illusion, a new pattern of the astral, a new facet of karma comes up, it will not be a matter of questioning, of reexamining to decide all over again if we are going to love God with all our heart and with all our soul, if we are going to walk straight back to God or if we are going to take a few centuries and indulge this or that habit pattern or old momentum.

To make up your mind to enter the heart of God is the best decision you can ever make. Understanding what are the consequences of this decision is a sign of your wisdom, the wisdom to know and realize - as you have studied the life of Jesus and Paul, the apostles, the avatars, Gautama - that all who have ever said, "I will go straight home to God," have had everything under the sun, "everything under the heart chakra," thrown in their way as the deterrent to that oneness.

Therefore, the best conclusion is to predecide: "I will let nothing stop me, I will so love God, and I will walk in his light!"

So I am showing to you that it is almost more difficult for the "soul" to love the I AM Presence one hundred percent than for the "heart." Let me explain: whereas the heart is the point of your realized Christhood, the soul is the facet of identity that has exer-cised free will and made certain

⁷John 3:16.

cycles of karma and is therefore bound by the personality that its own karma has molded.

Your personality and the way you behave - whether you are lethargic, whether you are energetic, whether you are tardy or on time - and all components of being have to do with karma, causes you have set in motion that become binding laws until you break those iron bands. So the soul must become a knight of the quest or a lady of the flame, moving in the quest of the Holy Grail, or tending its light, finding that pure chalice of the Christ Self within the heart, then bearing the holy of holies to humanity - one day to merge with it when one's service to life is done.

The Great Commandment teaches us how much striving, how much strength we need to draw forth from God in order to love him - first with all of our heart, then with all of our soul, and then with all of our mind.

Now, this path of filling the mind with God can be seen in the path of Buddhists who seek to still all emotions and establish the equanimity of the mind in oneness with the Mind of God. All of thy mind means that one must simply - and I say simply - dismiss the carnal mind and the ego and call for the mind that was in Christ Jesus⁸ to come into one's temple.

First we love God with the mind that we have - the intellect, the mental body. It becomes a chalice filled and overflowing with the love of God. Soon it cannot contain the love. And the love that we bear with the faculty we have becomes the magnet for the very transcending of that faculty and its displacement by the Mind of God.

The Mind of God which was in Christ Jesus came to him over centuries of reincarnation. The development of that God consciousness proceeds daily if you hold fast what thou hast received of the Mind of God and retain it, and let no man take thy crown chakra.⁹

You will discover that the Mind of God is cumulative. By steadfast love, placing all of one's attention one hundred percent on the I AM Presence, you will enter in to that God consciousness, and Jesus will say of you, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God - the consciousness of God.

The one who received that comment had meditated long upon the principle that Jesus was teaching. He knew it to be true. He didn't suddenly originate it, because these commandments had been given long, long, long before Jesus came. Jesus stated the fulfillment of the law of the prophets in this Great Commandment.¹⁰

Therefore, the attention upon the I AM Presence. How do you, in all practicality, go about your daily work and schedule and keep the attention of your mind upon the Mighty I AM Presence? Well, it is like a compartmentalization. The mind is a vast presence that you have. It's a conscience, it's also a conscious awareness. It extends out from you. It perceives and feels the world. You can feel a city when it mourns the death of a hero. You can feel a nation when it is joyous. Your mind perceives; it also has the gift of prescience.

A portion of this mind, because it is infinite, may always be stayed upon the I AM Presence¹¹ while the lower vehicle of the mental body has the capacity to take full charge of that which is at hand. There is always a part of you - if one could describe it, it is somehow centered in the back of the head - that maintains the sense of being one with God.

It has to do with the raised Kundalini fire that you exalt from the base-of-the-spine to the crown chakra and keep focalized at the third eye. It is an intensity of light which is a living presence. And you can feel the I AM Presence within you, commune with that Presence, and carry right on as the most effective and successful career son or daughter of God in the things of the Spirit and the things of Matter - being practical, of detailed consciousness, not a dreamer, not always in the skies or in

⁸Phil. 2:5.

⁹Rev. 3:11.

¹⁰Lev. 19:18, 34; Deut. 6:5; 30:6.

¹¹Isa. 10:20; 48:2.

the psychic realm, not impractical, and never wanting in love. Oneness with God through the heart, the soul, and the mind gives you a cup running over which enables you to give the same love you are giving to God to those around you.

The greatest gift of this commandment is that God becomes your nature and therefore you no longer deal with your fellow creatures as though they were something apart from him or vile or sinful, but you deal with them as souls of God that must be brought back to the center of oneness, whose cause must be championed, who must be fought for, lived for, healed for, and finally raised up as one would raise a child in his arms.

When you deal with one another as the nature of God, you prove you have made contact with him and you prove that you are successfully channeling your energy through the heart chakra, the soul chakra, and now the mind which focuses through the crown and the third eye. This commandment, of necessity, engages four of the chakras. In order to maintain any God consciousness in the crown chakra or the third eye, you must have raised the fire of the base-of-the-spine chakra; thus, your obedience to the Great Commandment also includes that Mother light and that Mother flame.

Consciousness focused in the physical body must be focused through the seven chakras. If you dissipate energy in idle conversation, scattered habits, or disorganization of time and tasks, you find that you are wasting enormous quantities of light that would tie you to the very source of God and quickly prove to you how much God wants you Home, because God becomes so much a part of the way you think, the way you love, and the way your soul vibrates.

You become godly as you love God, and you are not even conscious of the fact, because there is no separation between you and God for you to be aware of yourself being like him. You simply are of him and in him, you are of his nature. In him we live and move and have our being, for we are also his off- spring.¹² His offspring are like him, made of him.

When you perceive an ungodly vibration in yourself, you can be certain that you have somehow allowed energy to flow in another channel. It has built a powerful momentum of habit, it is about to turn you in the opposite direction; but because the soul is wise, the desire is set, the will to go Home has been planned, you pull that energy out of that channel and give it to God. For a moment it seems painful. It seems like you have lost something you wanted - some pleasure, some this, some that. But the moment it is rechanneled into God, you forget the former way; it is as nothing, like an illusion or maya. And the energy goes back to God, and your soul is locked into that river.

God sends a river of life to you, you send a river of life back to him. And pretty soon, you are going to be the Buddha in the little raft paddling your way back to God because you have sent forth the energy before you.

God has given you all the energy you need to return to him. You need to create the river so that you can sail home to God. Every day you have enough energy from God. If you would give it all back to him, you could return to his heart in a mighty celebration of communion, of samadhi, of entering in.

You find that when you put your body to rest at night, if you have directed your energy to God in this way, you have a clear channel to the higher etheric octaves. The World Teachers receive you at the Royal Teton Retreat. You come and you are given the precise mystery, the teaching, the secret that you need. Something that is holding you back, something you must overcome - a karmic record - you work it out at inner levels. And because in the daytime you are dedicated to this love of God, the masters are able to bring into your life someone, some situation, some challenge, and you are able to meet it with excellence, with dexterity, like a runner who is in practice, like someone who is going to the Olympics and knows he's the winner. You are ready for the test! You are ready and waiting for those who need your love. And as you give it, you are building this mighty spiral staircase back to the heart of God.

¹²Acts 17:28.

So often people act as though they are taken by surprise. They get upset because some calamity has happened, some new challenge, a new direction. All of a sudden they have to stop everything and do something else. And they allow it to totally disrupt them instead of saying to themselves, "Is this sent from my I AM Presence, from the World Teachers, from my Christ Self, or is this a distraction of the sinister force deterring my soul from the Path?"

Experience will teach you attunement and vibration, but never be caught off guard. Heal whatever comes to you with love. Be so ready with that love that you have going to God and he has coming to you that you pour that love upon the stranger in thy gate - the friend, the enemy, the known, the unknown. And Love itself resolves whatever equation may be knocking at your door.

Love itself is the discriminating intelligence. Love is your Christ Self that will take care of that which is intrigue or treachery or darkness or malintent. When you have all of your being centered on God, God protects you and you do not need to become a psychic or a sorcerer to anticipate every move of those things that are unreal all about you.

There is another requirement: to love God with all thy strength. Four types of love - the love of the heart, the love of the soul, the love of the mind, and the love of thy strength. And in this octave thy strength is in the physical body, the strength is in the chakras, the strength is in the fire of the etheric body - the ability of the mind to focus and of the desire body to be a chalice for the desire of God. If we are going to love with strength, we must seek strength in these four lower bodies. We must exercise them. We must treat them well and be certain that we have better than a stallion at our command.

If you owned a prize stallion worth a million dollars, you would treat it well. Your four lower bodies are worth much more than a million dollars to the Godhead. This is the vessel of the living God. This is the place where God can descend into the physical octave. And if you are not strong in all ways, you will not be able to contain him, and the chalice will crack and shatter and the light will spill upon the ground.

Will God do this? He will not do it. If he perceives a weak chalice, he will withhold the light, and you will never know what the experience is of living and walking and moving with God.

Therefore, you must have the strength to love him; your strength is being tested. Recognize the test, recognize the need to constantly check one's thoughts, one's feelings, the condition of the heart, how the heart loves - whether with joy or with holding back, whether with purity or the desire to possess. Check the soul and whether it is daily maintaining the discipline of where it must go.

So, you see, you can measure yourself - not against the mediocrity of the world - but against the standard of the saints, the wise men and women, the great teachers, the examples we know whose tremendous sacrifices were born out of a long self-discipline of the faculties.

Do you think George Washington or Abraham Lincoln or the great heroes of every nation suddenly stepped forth capable of doing what they had to do to preserve the spirit of freedom? No, they were called because they were ready, having made themselves ready. Having made themselves ready, the fire of freedom was poured into the vessel, and it did not destroy them. They were exalted and they in turn exalted a nation and a people, and all of civilization moved forward.

And the saddest story I could ever tell you is this: that if you are not ready and have not prepared the vessel, the angel of the LORD and his Holy Spirit will bypass you. And in the density of nonpreparedness, you will never know that you have been bypassed, that you have lost an opportunity to be the vessel of divine love.

One comes to the perception of the longing to be that vessel of one's Higher Self. In the path and process of self-purification, there is the longing that develops for oneness with Christ, and no other event in one's life can take the place of that oneness. The hunger and the yearning for God becomes so intense that it spurs one on to conquer the self day by day. And one literally waits upon

the LORD - on the return of that love. One waits to hear the word This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.¹³ One waits to hear the word “Well done.”

We can perform a thousand tasks without even so much as a hint of praise, knowing that when our praise of God is perfect, the Divine One will respond. And one word in a century from God is enough because by that we know we are going in the right direction. And when we see people healed and raised up because of our ministry, we need no other praise because we know our Father so well that we know he is well pleased.

These four points can be considered the four quadrants of your cosmic clock. And so, when you think about it, all of thy heart is all of thy sacred fire, all of the fire of the etheric body; and all of thy mind is the mental body, and all of thy soul is the astral (desire) body, and all of thy strength is the physical body. Therefore, all of thy members pointing Godward is the key to self-mastery - the key to walking the earth as the master of one's own Presence because one is a part of the I AM Presence.

But all of this cannot gain the kingdom without the second part of the commandment: Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. And there is none other commandment greater than these two - the first and second.

Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. When one is in love with God, when one loves the I AM Presence as we have discussed - with all of thy heart, with all of thy soul and mind and strength - then one turns one's gaze to the neighbor, to the friend, to the relative, or to the stranger, and with the same gaze that one has loved God, one loves His manifestation.

You see how strong the image of God must be, that you can turn and look at any individual and see that same I AM Presence shining there, incarnate, and love that one as one loves the I AM Presence, thy True Self.

Love thy neighbor as thyself. How can you love thy neighbor as thyself if you do not know who “thyself” is? If you think you are a bundle of nerves or a disorganized, disjointed, or emotional person, if you think you are sick or dead or this or that or the next thing, then you are going to love your neighbor as an emotional, sick person - the same one you think you are.

If you think you are greedy or deceptive and manifest those qualities, you will always be seeing them in everyone else. If the self that you are is allowed to be the selfish self, then you will see the selfish self in the neighbor and you will say, “That person doesn't deserve my love. That person doesn't deserve my gift.” And so you withhold the gift because you are looking at a flesh-and-blood person, you are looking at a mortal. You are separating the parts. You are forgetting the compassion that God has for the soul that is gone astray.

When you enter into judgment, criticism, and condemnation of others, you cannot love them as thyself; you are guilty of being disobedient to the second commandment that Jesus gave us. And where can you go? Where can you go as a ministering servant? Where can you go as an apostle? How can you be the Christ? How can you be the example if, when you look at someone, the person feels uncomfortable because he knows that you are critical or you are envious or you are jealous or whatever?

So, the whole moment of our religion can be lost if we do not fulfill the second commandment. If we come into the sanctuary and give our devotions to God and then go forth and withhold the intensity of our love for God from his creatures, where is our religion?

You see, this is the Alpha and the Omega of our path. The Alpha is our connecting with the Spirit, the powerhouse, the Source where we have all-power in heaven and earth to do the will of God. But the Omega is the fulfillment of the Alpha - it is the anchoring of all of that love in Matter. It is the drawing down, therefore, of our love for God and the giving of it to the part of God that

¹³Matt. 3:17; 17:5; II Pet. 1:17.

needs the love most: the soul that is gone astray, the soul that is apart and caught, as the one lost sheep in the brambles, and must be personally fetched by the shepherd - you the shepherd, you the embodied Christ, you the embodiment of your Christ Self.

It is not an impersonal love. It is very personal and very attentive. That little lamb can only hang on so long, caught in the brambles at the edge of a cliff. It will need water and food or it will die. It cannot extricate itself. You must go after it because it is God. This is the reason: it is a part of God and a part of you because you are the very living, breathing nature of God. This is a part of your Self, the Universal Self, that is gone astray. And that one is more important to you than all the ninety and nine who are pursuing the Path and entering in.

Please realize that if our religion and all of the teachings of the ascended masters do not equate in us as a greater love for all people than we ever had before, a greater love than any other religion teaches or inculcates, then we have lost the message of the Great White Brotherhood, of every ascended master, of their mission and of their path. We have lost the message! And we have nothing to teach if we are not the living flame of Love in action.

Therefore, we come into the science and the understanding of Love - Love that binds the unreal, binds the demons and the devils, takes care of predators that prey upon the sheep. Love is a vast science. It is Chamuel and Charity delivering the judgment that confounded the people - Nimrod and the Tower of Babel.¹⁴ Realize this: that Love is the power of protection.

Love gave birth to all of the seven rays of Christhood - all of the paths of the chohans of the rays whereby they teach us how to get home to God. Love is the foundation of every effort. And when you have love, you attract the Holy Spirit that makes you a professional and an expert at what you are doing, because you love so much you want to do it right. You want to know how to do it better, and therefore it makes you a good student - and it makes you a good teacher because you love those who do not yet know. It makes you a good disciplinarian because you know that love is the fruit of the Tree of Life which Maitreya will give in initiation, and those who are going to receive the fruit of love must have the discipline of the chakras.

So, you see, to fulfill the first and the second commandment requires the path of the teachings of the ascended masters - to truly fulfill this Word. And this contains all of the law and all of the prophets.¹⁵ All is fulfilled.

Let us not substitute human sympathy, human possessive love for this understanding. Love is giving to God and to his sons and daughters and children all of the love that he has ever given you. And it is lawful for you to give this love to your loved ones and to strangers so long as you recognize that you are not pouring it into the flesh-and-blood vessel, but to the Sun behind the sun. The Sun behind the soul is the I AM Presence and the Christ Self of the one you love.

You can pour infinite love into the vessel of your co-worker, and it will not be spilled or misused if you seal it in the heart of the Christ Self of that one and implore that Christ Self to use that love to heal and elevate and raise up that one. But if you give God's love to the human creature who has the propensity to misqualify that energy, to squander it, to take it for granted, to take it and turn and rend you, then you are unwise. For Jesus said, Cast not your pearls before swine.¹⁶ And the swine is the carnal mind, the untransmuted self.

¹⁴In her Pearl of Wisdom of October 5, 1975, Archeia Charity explained: "It was the release of the intense action of our love that confounded the language of those who sought to build a monument to mammon. And the LORD God, through the Archangel and Archeia of the Third Ray, 'scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth,' and they left off the building of their city and their tower. And it was called Babel, for their rationalization became as the babbling of voices who have not the understanding of the heart." See Gen. 11:1-9; and Archeia Charity, "The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment" in Vials of the Seven Last Plagues, p. 40, Summit University Press paperback; or Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 18, no. 39, p. 208.

¹⁵Matt. 7:12; 22:40.

¹⁶Matt. 7:6.

Therefore, go to the heart of the Mediator and to the portion of the soul that is one with the Mediator. Represent the Mediator and go after the soul, and call it to its cosmic integration in God - all of the parts of consciousness coming back to the Whole. This is the effect of loving people.

When you love someone truly, do you know how it makes them feel? It makes them feel that they want to be who they really are. It makes them feel that they want to be worthy of God's love. God's love is so wonderful and beautiful, it inspires people to transcend themselves, instead of knocking them down and condemning them in the old order of condemnation.

When someone wants to be who they really are because you love them - as a parent, a teacher, a wife, a husband, or any human relationship - when you love and love, and they desire to be who they really are because of it, it is a leaven that raises the entire planetary body. All life is raised when one person decides to be who they are - because you have decided to love as God loves.

This is why we celebrate the victory of Jesus Christ on Palm Sunday. We welcome him into the Holy City because he has taught us to love and because when we discovered his love, we decided we wanted to be like him. And in being like him, we found that his Christ is also our Christ.

Messenger's Invocation:

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, in the name of the LORD God Almighty, I AM THAT I AM Sanat Kumara, beloved Alpha and Omega, hear my call and answer for the deliverance now of every living soul on earth who is a part of God, every son and daughter of God and all who are the anointed of the Light.

Legions of the Seven Archangels, go forth this day in the name I AM THAT I AM for the quenching of the fires of hell and the Evil One. Bind, therefore, that which is pitted against the children of the Light!

I call unto the LORD God Almighty. Elohim of God, come forth! Mighty Elohim, cut free the Christed ones, cut free the sons and daughters of God, cut free the children of the Light in whom there burns the mighty threefold unfed flame of life.

O legions of the Central Sun, mighty Archangels of the Transfiguration and the Resurrection, I call thee forth! Angels of the Cosmic Cross of White Fire, legions of the Ruby Ray, come forth! Legions of Mother Mary and Jesus, legions of Saint Germain, intensify thy light within us in this hour of the victory of the Christ on earth as it is in heaven.

I call forth the Light of the eternal Word. Mighty I AM Presence, descend now into these temples! Purge each one. O beloved Son of God, beloved Christ, so as Jesus did, so cast the moneychangers out of the temple of our people. Bind, therefore, the demons and discarnates of all addictions, all that is not of the Light, all that is anti the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother.

I call thee forth, O living Word! Lord Jesus Christ, come this day into each and every one of these temples. Cast out, therefore, every lurking vice and replace it with the victory of each one's own Christ Self.

Burn through, therefore, to the very core of unreality! Let the Holy Spirit descend in this hour and sweep clean these temples that they might be the fitting habitation for the LORD God and receive the power of the resurrection flame from the heart of Jesus on Easter Sunday next.

I call now to Mighty Victory and legions of Light to precede the masters of this conference of Eastertide into the city of Los Angeles and into the Chapel of the Holy Grail. Come forth now, mighty legions of the victory of the Christ consciousness - come now into our midst! Legions of Victory, let every son and daughter of God know the victory of the Christ within.

O victorious Christ, come now and take dominion in these four lower bodies. Take dominion in consciousness, take dominion in the subconscious. Bind the oppressor of the soul! Bind, therefore, the entire burden of the soul's past history, incarnation by incarnation, of these pilgrims of peace - souls of light who journey now in a darkened world to make it light.

I call to the fires of Victory! I call to the twin pillars of Alpha and Omega. Mighty Elohim, come forth! Come now into these temples as the mighty teacher. In the name of the Lords of Karma, in the name of my own Mighty I AM Presence, purify and exalt the divine reality of each and every living soul. Cut them free, therefore, of all wrong desire and the demons of the night and all temptation!

I demand the crystal-clear ray of Elohim and the All-Seeing Eye of God, with each one's own Holy Christ Self, now to draw the soul's attention unto the high estate of the calling of the sons of God, to make plain the Way, and to bind every adversary of that Way within every child of the heart of God.

Beloved Saint Germain, beloved Jesus, beloved El Morya, beloved Mother Mary, beloved Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha and Lord Maitreya, beloved Kuthumi, beloved archangels, we call to you with all of the yearning of our hearts to clear the way and make plain that way for the children of the Light on earth.

We therefore demand the binding of world hatred! We demand the binding of world insanity and murder and the murderous intent in this City of the Angels! We call for the cutting free of the souls of light throughout this planetary body. Cut them free and tether them to the will of God! And let this Eastertide be the glorious revelation of the mystery of the will of God for each and every soul of light.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

Chapter 24

Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 29, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 24 - Elizabeth Clare Prophet - May 29, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XIX

Christ Is King of All That Is Real

John records for us the events of this day:¹

Then Jesus six days before the Passover came to Bethany where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead. There they made him a supper and Martha served, but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus and wiped his feet with her hair, and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son which should betray him, Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence and given to the poor? This he said, not that he cared for the poor but because he was a thief and had the bag and bare what was put therein.

Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this. For the poor always ye have with you, but me ye have not always.

Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death, because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away and believed on Jesus.

In this very intimate gathering in Bethany, we see the anointing of the Lord's body with the spikenard six days before the Passover and the night before his triumphal entry into Jerusalem. Iscariot had the consciousness of a socialist: "all men are created equal, ergo all must be treated equally." And therefore the Son of God, or the one who is the incarnation of that Son of God, must not be particularly honored or revered or sacrificed for.

Jesus explains a mystery of karma: The poor ye have with you always signifies that there will always be some at the bottom of the ladder of life's initiations. There will always be some to forgive much because they have sinned much - in other words, those having the heaviest karma, hence the least Light or Spirit or Christ consciousness. There will always be some who embody the consciousness of the poor, that they might be filled, that they might receive the Light from those

¹This sermon on John 12:1-19, 23-36 by the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet was delivered on Palm Sunday, April 15, 1984, at Camelot.

who have an abundance of it. Blessed are the poor in Spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.²

And therefore, he gives us the understanding of the honoring of the Christed One and the honoring of the Christ in you rather than the human needs of the outer self. For when the Christ is honored and cared for, then the needs of the poor (the self-impooverished outer manifestation) will also be met by that Christ.

Thus, in this very hour of Jesus' triumph, beyond those doors of the circle of immediate disciples gathered at the house in Bethany, they plot to kill Lazarus, but they cannot.

On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, took branches of palm trees and went forth to meet him and cried, Hosanna! Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Who is the king of Israel? The one who holds the key to the incarnation of God as Reality where you are. He comes in the name of the Mighty I AM Presence. He comes in the fullness of Sanat Kumara. Blessed is he that comes, this king of Israel - the one who holds the key to Christhood in all of the seed of Sanat Kumara. Therefore he is king, for only Christ is king.

Today we celebrate the victory of that LORD Our Righteous-ness - your beloved Christ Self, and mine, who holds the key to your incarnation, and mine, of the I AM Presence. And there is a key, and there is a mystery.

The key is given to us in the first and Great Commandment and in the second, which is a corollary to it. But the following of those commandments as Jesus taught requires the turning of the key of the heart in oneness with this Christ. Jesus gave the commandments, the Holy Spirit may preach to us, but nothing changes until we find the key for ourselves, take it, use it, turn it and embody those commandments as we embody Christ.

Do you understand the step from the teaching of the parable, to the mystery of the parable, to your incarnation of the Word? You do not know it when the parable is first given. You do not know it when the mystery is revealed. You only know it when you decide to assimilate it, when you yearn so much that you find the king of Israel. You find the king who is your Christ Self, and you find him by the way of Jesus - by his example, which is "the only Way."

Do you see that it's all in the doing and in the becoming? The doing and the becoming is the sign that you know, the sign that I know and that I AM the known in manifestation. This is when you are recognized as a disciple who can become an apostle of God.

They recognized him as king. Now they must enter the path of finding the king within. He would not stay with them long enough to receive the temporal crown, for that was not the point.

"All that I AM, you must become." This is his Palm Sunday message. Now he enters the greatest drama of the ages and demonstrates the way of every soul's victory. When he engages all of his strength to outpicture the events of the Passion Week, he will no longer teach by words but by example. You must observe what he does, and, by direct oneness with him (due to a prior love), you must become what he is. You must find the key, for he is the mystery of the incarnate Word.

Let us say together:

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Hosanna!

²Matt. 5:3.

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD!

Now say it to your own Christ Self, beloved ones. Say it directly to the Son of God within you:

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD - my Mighty I AM Presence!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD - my Mighty I AM Presence!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD - my Mighty I AM Presence!

Hosanna!

Blessed is the king of Israel that cometh in the name of the LORD - my Mighty I AM Presence!

This is a wonderful teaching because the king of Israel is the one who is king of all that is real about you. He is not king of unreality. He does not reign in the carnal mind or in the karmic condition or in the untransmuted substance. Christ in you is king of all that is real in you. And all that is real in you must enthrone him.

Hold this palm in your hand³ as a means of transmitting to your Christ Self this praise and reception. It is an alchemy in your hand and you feel the love from your heart flow through your hand into this palm because it represents the joy and praise of your soul unto him. And upon that love Christ will enter your heart.

And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written, Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy king cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

Fear not, soul, for the king, the beloved Christ Self, cometh sitting on a colt, coming gently with humility. Fear not Christ entering into the citadel of your being. He comes gently. He is the victor. He will bind the enemy that lurks at the door to slay the Son of man.

These things understood not his disciples at the first, but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him and that they had done these things unto him.

The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. For this cause the people also met him, for they heard that he had done this miracle.

The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? Behold, the world is gone after him.

So it was, and so it is. The world is gone after this Christ. Jesus spoke and said:

The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified.

This is true in you. Will you recognize that the hour is come that the Son of man, the Christ in you, is to be glorified? Will you realize that if you do not accept this hour as the opportune moment for the Christ in you to be glorified, it may never come to pass? It requires the acceptance. Behold,

³Consecrated palms were distributed to the congregation and held by each devotee throughout the service.

this is the acceptable day of the LORD's salvation!⁴ - this is the day of your soul-elevation by this Christ.

This hour, this conference, this Easter, the Son of man in you is glorified if you will it, if you allow it, if you accept it.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone; but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

He that loveth his life shall lose it, and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

The old self must die. We must give birth to the new self. If we do not let it die and fall into the ground, it cannot bear fruit. The essence of the self-re-creative process is the continual re-creation - letting the old man die and the new man be born. It is the ritual of Easter every year. As the apostle Paul said, I die daily.⁵

You can become a new self by the power of the light of the Lamb, by the power of spring, by the power of the sun.

If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I AM - where I am on the path of initiation, where I am in the heart of God, where I am in the heart of my Mighty I AM Presence - there shall also my servant be.

If any man would be the disciple of this living Master, this Jesus Christ and the one who sent him⁶ - Sanat Kumara, let him follow me, because where I AM in the Light of God, there he will also be a part of that Light.

This is the great blessing of committing yourself to an ascended master, of loving God with heart and soul and mind and strength, because then, where that Master is, where that God-manifestation is, you will be also. Even before you have the attainment of that mastery, you will enjoy the bliss of that Master's attainment, his causal body. This is why the Master/disciple (Guru/chela) relationship is an institution of cosmos and of the Great White Brotherhood.

Not all people want to be where Jesus is this week. They do not enter wholeheartedly into that oneness. Think about it. If you really want to be where El Morya is or Saint Germain is or your Christ Self is, then run to the Master! Accept the burden of Light (i.e., the Christ consciousness) and the burden of world karma he has assumed, else you will be deprived of both.

And therefore, you must hate your life. Because if you only want the Master's blessing and you don't want to bear his burden, you will have neither. But if you take his burden, his Light will cancel out that burden;⁷ and you will have his victory of love.

And where I am, there shall also my servant be. If any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

God, the Mighty I AM Presence, honors the soul who serves the Christ Self. The only way you can receive the honor of God is if you are hid with Christ.⁸ If you are a part of that Christ Self and one with your Christ Self, you are honored of God, you are sealed.

If you do not serve your Christ Self, God's honor cannot reach you because his perfection descends only to the level of the Christ. So you must rise to that level and hate the life that exists at the lesser vibration of the lower figure in the Chart.⁹ You must ascend to the hill of Christ. You must

⁴Isa. 61:2.

⁵I Cor. 15:31; Rom. 6:6-11; Eph. 2:15; 4:22-24; Col. 3:9, 10.

⁶John 12:44, 45.

⁷Matt. 11:29, 30; 16:24-27; Mark 10:21.

⁸Col. 3:3.

⁹The Chart of Your Divine Self, representing the I AM Presence (upper figure), the Christ Self (middle figure), and the soul evolving in Matter (lower figure). See Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 228-37, 301, Summit University Press, paperback.

draw down the Christ where you are through the violet flame. Be the Christ in action! And that is how you transform the world. Jesus said:

“Now is my soul troubled.”

He was very honest and very real. His soul was burdened. This soul, who in order to minister to life lived at the level of world and personal karma, was heavy for what he felt was coming upon him, and he said,

“What shall I say? ‘Father, save me from this hour’? - Is this what you want me to say? Do I hear my disciples saying, ‘Lord, be saved from the hour of trial’?”

And so he says, “But for this cause came I unto this hour - Now I am here. Will I ask that it shall not come to pass?”

“Father, glorify thy name.”

Here is the perspective of Jesus: “I seek no self-justification. Father, glorify thy name. This is why I have come to this hour.”

Then came there a voice from heaven . . .

Immediately when Jesus speaks to the Father, Glorify thy name, the voice responds - you know it is because of the Son’s ongoing walk with God - saying:

I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

The people, therefore, that stood by and heard it said that it thundered. Others said, An angel spake to him.

Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. Now is the judgment of this world. Now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

Jesus had to come to the moment of his surrender in order to accomplish the casting out - temple by temple, person by person - of the carnal mind, otherwise known as the dweller on the threshold. At this point of the nexus, standing between your soul and your heart, he says, “Now is the judgment of this world of karma, this astral body, this unreality. Now shall the prince of this world, the dweller on the threshold, be cast out of your temple!”

Now is the moment. Now is the window in heaven in this Palm Sunday celebration, in this sign of the sun in Aries, 1984. Now it is that you have the option of glorifying God, his name I AM THAT I AM in your temple. From this hour there is no room for that carnal mind. It may not co-occupy the habitation of God.

This is the science of being that Jesus taught us. In the very midst of teaching it, he lets us know that his soul is troubled. It is no easy initiation even for the Son of God. It will be no less easy for you and no less glorious, no less victorious.

Only a good challenge and a high hurdle is worthy of the true Son of God. Our God is not an indulgent God. To give us the all of himself, he requires the all of us, peaked and poised at maximum performance. And so, Jesus says,

And I, if the I AM in me be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

The raising up of the full fire of Christhood in Jesus in the final hours of his public ministry is the fire of the Sun behind the sun coming to the point of igniting almost an entire soul and four lower bodies. It is a magnet like the Great Central Sun Magnet, drawing all men to the same I AM Presence, the LORD in whose name he has come, the LORD who has said, I have glorified it and I will glorify it again, by dwelling in you bodily.

This is the hour of the celebration of the union of the I AM Presence and the Christ dwelling in the soul. And the three, the Trinity you see in the Chart, is one manifestation of God in Jesus. And

for this he was crucified, because the world will not tolerate God incarnate in its midst.

But he did it because he had to show us that the name of God and the I AM Presence - one and the same - is glorified. He had to do it to show us that it could be done, that it shall be done, that it will be done. It is the crown of your path of initiation. It is the goal. It is why you are seated here. It is where you are going. It is why you serve. It is why you sacrifice - this, the glorification of the Word I AM THAT I AM within you.

When you have prepared the vessel, the Holy Grail, the Mighty I AM Presence says, "I have glorified my name within you, and I will glorify my name, i.e., my I AM Presence, in you, again - and again and again. And I will do so before the whole world. And if you will raise up this 'I AM' within you, all men shall find that pathway Home."

Our Master lived for this purpose, and you are living for the same. The secret is not to forget it each and every hour of the day and the night so that you do not waste the hours in common or mediocre expressions, but rather fill them with the excellence of the Light.

The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever, and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man?

Now hear the answer and discover the mystery:

Jesus said, Yet a little while is the Light with you. Walk while ye have the Light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

While ye have Light, believe in the Light, that ye may be the children of Light. These things spake Jesus and departed and did hide himself from them.

He came in the midst of the throng. He spoke to them, he preached, he taught. He did many things which are recorded in the other Gospels, which we have preached on previous Palm Sundays.¹⁰ And then he went apart to intensify the Light in his temple for the oncoming initiation. Yet, what is this message? What is this Light with you?

First and foremost, it is the living Word, the Christ of Jesus: Work while you have this Light of me with you to reinforce your Light. This is the first mystery. The second is: Work while you have the threefold flame burning on the altar of your own being. Work while you have the I AM Presence and the Christ Self with you. For the night cometh when the threefold flame is covered over by karma, personal and planetary - the dark night of the soul, when you can no longer even find the Light that God has placed in your heart because you are beset by the path of your own karma.¹¹ Lest darkness - the darkness of your karma - come upon you: for he that walketh in the darkness of his karma knoweth not whither he goeth. While you have the Light, and before the most difficult initiations come to you when you must prove that Light in utter darkness, walk with the Light that you might be children of the Light.

While we have the dispensation of the Great White Brotherhood, while we have our youth - as it is written in the Book of Ecclesiastes, who speaks about the breaking of the golden bowl and the withdrawal of the crystal cord and the threefold flame, the prophet revealing that mystery¹² - while you have the life-force in your members, while the dispensation for this embodiment fails not, now walk in the Light as children of Light.

Maximize the Light, intensify it, multiply it, let it spread, let it be raised up. Let it be for the

¹⁰See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, March 27, 1983, "The Acceptance and the Rejection of the Living Christ," on 16-cassette album Conclave of the Friends of Christ (A83063); single cassette B83063; Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, no. 37, pp. 393-418. March 19, 1978, "Blessed Is He That Cometh in the Name of the LORD," on 6-cassette album Second Coming of Christ I (A7836); single cassette B7836. April 3, 1977, "If These Should Hold Their Peace . . .," on 8-cassette album The Conversion of the Holy Spirit in the New Jerusalem (A7758); single cassette B7764.

¹¹John 9:4.

¹²Eccles. 12:6. See Climb the Highest Mountain, pp. 234-37.

transmutation of karma so that when the night cometh it is not such a dark, dark night of the soul or of the Spirit. Walk while you have the Light, because suddenly and swiftly you may be taken from the scene of the physical octave.

So it is Jesus' supreme sense of timing - the timing of life, the drama of life, the cycles of initiation. Watch and pray that ye enter not into temptation,¹³ beloved, to depart from this Light.

Keep now this Palm Sunday message. It is the message of the victory of your soul in Christ. When your soul is one with your Christ Self, then you are called the Son of man. That is the definition of the term "Son of man." You become a part of the Sun, or the Light, of all manifestation in the physical octave when your Christ Self is absolutely one with your soul because the soul has prepared herself to be the chalice.

Let that be our goal and let us have a glorious Easter conference, because this is the reason we gather for five days. The marriage of the Lamb is upon us.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

When Light is capitalized it refers to the personification of Light, the Christ or the Godhead.

Messenger's Invocation

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence from the heart of God, LORD God Almighty, thou who art the one God of all Reality and the one God of the seed of Sanat Kumara, we call thee forth in this hour in the very presence of the saints of the Most High. I AM THAT I AM, Elohim, come forth now in the purity of thy fiery descent! Come forth into the very midst of our temple now! I call thee forth, I AM THAT I AM.

Blaze forth now in the victory of the God flame!

Blaze forth now the victory of the Light!

Clear the pathway of our God as the descent of sacred fire from the Mighty I AM Presence through the crystal cord, through the beloved Holy Christ Self to our own heart flame!

Blaze, therefore, as the mighty threefold flame on the altar of these hearts! Clear away all debris blocking the divine contact of the living soul with Christ and with the Almighty One! We therefore clear a pathway of light by our heart's love and devotion unto thee, O God!

By the power of love, by the intense love of our hearts, by gratitude and liberty this day, we call thee forth, O God!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

¹³Matt. 26:41.

Come into my temple and live!

Come into my temple and live!

(given in fiery unison by the congregation)

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, I am calling forth the light of God that never fails! I call for the oneness of the Trinity within us. I call for the preparation of each disciple and soul for the path victorious of Christhood. And I call for the Presence to draw near in this hour to all of the holy people upon earth for that God-direction whereby they might raise up the Light within them and draw all men unto the one God - the Mighty I AM Presence.

In the name of Jesus Christ and our beloved Christ Self, The LORD Our Righteousness, the Son of God, we invoke the Mighty I AM Presence into our midst.

Chapter 25

Beloved Padma Sambhava - May 30, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 25 - Beloved Padma Sambhava - May 30, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XX

A Plea for the Judgment of World Communism

Light of the bodhisattvas assembled in the Himalayas, I AM One! I am the Lotus-Born One, and I am with you in the West - Padma Sambhava.¹

In the light of the Buddha, I salute the eternal Issa² - Sun-emanation of Ishwara, Light of Krishna, Beautiful One of the Buddha. Thy light and thy path is a herald unto the East and the West.

By thy light, O Saint Issa! Thy light has truly illumined a path of compassion with Maitreya, a compassion that does stand for the judgment of those who oppress the people of God.

By thy light, Jesus, there is, therefore, in the earth in this hour and in the sign of the spring again and again, the encounter of the Buddha with Mara, with the seed of the wicked. As thou hast placed thyself between the innocent and the enemy, so all bodhisattvas call to thee in this hour for the defense of the Light against world atheism and the fallen angels yet with us for a little while.

The cries for mercy and for intercession are heard from the very hearts of the devotees of Tibet and of the Christians in the Middle East and the lovers of Mary in Central America. Everywhere where Light is oppressed, O come, Saint Issa, thou the Buddha unto the East, the Saviour of all nations, thou the One and the present, the emanation, the brother of Gautama.

Sent by the bodhisattvas of the East unto the disciples of the West, I AM Padma Sambhava, sending the call to the hearts of those who have entered the light of the Word and its power. The plea is so very simple. They say to you and to the sacred heart of Jesus:

Help us! Help us! Deliver us now that we might worship, that we might be devotees of the Mind of God. Deliver us, then, from the oppression of World Communism! Restore to us our sacred shrines. Let our cup be filled. Let the land be returned in freedom to the people.

Beloved hearts, it is the desire of the Lord of the World, Gautama, that this Easter, in contemplation of the self-transcendence of the living Christ Jesus, you reinforce your call for the binding and the judgment and the casting out of the world conspiracy of Communism and the collaborators with it, aiding and abetting it out of the West, selling technology and advanced science for the further

¹Padma Sambhava (fl. 8th century A.D.), whose name means "born of the lotus," is revered as the Great Guru of Tibetan Buddhism. [1]

²Saint Issa, Eastern appellation for Jesus. See "The Lost Years of Jesus," Heart, vol. III, no. 1 (Spring 1983), pp. 4-13, 110-11.

proliferation of war and the taking over, state by state, of those nations in the same way that Tibet and all of China have been swallowed up by this darkness.

In the heart of the Buddha, I plea for intercession from all in embodiment who count themselves disciples on the Path. For it is our desire that you take the cup of understanding and realize that everywhere where religion and faith have been destroyed and the prayers silenced and the shrine of the candle destroyed, there, beloved hearts, has been a shifting of the balance of light in the earth - there has been subsequent desecration of the people, the women, and the children.

Realize, then, that the balance of spiritual power in the earth is threatened this day in India and other nations of the East, in the Middle East, and in South America. Realize that the true intent of World Communism and all who assist it or stand by and allow it is to wipe out the living flame of the devotee by which the contact with God for the whole earth and nature kingdom is sustained.

The lifting up of the lotus of the heart with a candle burning in the very center is that contact with the Divine One, even reaching to the very heart of Nirvana. The devotees of God have been placed in all nations because they are the living focus of the etheric retreats and of the ascended masters. As they have been removed and the cycles have turned and there has been less devotion in many quarters, so a great darkness has come upon the earth, which has been the lamentation of Mother Mary.

Therefore, on behalf of the restoration of the lawful and wholesome focalization of the devotion of prayer and meditation of God and the power of the Word, I speak on behalf of your endeavor of a perpetual vigil of the hours to contain and turn back World Communism.

And let those who live in Western nations, whose governments allow trade and the free use of their private corporations to transmit the greatest secrets of defense from America, take heed that you give your dynamic decrees for the exposure to the people of this condition and the reversing of the entire process. For that which is necessary to the keeping of the flame of peace must be guarded, even as cherubim keep the way of the Tree of Life.

If those who are on a collision course with their own destiny and the death they have set in motion would take the world with them and plunge it headlong into the chaos of war, would you not rather prevent it in the hour when prevention is possible than await the day when truly all hell breaks loose for the devouring of the Light and the souls of nations?

The Buddhas out of the East unto the West, the light of Kuan Yin, the reflection of El Morya as he ponders this political equation - these are with us tonight as we also commemorate with Jesus the Last Supper. It is a commemoration of the gathering of the representatives of the twelve tribes, even through the souls of the twelve disciples. It is a remembrance of the hour of the mission of Jesus when the apostles must go forth to deliver the Word. And indeed they did, great distances, establishing and reestablishing his light through the Middle and Far East, through the Mediterranean and those whom they blessed, taking that message far and wide.

The power of the cup of Life, the power, then, of the chalice of thy being, is the living Grail. And this Grail may be used again for the transfer of the wine and the power of the life-essence of Jesus, and even of the Christ within you, for healing - moreover, for the turning back of that darkness and malintent of World Communism born not only of fear, but of revenge and of jealousy of the Christed nation.

I portray to you this evening figures of saints and pilgrims, bodhisattvas and Buddhas, and of the Lord of the World all meditating on this one awareness, drawing from the Godhead, calling to the very heart of Nirvana for still other Buddhas to come forth for one concerted purpose - and that is, beloved hearts, the staying by the hand of Almighty God, through the upraised hand of the living Saint Issa and the living Gautama, of the entire momentum of World Communism and its sympathizers.

Blessed hearts, it has reached an hour and a moment when the call of Kuan Yin and of El Morya³ must be heeded with an extraordinary impetus of power going forth. It is also an hour of the weakness of the astral forces that have reinforced this darkness for centuries. It is, in fact, by the sign of the Three Wise Men, a propitious moment for these calls to be most effective. Therefore, heed us and wonder not, for those things which shall come to pass on earth can be mitigated if you act now.

I tell you, beloved hearts, this subject which I have opened in my deliverance to you of the plea of the disciples of the Buddha and the Christ is the subject in this hour of many masters and disciples gathered at the etheric plane, each at the table, each sharing the bread and the wine in remembrance of the victory of this hour and in the understanding of this crux of initiation borne by Jesus, the bodhisattva, the Buddha, the Christ.

Therefore, by this oneness and communion in the light of Alpha and Omega, there is a determination of ascended hosts to establish a union and a strength among all devotees in embodiment and at inner planes on this one most essential point of the Law: the necessity of the encounter [the confrontation of the seed of the wicked by the Christ] that their sin might be counted⁴ and imputed unto them⁵ and retained.⁶ Thus shall darkness be separated out from Light by the Word⁷ and the Call.⁸

Let us begin with this hemisphere and roll it back. Let us root out the hiding places, the groves and gathering places of agents of foreign powers that seek only to destroy this nation, places where terrorism is planned and the division of a people and the division of Canada and the United States. Divide and conquer is their tactic; the union and the strength of one single purpose is ours.

In the name of the universal Mother, I also now impress upon your heart this urgent need of the hour with the understanding and the illumination that the power of the Word in you - so transmitted this night by the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood as the body and blood of the Cosmic Christ - is able to turn back and consume all malintent of a planetary and interplanetary scale working presently through World Communism.

Beloved hearts, let it not happen again that the temples of the Buddha and the cathedrals of the Christ are made common and thousands of years of light's recitation set aside. Desecrated, though not squandered - for the holy angels have sealed that light and will place it again in the hearts of devotees who make their pilgrimage to the very presence of Helios in the Heart of the Inner Retreat.

Our reinforcement through the mountains of the north by the mantra of the lightbearer is intended to feed into all of the mountain ranges of the planet that which has been lost through these attempts and mass murders and mayhem of these Communist forces. The powers of hell have used them, but they may no longer do so if you make the call.

The binding of these agents of death and their exorcism from the planet is a ritual that ought to be engaged in from morning till night on Good Friday, that the murder of millions and millions and the record thereof might be expiated on this Good Friday, that they might be bound and cast

³On January 12, 1984, beloved El Morya addressed Summit University, with the Ascended Lady Master Kuan Yin, and requested "an intense pursuit of a prayer vigil for and on behalf of the Communist nations, for and on behalf of the people of light within those nations, to the end of the breaking of the yoke of Communism, totalitarian governments and economies, and the liberation of all peoples."

⁴"... The blood of all the prophets which was shed from the foundation of the world ... shall be required of this generation." Luke 11:49-51.

⁵"Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. ... Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin." Rom. 4:3, 8 (see also Gen. 15:6; Pss. 32:2; James 2:23).

⁶"Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained." John 20:23. "... Know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins." Mark 2:10. "For as the Father hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself and hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man." John 5:26, 27.

⁷Rev. 19:11-16.

⁸Rev. 12:11.

out of the astral plane of the earth where they continue to focus the intent of the taking of the life of the holy innocents. This they have continued on all fronts, taking not only the life but the mind and the soul of children and youth almost in numberless numbers through drugs and chemicals and addictions and the squandering, pitifully, of the life-force. The assault is grave upon the body of God.

I, Padma Sambhava, say to you: Awake! Awake and fulfill your destiny and know that so few have the predilection for this encounter by the Absolute Light of God with this debased evil.

Dear hearts of light, even some devotees of the Buddha, as devotees of Christ also, do not, can not, will not understand or enter into the powerful dynamic decrees which do stop these hordes of darkness. Therefore, recognize that there is a finite number of individuals on the planet who can receive this call and answer in the magnitude of the level of Keepers of the Flame who have the names of God in the ascended masters and truly understand what is demon possession, what is death and hell, and what are these entities, mass entities of hypnotic influence of World Communism.

As the spokesman for the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood this night, I therefore send the call and the plea from all octaves and levels:

With one heart and voice and mind, let us begin; for as you decree, ascended hosts and saints on the etheric octave will speak the Word through you by congruency through Christ - each one's Christ Self and theirs. Thus, your voice and chakras will count for the anchoring of their decrees from the etheric octave into these situations.

You have but to name the conditions and give the call, and I tell you, the legions of light and the angels of the resurrection, led by Gabriel and Uriel and Archangel Michael, will come forth. And you will see a wonder and a sign and a miracle as you have never seen before, if you will make this Eastertide the one-pointed challenge and judgment of World Communism and the resurrection of the sons of God as freedom flames in every nation.

I AM with you in this effort. The time to begin is now. Let some stay [in the Chapel of the Holy Grail] while others may leave and return early. Let not the flame go out in this sanctuary for three days as these calls are given for the deliverance of the people oppressed by these forces of World Communism.

I AM in the lotus of thy heart always. Remember to call my name, for I, too, shall respond.

Peace, Elohim!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Padma Sambhava was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Holy Thursday, April 19, 1984, during the Easter conclave at Camelot. Holy Communion was served prior to the dictation in commemoration of the Last Supper.

Chapter 26

Beloved El Morya - May 31, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 26 - Beloved El Morya - May 31, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXI

At Summit University

A Prayer Vigil for Communist Nations

Students of the Light of Kuan Yin, I address you from the Darjeeling Council chambers where our members are meeting this day concerning world events. The call and the response of Kuan Yin, the beloved, to come to Summit University to teach this quarter was given in answer to world need as a supreme act of devotion by the Goddess of Mercy.¹

We have seen the shadow of coming events in various parts of the world, as you have also seen this shadow. In the case of the visit to the United States of the head of Red China and his presence here in this hour,² in the attempt by this government to keep China as friend and therefore to encourage and sign pacts of trade, we see the same danger in the building of Red China as was the case early in this century in the building of the Soviet Union - the same psychology, the same political view, and that is: rather than remain enemies, it is better to remain friends; rather than to have extremism and a harsh regime, to encourage moderation.

Although the facts are known, there seems to be a certain political naivete, regarding the base elements and tenets of World Communism. Thus, I, your Guru, El Morya, on behalf of the Darjeeling Council and Kuan Yin, who represents the Karmic Board at this quarter, do address you concerning the worldwide problem of Communism and the inability of Western nations, powers, and groups to effectively combat this force and this cancer.

I tell you, therefore, that the fundamental reason Kuan Yin is with you in this hour is to direct a spearhead of angels, legions of light, and saints in the etheric octave who have been slain for the blood of the Lamb in the name of World Communism. This spearheading is a frontal and all-out attack by the science of the spoken Word and the sign of the solar ring on the malignant force in the earth that does threaten to swallow up the very flame and flower of freedom.

¹Because of the urgent tone of Padma Sambhava's April 19 call to the chelas, reinforcing the Brotherhood's appeal for a perpetual vigil of the hours to defeat World Communism, we include in this series teachings (dictated January 12, 1984, at Camelot) from El Morya and Kuan Yin, sponsoring Masters of Summit University, Winter Quarter 1984.

²During Chinese Premier Zhao Ziyang's January 7-16, 1984 visit to the United States, President Reagan and the premier signed two Washington-Peking accords, extending a science and technology agreement for five years and initiating new industrial and technological cooperation. The first pact allows for contacts between Chinese and U.S. universities, professional societies, and private industry; the second provides for exchanges of information, expediting of financing arrangements and feasibility studies on new industrial projects in China.

We therefore dedicate this quarter of Summit University [and all future quarters until the complete Victory is won] to an intense pursuit of a prayer vigil for and on behalf of the Communist nations, for and on behalf of the people of light within those nations, to the end of the breaking of the yoke of Communism, totalitarian governments and economies, and the liberation of all peoples. We desire the research to take place among yourselves concerning the facts and figures, nation by nation, beginning with Red China and the Soviet Union.

Beloved hearts, this vigil does begin this day and hour for the protection of the government and the representatives of the United States against the inroads of the strategies of darkness of these fallen ones who come with their begging bowls for light and who ought - instead of receiving the combined technology and wealth of the West earned at inner levels by chelaship - to receive the call of the judgment as you have given it and not be filled with the light which they have already stolen by the very blood of the lightbearers and which is not theirs by self-mastery or commitment to the Word.

These vicious forces have continued in an unmitigated manner to move against the Light and the 'Light-bearers'. There is no change in the deadly intent. There is no change in the determination to destroy everything worldwide that impedes the onward movement of World Communism.

Therefore, this quarter itself will become a perpetual prayer vigil for the binding of these forces, and you shall become experts in wielding the flame of freedom and forgiveness. And if you will, by my chelaship you may enter the heart of Kuan Yin and find yourself forevermore a part of her flame, her presence, and her mantle - as another flower of mercy added to the immensity of her heart chakra in the name of the Buddha.

Thus, we draw you in by assimilation, and we call you to take up the burden of the Guru. For this is always the assignment of the chela. When you arrive at the gate of the Guru's house to apprentice yourself to the Master, you will take up the burden of his labor, his farm, his household, his duties, his life-style.

Thus, in taking up the burden of Kuan Yin, you see that the forces of World Communism in China are pitted directly against the heart of Mercy, the Mother of Mercy, and the very hearts of the lightbearers of mainland China and Taiwan. It is Kuan Yin who is crucified daily by every deed of murder and desecration and rape of the Woman and her seed perpetrated by the fallen ones in the worldwide Communist movement. These desecrations, beloved hearts, go on and are not stopped, whether in Afghanistan or in Honduras, because the powers-that-be in the West are at a loss to understand their own political equation or that of World Communism and how to become the very stalwart defense against this encroachment.

Our hearts are burdened, yet we have already seen the handwriting on the wall and knew very well what was to be expected in the shooting of the American pilot in Honduras by the Sandinistas of Nicaragua.³ Realize, beloved hearts, that this act of brutality and murder, which is not within the honor of war itself but a brutality beyond - of Antichrist against the living Christ - is equal to that of the downing of the Korean plane,⁴ the rationale being the same and the excuse the same:

³On January 11, 1984, U.S. Army helicopter pilot, Chief Warrant Officer Jeffrey C. Schwab, 27, of Joliet, Illinois, was shot and killed when his OH-58 chopper came under groundfire near the Nicaragua-Honduras border. Schwab was piloting a routine helicopter run when a 25 to 30 m.p.h. wind may have caused him to enter Nicaraguan airspace. Sandinista officials in Managua accepted responsibility for the attack, contending that "an unidentified military helicopter" violated its airspace, was fired upon, lost altitude as it crossed into Honduran territory and landed 200 yards from the border. U.S. officials contested that after the helicopter was attacked, Schwab made a successful landing on a dirt road 25 to 30 yards from the Nicaraguan border, scrambled for cover in a nearby ditch, and was shot in the head and killed by Sandinista soldiers.

⁴Between 3:23 and 3:38 a.m. on September 1, 1983, a Soviet fighter plane downed a commercial Korean Air Lines 747 (Flight 007) over the Sea of Japan, killing all 269 on board - among them 63 Americans, including U.S. Representative Larry P. McDonald (D-Ga.). The KAL flight, en route from New York to Seoul, South Korea, apparently strayed hundreds of miles off course and entered Soviet airspace, where it was trailed by at least eight Soviet fighters for more

perhaps the plane wandered over their borders for a moment. They knew very well this plane was not carrying out any act of aggression against Nicaragua. Beloved hearts of living fire, this news is reported as routine, and I tell you it is not routine. It is an act of declaration of war by Nicaragua against the United States of America, and to fail to declare war on Nicaragua shows the erosion of the honor flame in this government!

You may act and react to my remarks in a surprised manner, but understand that in all history the assassination of official representatives of one's government or military has been the cause of war. Thus, beloved hearts, there is fear, there is anxiety. There is always the looking for compromise, appeasement, or to accept the excuses of the perpetrators of these vile acts - anything to avoid the confrontation.

The strategies of war are not understood, and therefore you will study Sun Tzu and The Art of War. You will come to understand that every sign of weakness is turning over to the enemy additional ground. This deed ought not to go unpunished, and you may take a lesson from the Israelis in the control of laggard evolutions bent on moving against the Light.

The spine and the stalk of the lotus must be raised! Thus, we chant the mantra OM MANI PADME HUM! It is the raising up of the sacred fire of the spine and the heart that would give this nation the courage - the coming of age of the heart - to meet the enemy.

And therefore, ladies and gentlemen and sons and daughters of Light, Keepers of the Flame, I appeal to you. If this will not be done by the leaders and the combined forces of the West, then we must look once again to Keepers of the Flame worldwide. And you must understand that the only way left to us to defeat World Communism is from the Within, by the power of the Kuan Yin secret rays from the heart of Cosmos and the Buddha, by the power of Light and the dynamic decree - the relentless moving against these forces day by day from the earliest decrees in the morning - to remove the cause and core of these forces and networks of Communism imitating the antahkarana⁵ of Life with a web of darkness to capture, hypnotize, manipulate souls and minds and bodies. All are considered fodder for the revolution. There is nothing sacred, and their smiles are deceptive and self-serving.

Beloved hearts, it is treacherous indeed, for I tell you, the capacity to misuse power and to engage in acts of cruelty by Red China is far greater than that of the Soviet Union by the very race, by the very ancestry of these individuals. And if they had the same power and development of technology, wealth, and organization as the Soviet Union today, I tell you, they would not hesitate to move and take on the entire world. Thus, you understand somewhat the forces of prophecy and realize that an amalgamation of Red China and the Arab nations against Europe is not out of the question and can be seen as a serious consideration by the powers of darkness.

There is yet time to strip and denude all of these of their fangs, of their momentum, of their misused power of the past. And do not forget it has been spoken: 1984 is the year of the judgment of Peshu Alga and his seed and consort.⁶

Understand that the turning of the tide is something not calculated by the outer computers of the minds of the fallen ones. Yet, in their councils the archdeceivers know well that the time is

than two hours before the attack. The Soviets attempted to blame the U.S. for the tragedy, charging that the airliner was on a "preplanned" spy mission over the strategically sensitive Kamchatka Peninsula and Sakhalin Island.

⁵antahkarana: (Sanskrit 'internal sense organ') The web of life; the net of light spanning Spirit and Matter connecting and sensitizing the whole of creation within itself and to the heart of God.

⁶In his 1983 Christmas Day Address, "Ancient Records of Earth's Karma," beloved Jesus announced that the "records of the original fall, the original betrayal of the LORD God Almighty by Peshu Alga, come due in 1984. And you will face the test of pride and of ambition, of the arrogance of the fallen ones - as you have never faced it before. This will be not only these elements untransmuted as black filings in the garment of thyself, but mainly and principally as the planetary momentum of the fall of the false hierarchy itself." It was Peshu Alga, the first rebel against the Most High God, who lured the Archangel Lucifer away from the worship of the living Word.

short. And at inner levels the false hierarchy is not unprepared and not without knowledge of the descending Light and the oncoming golden age - and they are totally aware of the instrumentation of the messenger and the chelas in turning the tide to world victory. Therefore, beloved hearts, you must guard yourselves and guard the representatives of this nation.

We come swiftly, as the morning rays of the sun are suddenly upon the face and in the eye. The suddenness of the descent of Light and the swiftness of the actions of the fallen ones must be understood.

Archangel Gabriel carries the most pure and determined desire, with cosmic forces, to expose and bind terrorists and especially the groupings of Communists, of client states, Arab states, and of dispossessed and disenfranchised individuals who have become so by their own prior acts of infamy resulting in their karma of nonlight and of the dispossession of their very lands and their very ancestry.

Understand, dear ones, that in the midst of the triumph of the Inner Retreat and the ongoing caravan of light that will arrive at the East Gate in the hour and the appointed time, there are calls that must be made if there is to be retained a safe place upon the face of this earth.

Children of the Sun, I greet you in the name of the I AM THAT I AM. I greet you as brothers and sisters, prepared to welcome you on the path of attainment to new levels and circles of association with the Darjeeling Council. My friendship is given, yet it must be returned by an equal and just approach to the path of chelaship. Suffice it to say that I would not have been called by the Karmic Board to this quarter had it not been necessary to your very own personal development and the forward movement of this activity of light.

Though some may think they know the path of Morya, I tell you, even in my dictations and service we have only scratched the surface. Therefore, do not presume that you know the path of the will of God until you have assimilated the body and the blood of that living Will incarnate in all sons of heaven who have achieved to the attainment of the first ray of the dawn.

We guide you with precision, for precision is the requirement of the hour - and timing. Thus, occupy till I come, for this space is now reserved for the speaking to you of the beloved Kuan Yin.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

Messenger’s Invocation*

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence from the Heart of God in the Great Central Sun, I call upon the sacred fire. I call upon the mighty Elohim of God. I call unto the Great Central Sun Magnet to raise up Friends of Freedom on mainland China and in Taiwan.

Raise up the Light of God within them! Raise up the mighty threefold flame! Raise up the Buddha! Raise up the Christ! Raise up the Divine Mother of Kuan Yin, Gautama Buddha, Avalokite vara - the Christ of Lanto and Lord Confucius, the Christ of Jesus and Kuthumi, beloved El Morya, and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood! And let the Christ of their own hearts descend - The LORD Our Righteousness! Seal all Friends of Freedom on earth in that mighty Christ flame!

I call to beloved Mighty Hercules to protect all freedom-fighters and lightbearers in mainland China and Taiwan. Raise them up now! Seal them by the power of the sacred fire! Bind the Antichrist and all opposition to them now!

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, we call to you, Friends of Freedom from out the Central Sun and the octaves of Light! Descend into embodiment with your people in mainland China and Taiwan! Descend now, Cosmic Christs and lightbearers, and defend the Way of Peace.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

*Give this invocation aloud in full force - right now - and often as you reread and meditate on the words of the Master in this Pearl. Your voice is your vote in heaven that counts for the establishment of world peace. The Light of God never fails when you release it through the science of the spoken Word!

Chapter 27

Beloved Kuan Yin - June 1, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 27 - Beloved Kuan Yin - June 1, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXII

At Summit University

Our Commitment to El Morya, Our Call to the Messenger

Beloved hearts afire with the flame of freedom, I remind you of the extraordinary grace and privilege of your lifestreams to be gathered in commemoration of the flame of freedom for these twelve weeks. Few upon earth can avail themselves of this opportunity and are restrained for various reasons, circumstances, and conditions of their karma - the karma of their group, nation, and planet. Most of the world is not free. Most nations would not tolerate this teaching going forth, for it is a challenge to the mighty as well as the lowly for the binding of the anti-Self, the anti-Buddha.

Let the chips fall where they may, as El Morya has said. For the line is drawn, and the mighty sword of Mercy does cut to the very quick, with precision, the Real from the unreal. Realize, then, and cherish, for you also have waited long centuries (and in some cases more than ten thousand years) to be a part of the avant-garde of world freedom.

Understand that I, too, together with the holy bands who serve with me in my etheric retreat over the mainland China, have a very special dedication to beloved El Morya and the Darjeeling Council. The love and the determination of our hearts to serve El Morya is based upon the ancient friendship we share as well as the awareness of an uncommon dedication and a fierceness to the cause of the will of God in support of Saint Germain and the divine plan of the age of Aquarius.

Thus, Morya has said to me, "Kuan Yin, we must not fail!" And I have answered, "El Morya, beloved, we will not fail!" Thus, beloved hearts, I make my word good by my heart's tie to the Lord Sanat Kumara, as you also can and should; for the commitment to the Guru El Morya by all souls who have ever known him in all of his incarnations, including in his sponsorship of Nicholas and Helena Roerich, does come in this hour to an intensity and an apex of living fire.

I am here to bolster and to expand the work of the Darjeeling Council and specifically, as that work dovetails with my own service, to call upon the messenger as we have never called upon her before to stand at this altar and to give the calls and the expose,s of every fact and facet of World Communism, supported by your own blessed hearts in the fire of freedom and the dynamics of the spoken Word.

There is only one way to tackle the beast and that is to dissect it. There is only one way to tackle the dragon that gives power to the beast and that is to analyze, dissect, and take it quarter by quarter, section by section. Thus, in the fashion of the expert butcher who knows the parts of

the animal and the meat he will cut, you will also become experts in the parts of this dragon and in the parts of the beasts to which the dragon does give its power.¹

Understand that the symbol of the dragon² is the symbol of a great manifestation of light of the Great White Brotherhood, and the meaning of the term is as a giant consortium, if you will. It is the meaning of the entire forces of the Great White Brotherhood arrayed. Thus, the false hierarchy, in imitation of that Brotherhood and that organized composition of light, have come to be known by the name dragon - and this in the negative sense of Absolute Evil. In other words, it is the anti-dragon, as it were - the anti-Christ that pits itself against the Light by giving power to lesser manifestations.

Thus, the term beast is also applied to the configurations of the Great White Brotherhood as the four beasts are gathered at the great white throne before the great God.³ These four beasts represent hierarchies of the four cosmic forces. And thus, the 'beasts' that have come as a counterfeit of these have become mass movements in the physical and astral planes - organizations of fallen ones organized for this or that means of extracting light, taking the money of the taxpayers for the downtrodden, for their causes of feminism, for their causes of socialism and all manner of activities along the lines of world socialism that have come to be merely the threading of the eye of the needle of World Communism.

Understand that the fallen ones must move in mass numbers. And thus, they form collectives and cells and groups and, by their numbers, attempt to literally ramrod the bastions of freedom; whereas the path of freedom and initiation is one of the individual with God - one alone with God.

The disciples through the ages who have been absorbed in this path of the mystics East and West have separated themselves out from the path of the masses and even of the organizations of the fallen ones. And they have concentrated on the internalization of the Word. At a certain point of attainment, they have become a part of the Great White Brotherhood, and they have seen that the path of the 'lonely ones'⁴ leads to the community of the Holy Spirit in heaven and on earth that is vast and yet retains the individual integrity, consciousness, and world of its components.

Thus, from the path of the lonely ones and loneliness to the entering in of the Great White Brotherhood, the individual must pass through many initiations. And in this process he is bound to meet organized this and organized that pitted against his right to be an individual, to enjoy his freedoms - whether it is the restriction of labor through the unions or the restriction of management through controls from above, from federal governments and nations limiting the uses of power or of moneys, restricting and prescribing movements and what can and cannot be done, or the control of zoning or the control of so much bureaucracy and paperwork and so many interferences with the sacred labor that many throw up their hands in discouragement and move away from the path of free enterprise.

Thus, beloved ones, you will understand: like the wolves, the fallen ones always move in packs and they understand, as the coyotes understand, that their defense is in numbers. This ancient strategy of numbers, numbers, numbers, has resulted in the Nephilim creating thousands and millions of mechanization man to act as their instruments of their fiats of evil. There are not so many, truly, who are a part of Absolute Evil, but there are many 'countercreations' and 'clones' that are the embodiment of the original force of Evil.

Thus, you will understand in your daily work for the Brotherhood that it is necessary to go after

¹Rev. 13.

²The dragon, traditional symbol of China, is revered by the Chinese as an emblem of the highest dignity and wisdom, representing Imperial majesty and the "superior man" or the "great man" of power, strength, and nobility. The dragon is seen as a beneficent force of life-giving properties, often considered synonymous with China itself; the Chinese people refer to themselves as "seeds of the dragon."

³Rev. 4:6-9; 5:6-8, 11, 14; 6:1-8; 7:11; 14:3; 19:17; 20:11.

⁴the lonely ones: see Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 11, p. 92, n. 3; and vol. 25, no. 12, p. 132, n. 7.

the original seed that has propagated many after itself. And once the original matrix is removed, you begin to see the collapsing - almost as the deflating of a balloon - of the structure that is made after the original. By the fiat of the LORD, it is the removal of the cause and core of the blueprint itself - of the original endowment of the sacred fire in one fallen angel - which, when taken, causes the collapse of the inner structure of the entire dragon or the beast, as may be the case.

You will therefore learn in this quarter how to be astute in the dealing with world conditions, for El Morya and I are very much a part of all that is ongoing in the streets of life surrounding our youth and all that is taking place. We see far, far more than we would care to bring to your attention, for that which you do see and hear about is most assuredly sufficient and can well occupy you many, many hours a day in the consideration thereof, in the research thereon, and in the dynamic decrees.

I would speak to you concerning my mantras, for the mantras I give, I give with you, and they are for the development of your chakras. As the chakras increase their light and increase their spin, beloved hearts, you are able to contain more light, to have a greater power for the release of light into the darkening conditions. Thus, the fundamental mantra of the OM MANI PADME HUM⁵ is a mantra for the visualization of the crystal jewel in the heart of each lotus of the seven chakras. My assignment to you this day is to take up the visualization of the crystal in the heart of the third-ray chakra, your own heart center.

Beloved ones, by focusing the attention, the flame of Mercy, and the meditation on the heart - by expanding that flame, by carrying the focus of beloved Alpha's crystal⁶ (which it is important for you to have and to hold as cherishment, for he has indeed endowed it with a special secret light) - this visualization as well as focus will become the prism for the amplification of the threefold flame and its balance. And the increase of the light of the heart, overflowing the boundaries of the heart, will transmute rings of fear and doubt, records of death, hatred and hardness of heart, which is the anti-Mercy quality that must be consumed.

And therefore, beloved hearts, these rings of darkness are the perversion and the misqualification of Light around your very own physical and spiritual hearts, which ought to be and can be replaced by the solar ring. In fact, these are the perversions of the solar ring - defense mechanisms put in place by the lower self in the absence of the Light of the Word.

When you have the word of the One Sent, when we have the messenger of Maitreya in your midst, we may speak to you in this manner at any time and hour. Far beyond the knowledge of the outer self of the messenger or your outer self, we may bring you into instantaneous focalization of your own Christ Self and path. Thus, consider in the teaching brought to you this day - how without the nexus of the messenger and the embodied one, it would take much time for you to reach a consensus as to what would be the focal point of your efforts or what would be the common needs or weaknesses or necessities of the group.

We can traverse ten thousand years of evolution by a single dictation, drawing the soul to the heart, focusing your minds in the heart of the Darjeeling Council. And this is why Saint Germain has said that if you follow the Path and the teaching and the dynamic decree and cherish your relationship to the Divine Guru, Sanat Kumara, his emissaries in the ascended masters and especially in the messenger, you can make your ascension in this life or, at the very latest, in your immediate next embodiment.⁷

⁵OM MANI PADME HUM: "O thou jewel in the heart of the lotus!" In Buddhist tradition, this mantra is used to invoke the compassionate intercession of the Bodhisattva Kuan Yin (in India, Avalokites, vara). The Ascended Lady Master Amaryliss, Goddess of Spring, has described the OM MANI PADME HUM as "the hum of the universe. . . . The flowering of the spiritual lotus portends the opening of the soul who yearns to drink in God and his compassion" (May 11, 1969).

⁶Alpha crystals: consecrated for Keepers of the Flame; available through the Summit University Bookstore. Gold chain, two sizes: when ordering indicate large or small. On July 4, 1983, Cyclopea placed his "ray within each of these teardrops of light . . . as a means of concentration, devotion, and the anchoring of our light . . . for a certain purpose."

⁷See Saint Germain, May 3, 1981, "The Mosaic of Life," Where the Eagles Gather (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 24, no.

By the organization of the Great White Brotherhood and the sponsorship of the messenger, you may shorten the days of overcoming and of balancing karma and of groping to find the Way. By the heart flame and nucleus of light of our messengers, the community is coalesced. Ninety-nine percent of you could not make your ascension without this community and its divine plan and the community of the Great White Brotherhood ascended.

Thus, you see, beloved ones, that the treasure of Light which has come in the various messengers of the ages and the avatars was expressed in Jesus' own words, "Work while you have the Light." The meaning of this is: Work while you have the contact with the Light through the embodied one, for the night cometh when no man may work. And that night is twofold. It is the period of the absence of the messengers that has gone on between their comings for thousands of years; and it is the night which is the dark night of the soul when the karma of your lifestream engulfs you, and you must therefore pass your tests by the Light internalized of your own Christ Self, which you have garnered during a period of discipleship under a known and living Guru.

Beloved ones, we are your Gurus, and we have come with the power of Alpha and Omega, with the power of the light of the solar ring. There is nothing we would not do for you if you will only place your offering on the altar and be the most diligent and serious class that has ever been a part of Summit University. Your reward and the return current of our light and love is directly proportionate, according to mathematical formula, to that which you give and that which you do day by day.

I trust your perception of your own soul and Mighty I AM Presence, and somewhat the perception of where you are in the karmic sense and the distance that must be crossed to arrive at the point of the ascension, will enable you to appreciate the opportunity of this mystery school - the only one sponsored in this day in outer-world manifestation in the physical octave.

The Great White Brotherhood has given its all for the victory of this mission. When those in embodiment do the same and sense with the same degree the urgency of world conditions, then there is a peace and a security that we share together - your confidence in heaven and our confidence in you - and the circle of oneness between us does become the very joy of freedom's victory.

In the peace that passes understanding, I leave you with the special light of our presence. May you move forward now with the true diligence of the devotee of the sacred fire.

I make the sign of the ruby cross in the name Maitreya, in the name Gautama, Jesus, Sanat Kumara.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

Chapter 28

Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 2, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 28 - Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 2, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXIII

Breaking the Bread of Life

Hail, Children of the Sun!

I AM Gabriel, which stand in the presence of God!

I AM in the Great Central Sun and I AM in the earth, and I stand here before the altar of the Holy Grail, so consecrated by the knights and ladies of Camelot who have come to the altar of the One for the giving of the gift of self - and for the receiving of the Grail, the very chalice of the Godhead.

I welcome you to the heart of an archangel. For I desire, even as you have desired, to commune with all Children of the Sun who retain the ancient record in the tablets of mem¹ of their beginning and origin in the heart of the Great Central Sun. Children of the God Star are ye! And I address you directly from the heart of your Mother to the very heart where there does pulsate that threefold flame of life.

I AM Gabriel, come now for a mighty rejoicing at the leaping fountain of fire captivated in the Aries sun - the sign of the Lamb who is come and of the spring and of Sanat Kumara, and of the very fires of the resurrection which have become the qualification of your heart fires.

I adore thee, O my God! I adore thee in the sun and in the heart of thy sons and daughters. Therefore, the earth is raised this day and heaven is nigh. For the gift of the spring is truly the gift of a mother's heart.

O beloved, earth is on the very cusp of a victory, and light streams forth from the hearts of Keepers of the Flame. You have pursued a fasting in love and the preparation of the temple. Therefore, I am pleased to pour into this very chalice of thine own temple the gift of my heart - the gift of my flame of the ascension, as ye are able to bear it, and the gift of my teaching.

O beloved ones, I also am the teacher of Daniel the prophet. I AM the teacher of all of the house of Israel. I AM the teacher of the lambs. I AM the teacher of elemental life. And I come in the name of the Mother. I come in the name of the white fire of your ascension.

I AM the one called by Serapis Bey to announce the descent of a mighty light. Thus, the annun-

¹mem: (Hebrew mem, lit. 'water') the 13th letter of the Hebrew alphabet. The tablets of mem have been defined by the Ascended Master El Morya as "the soul's memory and all that God has written for your destiny." See Serapis Bey's teaching on the tablets of mem in *Climb the Highest Mountain*, Summit University Press, paperback, pp. 287-88.

ciation is the very gift of the descent of your Holy Christ Self, the most precious gift in all creation, whose anointing, whose inauguration has come to you by the blessed sons of heaven - even the Lord Jesus Christ whose birth I announced, whose conception I prophesied in the name of God and by the very heart of Saint Germain, the Holy Father, the vessel of that descending light of the Holy Comforter.

This is a year of that Comforter, of that Holy Spirit. And the very presence of the Maha Chohan quivers in the air as a shimmering garment of Surya and Cuzco, and the Mother of the World fills the Matter cosmos! And everywhere you go here below, you can feel the vibration of the Divine Mother tending the children of all spheres and planetary homes. For the great descent of light is nigh.

Presentation of Mysteries of the Holy Grail

“My Work of Love”

Therefore, beloved hearts, graciously before my Lord Sanat Kumara and before your blessed hearts, I do express gratitude for the effort extended by all of you, whether known or unknown. For one and all worldwide, you have borne the burden, now, for the release this day of my teachings on the Holy Grail. Thus I present it to you, in the name of my beloved chelas - this volume² which shall go forth and is in itself the herald of the teachings of Sanat Kumara. Won't you receive it in our love. [applause]

The call has gone forth from many hearts, beloved, for the writings of Sanat Kumara to be released and to be completed. One disciple of his light wrote a letter to the messenger and said: What can I do to help bring about the completion of the cross of the ruby ray, the path of Sanat Kumara?³

And so the messenger, reading this thoughtfully, pondered in her heart and asked me what could be done. And therefore, I reminded and gave the teaching that ere Sanat Kumara's Pearls of Wisdom could be released, first the teaching on the mysteries of the Holy Grail must go forth as a preparation of the field of consciousness - preparing that field worldwide for the sowing of the seed of the mystery of the seventh seal, of the power of the spoken Word of the Ancient of Days.

Thus, dutifully and joyfully with angels has this precious work been prepared. And I do know that Sanat Kumara will respond to you as you assimilate my being, even my body and my blood; even as you take and make a part of yourself the light of Alpha and Omega of my being, so he will come. So likewise, he will tap the messenger on the shoulder and say, “I am ready to dictate my final release, for there is a chalice prepared.”

Therefore I, too, am here this day - come because you have responded in the self-emptying to be filled of my love. We rejoice, as you rejoice, on the path of prayer and fasting which opens up heaven and worlds beyond. And your hearts rejoice in the flame of eternal life that once again can burn brightly in every cell of your body because of the necessary cleansing which must occur in the times and the seasons so appointed.

I am grateful and I bless you for your receptivity to this, my work of love. O beloved, please be seated.

²At this point in the dictation, the messenger held up, before the congregation, a copy of Mysteries of the Holy Grail. In this newly released book, Archangel Gabriel unveils 18 Mysteries - including Christ, Armageddon, Consciousness, the Incarnation, Good and Evil, the Messengers, and the Power of the Spoken Word. Summit University Press, paperback.

³Following the original release of Mysteries of the Holy Grail by Archangel Gabriel in the 1978-79 Pearls of Wisdom, Sanat Kumara dictated The Opening of the Seventh Seal - a series of Pearls (to be concluded) setting forth the beginning steps on the Path of the Ruby Ray (vol. 22, nos. 13-48). On January 13, 1980, Lord Lanto explained: “Indeed, Sanat Kumara's work, though preliminary to that which he has yet to deliver on the opening of the seventh seal, lays the foundation of that which we desire to accomplish in this decade through the eighth-ray integration of the soul with the beloved Christ Self.”

The Path of the Ministering Servant to Proclaim the Good News and to Set the Captives Free

I bring to you the rejoicing of the path of the ministering servant. I remind you, beloved hearts, that certain of the followers of Jesus have established a worldwide ministry, sending those who would become elders of the church, ministering servants, on a two-year mission preaching the message of Jesus Christ and his very presence in the Americas.

Beloved hearts, Jesus Christ - the same yesterday and today and forever - does bring the Christ to every nation and people and tongue, and surely has, both before and since his Palestinian mission, appeared to those who have had eyes to see him - on every continent and to every people. Thus he is the Saviour of every nation.

I bid you recognize, therefore, that the teaching that does go forth and that is sealed in these miraculous books, published by The Summit Lighthouse, must not be left on the shelves of the bookstalls of the world. You must not think that these books can proclaim themselves. Though they are a mighty call, they are heard only by those who have the ability to leap and respond to the flame they contain.

But, for the sake of those little ones, the true Children of the Sun, even the lost sheep of the house of Israel⁴ who must yet be brought together in one fold and one body⁵ - not all of whom contain the fire that leaps - preach the Word. And therefore, house to house, nation by nation, the lightbearers must go to proclaim the good news and to set the captive free! - to go forth, blessed hearts, and provide by their own fervor in the Holy Spirit that fire that can be transferred to all whom you meet who are of the Light.

Thus having this fire transferred by the message of the Holy Spirit, by the preachment and the teaching of the Law, and best of all, by the example of the light of the heart and the eye, they then shall respond. And when invited to partake of the bread and the wine, they will drink in. They will read, they will run, they will assimilate. They will become this mighty Light.

And therefore, beloved hearts, each message, each book and tape we release are the tools for the ministering servants, for the disciples and the chelas, whereby they may develop the sacred fire of their own hearts: first assimilating - understanding and knowing the Word and developing the heart - and then by pure love establishing that contact with the Maha Chohan that enables you to speak the Word, to release the Light and the Teaching that you know - not according to prior design, but as the Holy Spirit does speak through you to all whom you meet. Nothing less than the living and vibrant presence of the Holy Spirit will suffice in our chelas, in our disciples!

Do we fill your cups that you may rejoice? Yea, but not alone. The cup must overflow! It must be shared, else love cannot be born as a flame ignited between two hearts. True love and the highest of the Divine Presence, beloved hearts, is in giving the highest gift of the teaching itself - not to give a book, but to give a heart with a book.

Understand, blessed ones, that these words on the pages come from my heart filled with light. This light descends to a certain level; and beneath that level, those in embodiment must supply it, must reinfuse the work with the light of the Mother.

And I speak of you, blessed hearts who love the Truth: Love the Truth, love its proof, and love the Children of the Sun who as yet cannot reach out and take it, may never enter a bookstore and find this work, and yet whose souls are so ready, so very ready. Beloved ones, I tell you, they are right here in Los Angeles! All over the county you will find these hearts - perhaps not articulate enough or tutored enough to understand these words written but who will respond immediately to the precepts and the teachings.

⁴Matt. 10:6; 15:24.

⁵John 10:16.

I do not mind that you break the bread of Life with them and for them, for they cannot take the whole loaf. I do not mind when, filled with the Holy Spirit, you break down the Word I give to the simple understanding, to the level of the child. I rejoice in your ingenuity when you can create children's stories, like Aesop's fables, illustrating complex truths which may not be accepted in their naked reality; for many close the door when confronting the true teaching on the nature of Good and Evil, Armageddon, the messengers, the incarnate Word. All of these things at once, beloved hearts, incite fear and trembling in those yet burdened by orthodoxy.

And therefore, little by little, our book and our teaching is the strong meat of the Word.⁶ It is for apostles and disciples. These, then, will multiply the loaves and fishes and give to eat. And they will not eat all, for many basketsful will be left over. They will eat what they can assimilate and what they need in the moment. And wise are ye when ye perceive the need and supply it and nothing more, lest it overburden and even make sick the one to whom you speak.

Strengthening Our Servants by Prayer and Fasting

Special Instruction to Initiates

You will remember that even Daniel became sick when I had finished speaking to him.⁷ For the very burden of Light and the Word of God is often too much even for the prophets to contain. Therefore, the fasting from the world consciousness makes you more able to receive Light and become Light. And then you must protect that Light and realize that you have increased the distance between yourself and the world.

The world is threatened by that very fact. The world trembles when it feels the pillars in the temple accelerating, separating out. And therefore, you understand the emotions of loved ones and families who feel that distance and that gulf widening. For they have grown accustomed to your Tree of Life planted in the midst of their garden. They know not that God has already planted your Tree of Life in his garden. And there is an angel that does keep the way of that Tree of Life, allowing those to enter who are ready to lay down the lesser self and receive the initiations of Maitreya.

These initiations in part have already been set forth by Sanat Kumara and in many of our teachings. You know them well. Further, they are now sent forth in my very own book.

I desire to instruct you beyond the written page. I desire your mastery of the written page to be such that I may come to you individually and also feed you directly from my own heart, through your own Christ Self and through this vessel who bears my word today, that you might receive that for which you are ready - understanding that heaven also feeds those who are the initiates at the top levels of the Brotherhood in embodiment.

For you have other needs than those of the multitudes whom you feed. We supply them. You need only read the pages of the Old Testament to see the intercession of the Most High to the prophets who were burdened, who wept for the people - to Moses, to Joshua, to the leadership itself. And therefore, they were strengthened even as they came forth to strengthen the people.

Thus, in the hour of your greatest need, let your consciousness know well the precept and the teaching and the Law, that the fallen ones may not fool you with their clever and subtle substitutions of the Law of God. Thus in your knowing and in your understanding, God can speak to you within the context of his highest Law and your own highest knowledge of that Law.

The world suffers gravely in ignorance of religious truth, of the verity of the avatar, even God incarnate and the God-goal for each one to internalize the Christ Self. These teachings are an offense to many who are devotees of Jesus, and therefore you must find words and a message that they may

⁶Heb. 5:11-14; I Cor. 3:2; John 4:32-34; 6:27, 55.

⁷Dan. 8:27.

accept and understand, without violating the lines of their self-imposed or otherwise-imposed belief systems.

The softening is the key, beloved heart, and the violet flame is that universal panacea that softens the whole world consciousness this day. This day, my beloved, therefore by the violet flame, prepare the world for the ultimate reality: the reality of Truth sharply delineated, almost stark in its reality, as the etched silhouette of Mount Everest against the piercing blue sky. One day all will be able to face the truth of their Christ Self, but much teaching may be given before this.

Empowered by the Maha Chohan,

Preach and Teach the Simple Practical Word

Rejoice, for the hour is come when God will surely empower you by the Maha Chohan's presence and by Saint Germain to preach and teach the Word. Thus do, and remember that the very first message of Sanat Kumara is that all who would ascend must also convey the Word.

Therefore know the prophets, invoke their mantle. Know the life of John the Baptist and Jesus and blessed Gautama, whose birthday millions celebrate this day.⁸ Know them, run with them, fear not. And remember that they, too, trembled before they uttered their first words. They, too, had to overcome Mara.

Think of all that preceded the very first sermon of Lord Gautama at Sarnath.⁹ Facing heaven and hell, dismissing the evil hosts, verifying his office and his right to be doing what he was doing, thus he came forth to reveal, in simplicity, actually a very complex understanding that he received in the causal body of God - the understanding of the whole world and its suffering, and the nature of karma and desire and the fallen ones who incite this desire. All this he saw - much as Enoch saw it when he was taken up into the levels of heaven.¹⁰

But this, by the power of the Holy Spirit, was reduced to a message that has become universal: the Four Noble Truths and the Eightfold Path - a message for practical action for the guarding of oneself from the temptations of unreality, for the balancing of karma and a life that would lead to higher octaves if followed.

Tell them in the message of the preacher! Tell them by the word of the messenger! Tell them in simplicity: This is the way of the ascension. Walk ye in it, and rejoice forevermore.

O my beloved, God has given to you this day the fruit of the Tree of Life. In the vastness of this cornucopia of teaching, God has said to you: Make it practical, make it understandable to the Children of the Sun.

I AM Gabriel, and I ask you in this hour: Will you give this gift to the Mother? ["Yes!"]

In her name, I accept it. And I hold you on the path of initiation of the fourth ray, of beloved Serapis, who stands now to address you today.

⁸April 8, the birthdate of the Messenger, is also celebrated in Japan as the birthday of the Buddha. Japanese Buddhists observe the day with traditional ceremonies honoring the baby Buddha. Surrounded by flowers, a statue of the infant Gautama sits in a basin of sweet tea, on top of a white elephant. (Before Gautama's birth, his mother dreamt that a white elephant entered her womb through her side - a good omen, foretelling the birth of a universal monarch or buddha.) Each devotee brings a floral offering and pours a scoop of the sweet tea over the baby Buddha, commemorating the "sweet rain" that fell and the flowers that bloomed in the garden after his birth. This ritual is followed by a children's presentation of plays and skits on the life and teachings of the Buddha.

⁹Gautama preached his first sermon, known as the Dhammacakkappavattana-sutta ("Setting in Motion the Wheel of Truth"), at Isipatana (now Sarnath) near Benares. During this sermon he revealed the Four Noble Truths, the Eightfold Path, and the Middle Way. See "Siddhartha Gautama" and "The Four Noble Truths and the Eightfold Path" in *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 26, no. 4, pp. 33-36, 166-67; *Gautama Buddha, Quietly Comes the Buddha*, Summit University Press, paperback.

¹⁰Enoch 14-80.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 8, 1984, at Camelot.

The Mother's Prayer on the Buddha's Birthday*

Therefore we desire, O God . . .

O God within each heart, I speak to thee. For our soul's desiring, as the brides of Christ, is to truly give to all the light, the bouquet, the flowers that we have gathered in the fields of life as wisdom, as experience, as sorrows that have turned to joy, as karma that has melted before the violet flame as the snows melt in the mountains in springtime.

May we give to all life, O God, thy experience in all creation, and make the pathway light and fruitful and victorious for those whose hands we clasp this day - the blessed children of the world who hold the hands of the Divine Mother and make a circle of strength and joy and laughter around the whole wide world, nation by nation. No division or schism, no understanding of hatred - only the oneness of the children of Light everywhere.

O Gautama Buddha, on this thy day of grace, come into our hearts and live forever!

*Give this invocation aloud in full force - right now - and often as you reread and meditate on the words of the Master in this Pearl. Your voice is your vote in heaven that counts for the establishment of world peace. The Light of God never fails when you release it through the science of the spoken Word!

Chapter 29

Beloved Serapis Bey - June 3, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 29 - Beloved Serapis Bey - June 3, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXIV

The Very First Steps of the Law

Hail, legions of Victory!

Hail, ascending ones!

Hail, initiates of the sacred fire in the temple of Helios and Vesta! Hail, Keepers of the Flame!

I rejoice in your gift of the Mother flame, and to be here this day is my great desire fulfilled. In my heart of sacred fire, won't you be seated.

I recall for you now precious moments in the memory of a hierarchy of our retreat, precious moments which I have recalled to the messenger this day: the moment when Jesus knelt before the hierophant and asked to be received in the very first steps of the Law when, by the accord of his attainment, he could have requested - and been granted immediately - the more advanced steps of adeptship.¹

Beloved ones, I place before you a new meaning and perception of this event. Because you have understood the law of cycles and the turning of the lines of the cosmic clock, you have seen from the heart of Mother Mary how you pass through similar testings and opportunities in each twelve-year cycle as you make the rounds, like a planetary body, through these houses of the sun - through these hierarchies and their temples of light.

Standing now in the temple of the hierarchy of Aries, standing, therefore, under the sponsorship of Helios and Vesta in this light and house of the sun, beloved hearts, I speak to you concerning the very first steps of your soul. For this is the house where you declare:

Lo, I AM THAT I AM!

Lo, I AM the Son of God!

Lo, I AM the Word incarnate!

This day I AM begotten of the Most High!

It is the rehearsal of the origin in God in the Holy of Holies in the Great Central Sun. It is the reinitiation of your soul, the internalization of the divine ego that displaces, step by step, that human ego. It is the replacement of the carnal mind by the Christ mind.

¹See Serapis Bey, "The Banner of Humility," Dossier on the Ascension, Summit University Press, paperback, p. 33.

Therefore, in taking the very next initiation that is due to you, each one, according to your entire evolution, you must go over with the fingers of the mind the very first lessons, the very first steps. And as you play these, you will find a few phrases rusty that you must go over - a few notes missing, a few things forgotten.

This is the meaning of the taking of the first steps - not that Jesus had never taken them before, but that he wanted to take them again to be certain of the strength of his soul in all points of the Law, not wishing to assume a mastery not recently rehearsed. He knew what he must face. Wise the Son of God - placing himself first as the child, becoming the child again in preparation for that divine Sonship.

I, therefore, place before you the same reminder: This day thou art begotten of the LORD. This day, my beloved, go back to the first lessons. Mark your lessons, mark your books. They are not idols or statues on the shelf. They must be well-worn. And, beloved, let those marks indicate those points of the Law that have gone unpracticed and therefore unrealized.

Take stock this day in the causal body of the Mother and Lanello. In your heart of hearts, admit the weaknesses. Write them down and take this year for the strengthening in those first steps. Do not continue to rehearse and play the melody you know so well.

We know the virtuoso. We know the accomplishments and the self-mastery of our chelas. You will not fall by these, but you will be found wanting by the sin of omission. Do not think that the strengths will be tested in the hour of the coming of the Christ. It will be the weaknesses - and these are amplified by the sinister force.

You must know the wiles of the devil. If you have so much as a tiny mite of fear in the subconscious, they will play upon it, they will fan its fires, they will pry it open until you find yourselves quaking before something that is nothing! Thus, the distortion in the time of victory, the distortion of evil and maya, blowing up the genie of the fallen one until his image fills the night and the sky, and you actually imagine that fallen one to be more powerful than God!

In all things thou shalt be tested, beloved hearts. It is so clear when you see the path of the avatars. The very day before an initiation is to come, there will be the testing of pride or of ambition. And because they [the approaching ones] are ignorant of the Path and these necessary initiations, they succumb and lose the round in a moment - a temper lost and the eruption of the dweller - and they must wait again another round to receive that portion of the fruit of the Tree of Life that is meet for the next opportunity.

Declared Initiates of the Ascension

I AM Serapis Bey. In my retreat I keep careful files of every initiate on earth who has declared himself to be on the path of the ascension in this life. I regret that all of you have not made this declaration before me and before your Mighty I AM Presence. For, beloved ones, if the LORD God deems it not meet for you to ascend in this life, it will not come to pass. Therefore, fear not.

Those who succeed as [in the office of] the Divine Helper of humanity are those who make themselves initiates and therefore have the greatest strength and the highest offering. I tell you, there are those who are declared initiates who have been embodying for a thousand years without taking the ascension, and they have made mighty contributions to life. When you declare yourself a candidate, your initiations accelerate. You have the highest calling and the highest expectancy from our octave, and, as such, you are prepared to give the most.

Take heed, then, that your consideration that this life is not your lifetime for the ascension - and, therefore, you need not make it your goal - does not become in itself an excuse, a subtlety of the carnal mind to avoid my gaze, to avoid my retreat and those initiations which would give you the very power you seek to control conditions. But if you desire that power, you must first pass the

initiation of power. A little power is given, and then we see what you make of it. Do you squander it? Are you now puffed up with pride as Napoleon was, thinking you can do anything with impunity? Many have failed the test of power.

Beloved ones, the hours move on. All who hear my voice and know my teaching through my own book, the Dossier on the Ascension, ought to realize that the statement by Jesus "Work while ye have the Light" applies to you. You have no idea if you will have a sponsor in some future lifetime when you decide to take your ascension. You have no idea if the retreat or the Brotherhood or the dispensations will be available, if civilization itself will be such that you would even have the ability to find the Great White Brotherhood or any master.

This is an open door in the age. Wise are you who understand that self-mastery, won and gained and retained today, will stay with you as long as you determine to be in the Matter spheres - and will be with you in the moment and the hour when Sanat Kumara calls and when you must come - come up higher, for it is the mandate of your I AM Presence.

Once you have passed certain basic initiations, you will understand well that whereof I speak. You will understand, beloved hearts, the surrender of thy will unto God's will. Up and over the next mountain and the next, you will have a far greater perspective of that which is needful today. And if you accept my call and my Word, you will realize, at that point in the future, how fortunate it was that you heeded my instruction. Thus, the necessity for entering in to thy Godhood is a mighty necessity of the hour.

This, my Word, is the prologue to the message of Helios and Vesta to be given in the Heart of the Inner Retreat.² We have sent forth the call to the Children of the Sun to be there. We have opened the channels of the media to announce this conference. For we desire all to receive that direct and physical transfer through the messenger of the initiation of Helios.

Let all hear my call and realize that this surely is a once-in-a-decade and once-in-a-century appearing of that Helios. His message is of great import to the earth. And that message must remain a living message in living hearts full of the fire of the Godhead - full and determined to bear it and not allow the candle to go out, not allow the light of Helios to be dissipated.

Therefore, I counsel the wise to be in good preparation, to realize the fruits of fasting and prayer and of strengthening and of spiritual exercise and being mindful of those first lessons of Luxor. This is the desiring of Saint Germain. For, on the foundation of this path of initiation, he also desires to give advanced teachings.

The entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood gives gratitude to the chelas of the sacred fire this day for making possible the release of our teachings at the level they have been brought forth, not only to the messengers but especially to the Keepers of the Flame who have kept the flame of this teaching and therefore magnetized a greater teaching. Beloved hearts, the dispensation would be immediately withdrawn if there were not Keepers of the Flame to keep alive the message in their life and practice and example.

Thus, understand clearly that advanced teachings lower a greater light of the Central Sun - not only a greater intensity but a more complex light. That light, as you know, can cause cataclysm or even insanity in individuals who reject it. That light comes for the rebirth, for Christhood, and for the judgment. We will never send more light than that which can be held and balanced by our devotees. If you will hold the balance for the light, we shall release the teaching.

Let all the world know that the messenger is alive and well and able to deliver that Word and that message. And we are on the very brink of a teaching that will transcend all that has ever come forth and that will make more clear and real the Path to you and the Path to many.

Thus, beloved hearts, I remind you as I have said before: there is no greater avocation or calling

²See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 22, p. 166, n. 2.

or profession than that of the career son and daughter of God. In the temple there is the need for candles lit. And in the world body there is the need for candles lit.

Now, beloved ones, I come with a message from the Lord Jesus Christ, who does stand here this day. His message is a mighty outpouring of love - love from the heart of the eternal Christ. I give you a moment, therefore, to attune your hearts to the heart of Jesus.

The blessed Saviour, the living Christ, the ascended master Jesus, does honor me, a Son of God, to release to you from the heart of Luxor, Retreat of the Ascension Flame, his announcement to you and to all.

The Living Christ Jesus Is Taken Down from the Cross

This day the declaration does go forth from God the Father and God the Son that the living Christ Jesus is forevermore taken down from the cross and from the very image of the crucifixion. This day, likewise, so reflected in the earth, the Mother of the Flame is taken down from the cross, nevermore to undergo the crucifixion by the fallen ones or the wagging of their tongues or their reviling, "If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross and save thyself!"

Therefore, unto those sons of heaven and sons in the earth who, with the Mother, have offered themselves to be crucified, to be the gazingstock³ and the subject of the ridicule of the multitude and the condemnation of the Sanhedrin and all the powers of Rome, we say:

The Great White Brotherhood, by the hand of Almighty God, has taken this Church Universal and Triumphant, this messenger, and these chelas down from the cross. And therefore, the crucifix shall no longer be the sign upon this altar or any altar - nor shall it be worn, nor shall the image of Christ crucified anymore be the symbol of those who are the victors on the Path of the Resurrection and the Life! [applause]

The blessed Son of God said, "Father, if thou be willing, let this cup pass from me; nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done."

Unto the messengers and unto the disciples who have been crucified lifetime after lifetime in a mockery of the real inner temple initiation of the fastening of the soul to the cross of God, I say: This day thou art free to enter into the very tabernacle of God and into the temple of Luxor to undergo the initiations of Almighty God and the Father and the Son, before whom I humbly receive you to initiate your souls. No longer may the fallen ones in despite turn the crucifixion as a divine initiation to the mockery of souls, to the desecration of God incarnate.

Beloved ones, with great joy I have anticipated this hour, for ye have been willing, ye have borne - so the Mother has borne without complaint this mockery, this lying of the fallen ones, this murderous intent, this attempt to defame the life and presence of the Mother, this attempt to desecrate, therefore placing upon the Mother the blame for all of their failures of initiations at the Court of Luxor. For they have passed neither the test of Maitreya nor of the Mother. And all that is left is outer darkness, and therefore they cry out, "Crucify her! Crucify her!"

But, beloved ones, it shall come to pass that upon their own heads their judgments shall remain, and this company of lightbearers and the saints is lifted up above that level of darkness and mockery where the gates of hell cannot and shall not prevail against the Church Universal and Triumphant, against the mystical body of God.

And, therefore, with great joy and victory in the hour of the cycles that have come, I do now remove this crucifix from this altar. And I ask the daughters of the Mother to remove them from the side altars and to receive them.

³Heb. 10:32, 33.

Thus, beloved ones, a great burden is lifted from these altars. For beloved Alpha and Omega, the Father and the Son do not desire to behold Christ crucified, but him resurrected and ascended and free. And therefore, in the initiations of life, this church and this body have undergone this particular station of the cross as the very testing of the soul in the humility to bear the same burden which he bore.

Now with full God-mastery, I say to one and all: Come down from the cross - the cross inflicted by the world mind and the cross inflicted by subconscious guilt. Take heed that the higher initiation of the cross of the ruby ray is thine own. And in taking this path and this overcoming, beloved ones, you will be on the high road of initiation, bypassing that Golgotha.

In all points of the Law be faithful, and the tempter and the sinister force will not be able to touch thee or to place thee upon that human cross of condemnation, vilification, and the death wish.

Thus, the implementation of this dispensation shall be unto those who make it their own not only by taking to themselves the mantle of the messengers and the mantle of discipleship but also by perceiving that the proving of the prophecy - the proving of the initiation - is unto you! And if you let go of the hand of Christ or the hem of the garment of the Mother, you may find yourself in that vortex of fear and doubt as Peter did. And in that point of nonrecognition of the Godhead, the force will come and tempt you and try you and attempt to nail you upon the cross of sin.

If sin is not real - and the World Teachers have proclaimed it - therefore, the crucifixion is not real either! Thus, as you know it and live it and conquer the foes that themselves would nail you to that cross, you will also enter in to this dispensation which is unto the messenger and the mystical body of God and the Church Universal and Triumphant. It is an initiation that must be upheld by the pillars of the church and the ministering servants in consciousness, that all Children of the Sun may dance round the maypole of ascension's fires and be free.

(Blessed ones, won't you be seated.)

A Thirty-Three-Year Spiral of Ascension's Flame

By the sword of Serapis Bey, by the sword of The Faithful and True, by the sword Excalibur, the sword of King Arthur and the sword of Launcelot, I stand. For this sword, as the power of the spoken Word out of the mouth of The Faithful and True, the two witnesses, and the saints, becomes the very foundation for the dispensation which is now given and which could not be given until the hour of the crucifixion should be past.

I raise the chalice of the Holy Grail, crystal chalice of the soul of every Keeper of the Flame, to receive now the descending current of Alpha and Omega.

Note well at this hour and moment and this time that a thirty-three-year spiral of ascension's flame is anchored in this body, in this church, in the mystical body of God on earth and in heaven. This thirty-three-year spiral is for the fulfillment of the flame of the ascension, its initiations unto all, and the building of my house.

Thus saith the LORD: the building of the pyramid of this church and teaching that shall be and is unto the Aquarian age is established this day. It is a white fire pillar of the ascension flame - thirty-three turns in the spiral. It is a living flame within the living body of the messenger. It is the flame that is the white fire core above and below, of Alpha and Omega, of the two witnesses, and all who serve that flame.

By that flame shall you discover the love of community, the building together, for this flame is God's own skyscraper. It is the power of that tower and the rock, and it is the power that displaces Nimrod and his tower of Babel, the entire Babylonian civilization, the Assyrian gods, the Cain civilization.

This flame is for the testing and the trying of the nations, for the setting of the Christ standard of the culture of the Mother in every nation, for the reawakening of souls of light to their destiny on this Path, to a new sense of honor and a new sense of what is the meaning of Christhood.

Beloved ones, our flame is real. It is for thy victory. It is a fountain from which ye can all drink - even here and now, because, my beloved, it is anchored in physical form.

As you serve, you may call, spiral upon spiral, to make this thirty-three-tiered spiral your own. By initiation, by paying the price through balancing of karma and service, you yourself - under the tutelage of Maitreya, the World Teachers, and our own retreat - may raise up that coil in place for the hour of your union with God.

You may imagine that you are building a staircase with Saint Joseph, the miraculous spiral staircase made without hands.⁴ Beloved ones, when the hour comes, the soul, as the bride veiled in garments white, will ascend this spiral.

May you comprehend the meaning of the opportunity that does not occur in a vacuum but does occur because the Great White Brotherhood serves with the lightbearers of earth, because one and the many stand together to implement that light.

For all you have accomplished, for each one's own steadfastness, for each one not giving in to fear or doubt or the demons of the night that would take you far afield from your service, for each one's determination to stand in the hour of the testing - this dispensation is come.

Many of you have thirty-three years to look forward to and more - some double, some little ones in a cradle, triple. Therefore, can you not conceive that, in all diligence of the Law, it is entirely possible with this sponsorship and teaching and overwhelming intercession of heaven that you could raise up one spiral per year? ["Yes!"]

Why, beloved ones, this is the very present possibility. And for commensuration, I would tell you that many of you are able to earn it now and are doing so by your love, by your vow, and by the impact of your service on millions. As millions view our messenger on television, as other millions read the books and the works and hear the preaching, as other millions feel the impact of the decrees, the dispensation is that all who are blessed by your effort create a return to you of good karma, balanced karma, blessing and grace.

This is how the work of the Great White Brotherhood and community in this age enables the individual actually to take the ascension in a single lifetime of this dedication - not to say that those so aspiring have not already contributed many, many lifetimes, this one being the capstone on the pyramid.

But the capstone you must have, and you must place it there yourself. And, beloved ones, truly it is an emerald matrix. And you will understand the meaning of the initiation in our retreat that is given as I place in your hand that emerald-fire capstone that you yourself have created out of all of your service of all lifetimes, your devotion, and your love. And you yourself will place that capstone in place.

Thus, beloved, the purpose to which we have come is fulfilled.

The blessings of Gautama Buddha, the blessings of the causal body of the messengers, the blessing of Jesus be upon you.

Now, as you celebrate this day, your Mother with you, so also I prepare for your coming to Luxor to present yourselves as Jesus did - the supplicant to receive the very first initiations on the Path.

⁴In the late 1800s, the Italian stonemasons who constructed the Chapel of Loretto for the Sisters of Loretto in Santa Fe, New Mexico, neglected to build a staircase to the choir loft. When the sisters discovered the oversight, they prayed a novena to Saint Joseph for intercession. Shortly after, a carpenter arrived who miraculously completed a beautiful polished-wood spiral staircase - apparently without saw or hammer, nails or screws - and then disappeared without being paid. The staircase makes two complete 360-degree turns, yet has no center pole.

And El Morya will smile, and Saint Germain will wink and he will say, "Morya, I think we have here soon-to-be avatars and saviours of the world. Let us help them more."

God bless you, my own, my beloved. I AM always your attending Serapis.

Messenger's Communion Blessing

The Victory of the Word Incarnate

Beloved Lord Jesus Christ, beloved Lord Maitreya, beloved Gautama Buddha, beloved Sanat Kumara, beloved Saint Germain and El Morya and Lanello and Godfre, in the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, we accept and rejoice that we are taken down from the cross, and we proceed together, O God, by thy body and by thy blood. It is by this sign that we conquer - the victory now of the Word incarnate within us.

So bless, O Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood - so bless, Maha Chohan, our own I AM Presence, Serapis, Jesus - this bread and this wine for the transfer this day of the increment of fire which each one has earned by grace and may go forth with on this Sunday, April 8, 1984, for the victory in life of the Buddha and the Mother.

We thank thee, O God, for thy power of the spoken Word which does result in immediate worldwide transmutation and does therefore consecrate this substance as holy.

To all who believe, I say in Jesus' name: Thy sins be forgiven thee, that in the name of Jesus the world might know that the Son of God does indeed have the power to forgive sin. By the Holy Christ Self of each one, by Maitreya, the Great Initiator, I say: Go and sin no more!

In the service of the LORD God Almighty, O LORD, we partake of thy body and thy essence, for the living fire above to now be physically manifest in our temple. Add to the dimensions of the fire of the heart and the seven chakras as each one is able to receive it. In love with the honor of God, I AM that cosmic honor flame this day, I AM THAT I AM. I AM the Mother.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Serapis Bey was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 8, 1984, at Camelot.

Chapter 30

Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 4, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 30 - Beloved Archangel Gabriel - June 4, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXV

The Joy of the Path

Eternal ones from God, I return to salute you in this hour of the commemoration of the crucifixion of the Lord and Saviour - Christos - the one Jesus.

In the meeting of God and man at the sign of the cross, at the hour of three,¹ beloved hearts, we come to the understanding that the true awareness of one's identity is realized as one does lay down one's life and take it again² in the eternal mystery of the I AM. In the hour of three and the initiation thereof, you discover the light of the Sun of Righteousness;³ for the power of the Son of God is truly at its apex in the sign of Aries and in the hour of three, which the sign portends.

Therefore, beloved hearts, you may give that which can be given, which is this life, as Jesus did. And you may find again that the life returned to you is another life more precious. That life more precious is the eternal life, the eternal wonder, the eternal presence of the Eternal One.

I AM Gabriel in the heart of the Sun and in the heart of the messenger in the Chapel of the Holy Grail, our sanctuary of light. I AM here in the annunciation of this birth of Christ in you by the true path of the cross - by the sign of the ruby ray and the white fire and the implementation of the quadrants of Christhood and your discipleship leading unto the Presence of the Ancient of Days, Lord Sanat Kumara.

The Living History of the Holy Grail

Truly the history of the Holy Grail is a living history.⁴ It is a pageant and an epic. Surely it is, beloved ones, the power of the epic life of a Christ, lived through many centuries and incarnations. Thus, the history of the Grail is the history of each one's path in the internalization of the Word. And the gleams of the Grail, as the chalice of old, become to you, beloved hearts, an awareness of your portion of the cup until ye also may drink of the whole.

Therefore, in the mystical body of God we find outlined the paths of many. And I stress this day the word eternal that you might have fired within the mind, within the memory called the

¹Archangel Gabriel began the dictation at 3:04 p.m. (PST).

²John 10:15-18.

³Mal. 4:2.

⁴Prior to the dictation, the messenger delivered a lecture entitled "Legends and History of the Holy Grail." See 8-cassette Easter conclave album Mysteries of the Holy Grail (A84072); lecture available on single cassette B84075.

subconscious mind, the recognition of your own eternal nature - eternal with God, one with the beginning, one in Elohim.

Therefore think, in this hour, of eternity not so much as the future, but as an origin and what seems as past according to the reckoning of time and space. For the very foundations of your life and being have come through millions of cycles of your manifestation, always to the one end - to walk this earth or other worlds as a vessel for the Godhead.

Therefore, it is a moment and an hour to consider the meaning of that Grail, as Jesus did indeed hang physically from a physical cross in order to transmit a message that might never be lost: that the power of the resurrection is greater than all of the rulers of this world who would crucify the Christ in you or nail even the very soul, if they could, in impalement upon a wooden cross.

Dear hearts of light, not the crucifixion but the eternal Truth that they had no power to kill him, to destroy him, to deter him. Not their crucifixion, but the full power of the resurrection itself - this is the lesson, a lesson of an attempt failed to destroy the living God on earth. Having so failed, it shall never succeed.

Therefore, let purity be the sign of the celebration of Good Friday when the Son of God is eternally free from the seed of the wicked. And the sign of his Presence one with that cross is the sign truly: Now is the judgment of the prince of this world. Indeed, now is the hour of the glorification of the Father within the Son. For they have failed [the rulers of this world], and they know it. And the light supreme of Sanat Kumara, who comes in the figure of the Woman, must be as the eternal Virgin with us, the eternal light of Mary - the eternal light of your soul emerging!

Understand, then, that the gift and the quest of the Grail, the history and the identification therewith, are all for the purpose of allowing the eternal light of the Word to deal with dark and darkening conditions whereby, beloved hearts, it is seen that though there be attempts against this nation - both in the air and in the sea and on the land - though they try again to crucify the representatives of Light and the sons of Ephraim and Manasseh, all attempts to crucify and destroy are put to naught by the eternal Word with us.

I AM Gabriel. I come with great confidence and power in the will of God and the ability to implement that will. You will hear of the directing of fire against an American plane by Soviet MiGs,⁵ and you will understand that everywhere on earth this day there is once again the attempt to put back upon the cross the sons of God and the seed of the Woman.

I, Gabriel, am at that cross! And I will not allow it. I place my very Presence as a shield of light! And I speak that you may know that there are the avenging ones who usurp [in the planes of relativity] the avenging sword of the archangel - if they could. But they cannot [in the absolute sense].

And therefore, they move against even the very decrees of the Word that have been sent forth as missiles of light which do not err to bind the astral debris and consciousness and hordes that reinforce a world consciousness of tyranny and totalitarianism equal to and greater than that of the Roman Empire or of Babylon, Assyria, or of ancient China.

Beloved hearts of the wind, of the fire, of the sword and the water, hearts of the body and blood of Christ, I AM the friend of all. Indeed, I AM your friend of light as Mother has proclaimed.⁶ Will you not be my friend in this hour and join me in a sacred friendship, a divine relationship of trust, mutual service together? ["Yes!"] - and a oneness as brothers, as sisters on the Path, as family

⁵On Friday, April 20, 1984 (the date of this dictation), at least two Soviet-built MiG fighters, believed to be from the Czechoslovakian air force, fired at U.S. Army AH-1S Cobra helicopter, which was on a routine border observation mission near Zwiesel, West Germany. The Cobra, which was not hit, may have strayed across the border into Czech airspace, according to the Southern Command West German Border Police.

⁶The messenger writes of the friendship of Archangel Gabriel in her introduction to his book *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*. Summit University Press, paperback, pp. 3-18.

members.

As you return, beloved hearts, to the company and bands of your origin - angelic hosts - so you have descended from our folds also, many of you. And others have come from Archangel Michael or Jophiel or Zadkiel. And you have taken up, therefore, by the very fact of your incarnation, the path of discipleship, the path of the bodhisattva taught to you by beloved Kuan Yin just beyond the veil, whose Mother presence of mercy, the essence of distilled light of the Buddha, so tenderly desires to clear the veils and to open the way for the perfect image of the Holy Grail before you.

Even so, it was in this hour that the veil that hung in the temple was rent in twain that the soul might perceive the true high priest as the living Word of Christ and the Christ Self of each one.

I, Gabriel, therefore stand with Kuan Yin and Lord Gautama, with the very sacred heart of Jesus, for the rending of the veil whereby your soul might, with purity of gaze and mien, know face-to-face the Person of the Comforter in your own Christ Self.

Blessed hearts of the living Word, the direct apprehension of the mysteries and of the living Light, the sure understanding of the mathematics, the equation itself of initiation, does bring to you by the power of the universal Mother that discipleship which is joyous, which is as a hart leaping in the sacred fire of the rite of spring.

Beloved ones, there is joy in this path as no other joy you have ever known. And if there be burdens, and if there be seemingly untoward sacrifices, let me tell you, it is always because of ignorance of the Path itself, ignorance of the way of God. If this be the Path, beloved hearts - and come now, let us reason together, saith the LORD - to the golden age and to a way of life that restores Eden, verily I ask you, how can the Path that leads to perfect joy be without that joy?

If that which you are about is the regaining of paradise - and paradise is oneness with God and the angels and the perfect love and the innocence and the resources and all that life affords in the ongoing challenge of being, where there is no more sorrow or crying or sadness or death or rebellion against the Godhead - then, beloved hearts, is it not enough even to have the anticipation of that joy restored as you move on the road of life?

But, beloved ones, joy in your heart this day is not in the anticipating alone, for God has brought you much joy! Let no man take, therefore, thy crown of joy or thy memory of thy youth in the warmth of the Mother sun. O delight in the law of thy being! Delight in facing even the resistance of night and astral plane to the oncoming Light of thy Self being born, created anew in God!

Beloved ones, there is joy in conquering! There is joy in defeating the enemy that lurks within the garments. Whether it be the enemy of greed, whether it be the enemy of overindulgence in food as gluttony, whether it be the enemy of selfishness or blindness - there is a joy in conquering. There is a joy self-fulfilling in becoming all that you are. And therefore, God has given you a sword and the power of the Word and a mighty heart and the pink rose as a remembrance of thy first love - love for the Father and the smile of thy Mother in the innocence of new birth.

I AM Gabriel. And as you know, the poetry of my heart, the love of my very Spirit becomes sharper than the two-edged sword when dealing in the conditions of this world. I would tell you that by the power of Almighty God this day, the decision - as dispensation unto you - is given to summon legions of angels and armies of the LORD, once and for all to bind and put down the eternal round of nonsense that has been going on for centuries - of political feuds and power struggles and wars and skirmishes and takeovers and intrigues and murders.

Beloved hearts of light, in the eternal Self that you are, now take an overview of earth's history. Look now, and gaze upon the centuries since the departure from Eden and see the repetitious cycles of human infamy! Why, one can predict (almost when half asleep) what is the next maneuver of the power elite as they move with such a limited repertoire of schemes, even of takeover.

Delight, therefore, this day in the law of thy being as the power of the cosmic cross of white fire.

Delight in Alpha and Omega with you and the power of God, by the life-essence, which is released in commemoration of this divine event as the inner temple and true initiation of Jesus Christ, whereby the life and the momentum of the Saviour is his gift to all who are his disciples.

Receive, then, the Holy Ghost as the essence of his body and his blood. And with it slay, therefore, every facet of unreality! For to many who do not see or know or understand, beloved hearts, the conditions of this world seem very real. They must have reinforcement of the fire that is yours as you stand at the foot of the cross and perceive the crown of thy life everlasting, and world karma cast into the lake of fire, and the entire future set before you - when Death and Hell are no more and the inhabitants thereof have ceased to breathe the very breath of the Holy Ghost, which they have denied and brought upon themselves, therefore, the annihilation of identity.

Beloved ones, these things will come to pass in a twinkling of the eye. And though [even if] the legend be not true concerning Joseph of Arimathea imprisoned,⁷ know this, beloved heart: that with the Grail (chalice) and with the infilling of it with the light of Alpha and Omega, you will pass through the most arduous-seeming and burdensome-appearing initiations, truly as in a state of ecstasy and the bliss of the Buddha.

This is the gift of a community Above and below. This is the sign of the true city, the etheric city Los Angeles, from which this physical city derives its name. This is the sign of the New Jerusalem. This is the sign of the appearing of thy God. And this bliss, beloved hearts, will carry you through the hours when you must yet, beloved hearts, use the science of the Word for the conclusion of the judgment of this World Communism already crumbling from within, already disintegrating and yet appearing to have the strength, in its mockery of the Word, to take over the planet.

See that in the unbelief of this system it is not so!⁸ See that the very unreality believed in does not become the overcoming of the saints who know better and therefore truly ought to do better in the invocation of the Word.

Transmission of the Sacred Fire of the
Resurrection of the Body of God upon Earth

Beloved hearts of living fire, truly I AM THAT I AM in thee - the seed of all overcoming. God has released his power through me for the accomplishment of what have appeared to be many miracles in many thousands of years as I have been his messenger to the servants of God.

Now I come and tell you that by the very power of the prophet to transmit the fire for the resurrection of the child,⁹ I, Gabriel, place my body congruent with your own that you might receive the transfer of the chakras of the light of heaven for the express purpose of the resurrection of the whole body of God upon earth in this very weekend. They may not know the source of God or an archangel or a messenger or a disciple, but it matters not. For in the hour of the fruition and the calling and the glory, "they shall all know me," saith the LORD - "from the least unto the greatest - and behold, they shall see me face to face!"¹⁰ Therefore, keep the fire of an archangel. Guard it and tend the flame.

O beloved ones, understand the holiness of God and what God has purposed to do for you this day through me. This light can increase as you give calls to the violet flame which will transmute

⁷According to certain legends, Joseph of Arimathea was imprisoned in a tower for 40 years after Jesus' crucifixion. There, he was sustained by the Holy Grail in a condition of ecstasy and without conscious awareness of time. Note that Archangel Gabriel does not say that the legend is not true, but "though it were not true" the fact remains that the sustaining power of the Grail is always available to the disciple of Christ.

⁸When the soul ceases to believe in the unreal system (when it 'unbelieves' it), that system ceases to be, for it exists only in the mind of the believer. Withdraw the people's trust in any economic system and the 'crisis of confidence' accelerates its collapse.

⁹I Kings 17:17-24; II Kings 4:32-37.

¹⁰Jer. 31:33, 34; Heb. 8:10, 11; I Cor. 13:12.

resistance to the Light and records of anti-Light still existing in your own four lower bodies and consciousness.

My beloved, hear me, for I tell you, this annunciation is to give you that Light, that your body temple might be and remain a leaven to leaven the whole consciousness of the people of God upon earth and to strengthen them as they meet the oppressors and persecutors of the Light.

Even so, you know that this is part of the stage of the bodhisattva. For, what for is the Light except to stand in its strength and to defeat the anti-Light? Inasmuch as long, long ago there went forth from the very Godhead those angels who determined to take free will and perform their experiments outside of His Will for the fulfilling of a separate course, so, therefore, there must come full circle the conclusion of that event. And they must show fruit and bring them before the Father and the Mother.

And even so, the Buddhas and bodhisattvas, as apostles of Christ, therefore stand, their heart-fires separating the real from the unreal in the judgment not only of the twelve tribes of the seed of Sanat Kumara but also of the angels who went astray - many of whom have never turned about to follow in the course of Life, not death, though admonished again and again by Moses¹¹ and other prophets East and West to forsake their innate rebellion and their pride, beyond any pride imaginable, in the rejection of God and his emissaries.

Therefore, beloved hearts, continue ye in this way of Light swallowing up Darkness, Light challenging the anti-Light and standing in the very center of the eye of the vortex of God, unmoved therefore by the antics of these ones who will continue until they indeed actually march right off the screen of life! And having marched from the screen, there is no eye of God to project their image upon that screen any longer. And they cease to exist, beloved hearts, by their antipathy toward the Godhead.

The Restoration of the Priestesses of Lemuria

I AM in the diamond heart of Morya and the Mother. I AM in the shield of the knight. I AM in the heart of the rose, carried now by daughters of the flame who procession around the earth, garbed in white templed robes which they once wore as priestesses on the continent of Lemuria. And these souls of light are now returning - returning to the twelve shrines of Mu, the Motherland, and to the central altar.

And in the etheric plane, as in the akashic record, there is now taking place a ceremony which is known as "the restoration," where all these priestesses who have gone forth and who have spent considerable thousands of years away from the keeping of the altar of the Mother in the twelve houses of the sun of Mu are returning. They return, robed in white, having been tried in the fires of tribulation throughout the world. And some come from among this body, and there are others from various bodies of worshipers.

And these, beloved hearts, are for the sign of the return of the Mother and of the culture of the Mother - and the science and the very love. And therefore, the establishment of the central altar of the being of Woman, keeping the very fires of the I AM Presence in the midst of life in America, in every nation - beginning with the I AM Race on this continent as descendants of Lemuria - is for a new birth of spirituality in the nations, whereby the untransmuted male, or divine masculine perverted, is no longer able to prevent the raising up of the feminine ray and the Divine Woman.

Truly, it is the sign and the hour of the wonder in heaven of the coming of the Woman clothed with the Sun. For this archetype of Woman is the restoration of that feminine in the sons and daughters of God, and especially in those initiates who were the priestesses of Mu who must return to the place of their origin and begin once again to raise that flame - as in the temple, so in themselves.

¹¹Deut. 30:19.

You will soon see how the true initiates of the sacred fire of the Mother will come to the fore. And whereas there is a dearth this day of quality material to occupy public offices in this nation and all nations, so there will come - if you endure, if you keep the flame and hold the balance for world conditions - those souls of light who, having atoned therefore for their absence, now return to truly tend in purity's light the virgin light of the Mother that must nourish the Tree of Life if it is to be a green tree with green shoots and the golden age is to appear again.

Beloved ones, it is a procession from the far corners of the earth of the coming of these called ones. And they approach the altar. And the representative of the Mother is standing at the central altar, ready to receive the daughters of God and establish the true Sisterhood of Life, of Mother, and the meaning of spouse of the Most High.

This light and this teaching, beloved ones, is for all to return to the very altar of the Holy Grail - the sacred chakra of the heart. It is a temple teaching that has and will continue to unfold through the dispensation of these messengers' release of the teaching of archangels, given now twenty-five years and more, according to the Word of Sanat Kumara.

The Sign of the Dragon in the Dark Cycle of Aries

Let us look to a new day, and let us see that this sign of Aries and the sign of the sun and the wonder in heaven of the appearance of the Woman is also recorded as the sign of that other wonder in heaven, the coming of the dragon that opposes the Woman and the Manchild.

This is a recurring theme in the mythology of the gods and in the reality of the sacred path of initiation. Therefore, look to the hour, for come this Monday, there shall return the Dark Cycle in Aries,¹² which, as you have been told, signifies the returning karma of all of the fallen angels who followed after Lucifer, who followed after Peshu Alga, who was one of a number, specifically twelve renegades, who determined to pervert the light of the archangels in their schools of light on the twelve points of the rays of the sun.

Beloved ones, this returning karma brings to play again, as a replay of an old movie, the sign of the oppressors of the Woman and her seed and this great light now dawning, resurrecting from the temples of the Motherland. Anticipate and understand, therefore, that the light which God does bring to you by my very sacred centers, the transmission of the seven rays this day and ongoing through this conference, is for the swallowing up and the consuming of every attempt of darkness to replay and re-create the old rebellion.

Those fallen angels whose time has come anticipate with great nostalgia and sympathy the reliving of the moments of their heroics, beloved ones, when they thought they were king of the mountain, princes of the air, and those empowered to dominate all lesser life.

The Word of the Almighty: "Their Time Is Up!"

They have had their day! And I, Archangel Gabriel, pronounce the Word of the Almighty: Their time is up!¹³ No more will there be extended any cycles from the hand of Almighty God! They are cut off from Alpha and Omega, from God the Father in the heaven and God the Mother in the earth! They have no other source of light except the Father/Mother God, except this, beloved hearts: that the children of the Father/Mother God should in ignorance once again worship these fallen ones and lend them their light in pity.

¹²Dark Cycle: see Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 12, pp. 246-53, appendix, 263-66. On April 23, 1984, the Dark Cycle entered its sixteenth year, signifying the return of mankind's karma through their misuse of God's light and their failure of Christic initiations under the hierarchy of Aries, charted on the three o'clock line of the cosmic clock.

¹³Dan. 8:17, 19; Mark 13:20; I Cor. 7:29, 31; Rev. 10:5-7; 12:12; 22:10-13.

This pity is transmitted through the rock music and the drug addictions and the enslavement in the cults - pagan cults of sensuality emanating from Baalbek and the god Baal in the Middle East. See to it that you go after these conditions and records by the avenging sword of an archangel, with a vengeance of Almighty God that is the LORD's and not thine own; yet he will pass it through thy heart as you invoke the Word.

See to it, therefore, that the anticipated re-creation of the past will not even begin to manifest - that all will be cast into the sacred fire, and, in fact, the Dark Cycle in Aries may become the beginning of the Light Cycle, not of the return of mankind's dark karma but, in fact, the return of the Light karma of the sons and daughters of God that can be for the liberation of the Children of the Sun.

Beloved hearts, Alpha and Omega have proposed this day that the good karma of the causal bodies of the sons of heaven and earth might also be released to swallow up by sacred fire the momentum of the Dark Cycles. This proposal is being considered by councils of the Sun, by the Four and Twenty Elders, and even the Lords of Karma serving this evolution.

I can assure you that the Dark Cycle of returning karma is not alone a condition of earth but of many worlds throughout the far-flung Matter spheres. And thus, it is the desire of Alpha and Omega, seeing the devotion of the ancient priests and priestesses of light who never left the tending of the altar, as well as the devotion of the sons and daughters of God presently exercising the science of the spoken Word, that by this extraordinary devotion and victory of Light, there might come a blessing that can sweep aside and consume all of the laggard and serpent karma that yet afflicts the planetary bodies.

Beloved ones, your service - and that which has been rendered over many months by all of you and more across the world - has weighed in this consideration. And because of it, beloved hearts, Alpha and Omega have actually been able to contemplate this solution to the problem of the oncoming Dark Cycles.

It is not the desire of God that the fallen ones should be allowed to outplay their wickedness again and again, but it has been the mandate of the people for their willful ignorance and rebellion and failure to receive those sent to give them the Truth. Thus, when some and the one respond, it is always the majority of God. Now many sons brought into the captivity of the science of the spoken Word are therefore a hope and a promise to God himself that there might be a better way and an alternate way, beloved hearts.

You understand that in the scales held by Portia, the mighty scales of life, the good karma focused physically by the sons of God in the earth must outweigh all of the darkness of the returning Dark Cycles of the fallen angels and their evolutions. But, beloved hearts, do you realize just how great is the virtue and the momentum in the causal bodies of the embodied lightbearers and Christed ones and the Buddhas who have been sent?

The Mystery of the Causal Body

Dear hearts of light, contemplate the mystery of God and the mystery of the causal body, and realize that there is indeed a great reservoir of light waiting to be used to hold this balance. The key is in the lever of the heart released by the spoken Word. For when you pray, when you speak the fiat of the very fires of creation, there comes pouring down the momentum of fire of your causal body that cannot be quenched, cannot be used up, for it is the purest light of your momentum of good works!

And when it is sent forth again to good purpose, it only multiplies and returns. And thus, you increase daily, by a great magnitude, the power of your causal body when you call it into action for the blessing, the healing of the world, the challenging of the seed of the wicked, and declare with Maitreya

that that light of your causal body may never be requalified by the human consciousness, especially by those who would intimidate - by inimical means of subterfuge and psychological maneuvering - your light, your soul, your spirit.

The Call

Therefore, hearts of living fire, if you would direct the momentum of your causal body for the holding of this balance [of world karma in the Dark Cycle of Aries], you must know that you will not forget my instruction: that you make the call always for the sealing of the light of your causal body, that no one in any octave of the Matter spheres, worlds without end, may ever requalify that light. And therefore, let it be sealed in the mighty blue sphere of cosmos!

This call having been made, I say: Guard thine own purity, harmony, and victory, and do not descend to lesser manifestations. So in this calling, you, before your time, may join the avatars in holding the balance of world and galactic karma against the renewed and attempted infamy of the fallen ones.

See how God, in his infinite law, infinite science, and infinite religion may provide the way and the means within the framework of that mathematics for the rescue, the salvation, and the forgiveness of his own.

We seek to implement a plan. And all who are emanations of the Godhead gaze with steadfast mien upon that central Light. And by its emanations, we discover what is that acceptable method of disentangling the Woman and her seed from the wiles of the Tempter. Thus, I say: Rescue the Woman, her children! Rescue priestesses of God and the Manchild! Stand for Truth with Pallas Athena! And recognize that there are more powers and sources to access and release than you have ever dreamed of if you will only incline your heart and, with renewed determination and the eye of an archangel, recognize that there are truly ways and means that are practical today to sidestep, to overcome, and to swallow up the entire flood which the dragon spews out of his mouth to devour the child as soon as he is born.

Let the Christ of the Manchild be in you, beloved. For once having seen his face, you will nevermore turn away from the Son of God. Such a pity that some must pass into nothingness in the obscurity of the night for want of piercing the veil of their own pride to then behold and bow before that living Son!

Blessed hearts, it is no longer in the hands of an archangel to rend that veil. They have created it. They have failed miserably. They cover over their failure with their intellectual pride, their social pursuits, their awards and congratulations, their tributes to one another in place of the living God. But they shall never ever hide the failure of their souls to magnetize God and to desire to enter him and know the self no more, save as God.

To us this is no loss, for we are more of him, and therefore more of the Self he created than ever before. And so are ye when ye surrender to the eternal cross - the sign of white fire descending, white fire uniting all hearts of light in the Matter sphere.

The sign of the Great White Brotherhood be upon you, for I, Gabriel, assure you that the archangels will not allow in this Dark Cycle the covering over of this earth by these fallen ones who left off from the service of our God so long ago. And we, too, have something to say about it!

And we stand with Alpha and Omega and with you, dear hearts, attending the appearance of the Father/Mother, Love/Wisdom, Helios in the Heart of the Inner Retreat and Vesta in the Sun. May you be present for this Son appearing in the sign of Light.

I AM Gabriel, always bearing the good tidings of great joy - new birth within you. Lo, I AM the Grail! Its mystery I breathe upon you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Good Friday, April 20, 1984, at Camelot.

Chapter 31

Beloved Jesus Christ - June 5, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 31 - Beloved Jesus Christ - June 5, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXVI

My Victory, Your Victory

Sons and daughters of the Most High God, my brothers and my sisters, welcome to my heart of hearts this day of the LORD's resurrection within you! I AM Jesus, drawn from among you two thousand years ago that I might remain with the remnant of the called-out ones, with those who have pursued with a zeal the prophecy of my coming and its fulfillment in this age.

The centuries have turned. The fire of my heart is ever with you. And my victory is the same yesterday and today and forever! And that victory, as the Spirit of the LORD God, is able to consume, as with a mighty fire, so the plague of Death and Hell that has been unleashed against the nations in this era. To what end? - that the people might behold the consequences of the actions of the wicked, and that they might know also the fruit of the worship of the one God, and that they might know that the laws of God are just. And so, that which is sown must be reaped.

The conditions in the world today are not far from those in the time of Zephaniah.¹ Let it be understood that the children of the Light in every nation have gone after other gods. They have worshiped their idols who have come out of the pits of hell, who have taken incarnation from the astral abode and who have been the false gods and the pied pipers who have led them into war and the pride of ambition and the cult of the money beast and the abuse of the body by all manner of drugs and intoxicants and that which is poison and that which does stimulate and aggravate that which comes from beneath.

Beloved sons and daughters of heaven, you who have descended as souls of light from the Mighty I AM Presence, you who know the meaning of the ascent of those who have descended, hear me! For I cry out in the midst of the city. I cry out in the midst of a people who like to rejoice and sing and play and laugh and would take now the fire of my victory as a day of rejoicing. But I say to you in the full spirit of the resurrection, it is also a day of warning, a day of inevitability of the coming of the LORD in judgment.

Those who understand the mysteries of the Law of God, the mysteries of his judgment, will also

¹Prior to the dictation, at the request of Beloved Jesus in order that the world might better understand his message, the messenger read the book of Zephaniah. The prophet rebukes Judah for its moral degeneracy and worship of Baal and other deities. He prophesies the judgment of Judah as well as neighboring heathen nations who have reviled Israel. The immediate fulfillment of this prophecy came in 597 B.C. when Nebuchadnezzar captured Judah and carried its leading citizens into captivity in Babylon. In 587 B.C., Jerusalem was destroyed and all but a few inhabitants were deported.

understand that these infractions of the Great Law of God, of Elohim, may not go unchecked by the very Law of God. This Law is impersonal and yet very personal, beloved - for the LORD chastens whom he loves.

As in the time of Josiah and the imminent coming of Nebuchadnezzar and the actual destruction of the city, so there are some who have aligned themselves with the seed of the wicked, who have gone after the gods of Baal, who have sacrificed their seed in abortion, and who have unwittingly committed the rites of Satan in this act of abortion, even as they have thought that they were the liberated ones.

What shall come of an earth and a body and a people who have denied their God in these little ones - even the least of these my brethren? I have said it before, and I say it again: It is the hour, therefore, in 1984 to look to the judgment of those who are the pagan ones, those who have professed me and the name of Christ and yet have denied in action the firstfruits of that love.

Understand, therefore, that all that is different between the hour twenty-five hundred years ago and today is this: it is that the ongoing cycles of prophecy have also fulfilled my coming on earth and the deliverance of grace and the restoration² to all of the sons and daughters of Seth and the very remnant of Eden - the opportunity to face the Christ and live again, to receive the grace, even of my Father, even of Maitreya, Gautama, Sanat Kumara. And therefore, the fruit of the Tree of Life has been offered in my life and mission, such as you know of it.

Beloved hearts, that grace which I give unto you is sufficient unto this hour of world challenge if you will understand that for the prophecy of salvation and fulfillment and of resurrection of the whole mystical body of God upon earth to be fulfilled, it must be fulfilled on earth through my brothers and sisters, through the remnant of life who have taken the responsibility in this very hour to walk the earth as the anointed ones, fearless to claim Christos as their Real Self.

You who have remembered also the prophecy of Jeremiah and the coming of The LORD Our Righteousness³ have truly and surely identified the name of the LORD - the one worship and name of the I AM and his Son with you - as that LORD Our Righteousness, your own beloved Holy Christ Self.

Now, therefore, you have seen the divine approbation of this path of light. You have seen the blessing of yourselves as a remnant and all people of light worldwide also who have followed the teaching of the Word as the remnant who would keep the sign and be an ensign unto all people of the return to their own Mighty I AM Presence.

Beloved hearts of living fire, I now place my sacred heart one with your own, each and every one of you, that you might feel the burning in the heart that every true disciple must know on this day of days. And this is the fire that shall try every man's works, giving you, measure for measure, the understanding of personal karma which must be swiftly balanced by your call to the violet flame, which is the dispensation of the LORD God unto this remnant. And it has been the prophecy all along that the remnant who would know their God, keep his name, and worship according to the Spirit of Truth would be saved in the hour of the LORD's day.

Blessed hearts, I give you not a timetable, but I give you an understanding of the Law itself and the mechanics of the Law. When you see these signs, the same signs of the false gods and the idolatrous generation and the rhythm and the rock out of the very pit itself and the idols taking the virgin light of the children in so many ways, when you see the wars and you see the threat of that nuclear war, and then you hear the prophecy of the devouring of the land, of man and beast so that all is consumed, recognize that it is an equation of divine love and of mercy that must utterly consume the forces of anti-God, that the children of the Light might live.

²Not all have been delivered or restored, but all have had the opportunity.

³Jer. 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16.

Now I say to you, one and all: Stand in this land embodying the spirit of prophecy! Sound the warning, also, that this people ought to turn from their idols of materialism, their self-indulgence, their toying and destroying of their bodies in all manner of excesses and introverted practices that are the perversion of the mighty sacred fire of their God!

Let them turn and call forth the Light!

For, you see, Gautama Buddha has also come. And great saints have walked the earth in these twenty-five hundred years, giving the teaching East and West for the calling - the calling of the people who are the sons and daughters of God to keep the sacred fire burning, that in the hour of the turning by the hand of the LORD God, when the judgment should be upon the seed of the wicked and their Cain civilization, the remnant should indeed survive.

And that remnant itself - as Moses did plead before God for mercy, as I myself have pleaded for mercy, as my Mother has pleaded, and many children in recitation of prayer have pleaded for mercy - the compelling of the light of the LORD by his own on earth does mitigate, by the mercy and grace of Christ who lives in you, that oncoming karma of the Dark Cycle of planetary momentums returning to the very point of their inception.

That energy demands resolution. It is the energy, light, and consciousness, heart and mind of God that the people themselves have gone against, that they have abused, creating out of that substance their fantasies, their illusions, their astral darkness, their imaginations and fears. All these things have created the same dark clouds at inner levels. Swirling around the earth, milling almost as cattle, these are the creations and the creatures of the minds of a people gone astray.

The hour is an hour of a cosmic interlude. It is a moment when those who are the decisive ones may take a step, intensify the Word. Recognize that this is your hour and the sound of the coming of the sons and daughters of God who are co-creators with him. It is an hour when a people can rejoice in the Immanuel, can recognize the Godhead in their temple dwelling bodily as it has and ever shall within me.

It is an hour when the sons of God ought to deny their priests and ministers and rabbis who deny them that Sonship, that divine oneness - by whose power the false prophets and the false preachers are cast out of the temple as the money-changers who have no part with me or my life or my living message or my presence in the earth. For they have hid for centuries my true mission, my journeying to the Far East, my love of Maitreya, my oneness with the eternal Brotherhood of Light, my own desiring for the oneness of the Teacher. And they have denied, therefore, the entire chain of Light of cosmic beings who have preceded me in the demonstration of the Law.

Thus, they have drawn a circle of orthodoxy and they have kept out not only the living God but you, my brothers and sisters, who could no longer be stifled where there is preached another time the doctrine of the only Son of God, the doctrine of death and hell and fire and brimstone and eternal damnation for the children of God. I tell you, it is the lie of Satan and the seed of the wicked.

And I take this day and this occasion to speak to the earth and to declare to you that my day is a day of resurrection unto all people of God and people of light, not by a vicarious atonement but by working the works of God, manifesting the Word, and walking this earth in the masterful presence of your own I AM THAT I AM.

Drinking the full cup of the joy of the resurrection, you shall know this same God with you that is in me. And truly I stand for the rescue of your souls that have been condemned and judged for taking the name of God, I AM, to yourself when truly it is the gift of God to you as the all-power of heaven and earth given unto every son of God.⁴

Let this be the turning of the centuries. For I send my legions of sacred fire for the consuming of ignorance, the consuming of the lies of the false priests that have been told again and again and

⁴Exod. 3:13-15.

again all through the centuries and therefore have been used to thwart, to set aside the ongoing march of victory of the lightbearers in this age - who must come to the place of dominion to turn the tide of the world karma of the fallen angels in the midst of the people, who have led them astray in the governments of every nation.

I tell you, they have led America to the very brink of self-destruction by neglect, by failure to cast out this trafficking in drugs, by failure to hold to the honor of God, to keep the temple free, to keep America strong and of strong mind and heart by a necessary and proper education, by the pure food and water and the pure religion undefiled, which has been my teaching for centuries.

Beloved hearts, this nation belongs to God and to his people. Let strife cease from among those who love me, one and all! I send the mandate of Alpha and Omega. And by the power of the mandate of the LORD's host, I say, let them be bound! Bind, therefore, the demons out of the pits of hell who send division and schism in the churches and deny the true and the living Word!

I say, let there be the binding in the astral plane and the binding in the physical plane of those individuals who uphold the doctrine of Satan and of Antichrist and do not liberate the sons of God to manifest the pure nobility of the light of the Holy Grail!

Lo, I AM that Grail! Lo, I AM that Christ with you! I will not be silenced, and the true God of the people shall not be removed into a corner. And the true teaching of the path of your resurrection and ascension shall be made plain - shall be made known to you! And the people who have walked in the darkness of the false hierarchy shall see and know the great light of their own I AM Presence.

I AM sending forth the will of God as prophecy that yet remains to be fulfilled by the science of the spoken Word affirmed by you whereby you rejoice in the LORD's judgment and in his Word for the stripping of all of this error and all of this doctrinal darkness that has kept the people from the real encounter with the Adversary who must be put down. For, I tell you, beloved hearts, whether in or out of government, wherever the sons and daughters of God speak His name and pronounce the Word, wherever you are in the vigil of the hours, you can stay the hand of world destruction.

You must teach the children of Light the strategies of the seed of the wicked in every way: polluting the minds and bodies, hearts and souls, preventing them therefore from having the soundness of mind, the strength of soul and heart and body not only to entertain angels, not only to know the truth of the strong spiritual teachings of the age, but also to wage the warfare of the Spirit with the archangels, joining them daily for the binding of the world forces of tyranny moving into this hemisphere, moving into the mountain of Almighty God.

Precious ones of the Light, it surely does hang in the balance - the future of civilization - and never was free will and the exercise thereof more important unto Almighty God.

You who know what is true, what is right, what is holy, and what is the mystery of the science of the spoken Word have seen and known and observed truly that the power of God is available, that it does go forth sharper than a two-edged sword for the binding of those invisible forces as well as the very physical forces moving against the children, moving against the youth and those of every age.

Let us consider, then, that in the days of Josiah the king, in the days of Judah and the last hours of Jerusalem, there was no knowledge or presence or dispensation of the Saviour - not because my time had not yet come but because they had forsaken the truth of Moses, my preachments as Joshua, and every opportunity and dispensation and covenant that had been offered since the days of Noah! Had the people been ready, the Messiah should have appeared.

Thus, understand in this hour: The dispensations have come - and lo, the cycles have turned. It is the hour of Aquarius, and the descent of the Holy Christ Self has taken place. And the Great White Brotherhood moves among the people. But I tell you, beloved hearts, as surely as there came the rejection of my mission, as surely as Rome and the Roman church this day has denied the true reason for my coming, so it can come to pass that this dispensation of the I AM Presence and the Christ

Self can be denied by those in the establishment of the World Council of Churches, and therefore denied to the very people who ought to rise up and be the prophesied remnant.

Understand the meaning of prophecy. Prophecy has never been a psychic prediction. It has never been ironclad. It does come to pass because the spirit of prophecy is received by receptive hearts who are the fulfillment of the LORD's prophecy by free will. Prophecy does tell you what can be if the people affirm God's will. So it was, as I was given the opportunity to demonstrate the victory over death and hell, which had to be done in the very process of the judgment of the fallen angels who determined to destroy the Christ. Thus, I gave them my body to prove for all time and eternity that they have no power - neither over the body or the soul of my brothers and sisters who will hold steadfastly to the One and to being the mouthpiece of the One who has sent them, even the LORD God, even your Mighty I AM Presence, even your Christ Self, even the Cosmic Christ and hosts of the LORD, even the Ancient of Days who has sent you as surely as he sent Daniel and Jeremiah and Isaiah and John the Baptist.

Lo, the Ancient of Days is present with you! Lo, his blessing upon you is here to raise you up as God's instruments! Be no longer burdened by the lie that you cannot, that you are a sinner, that you are not worthy, that because you have committed wrongs, you may no longer stand in honor before the LORD God. I tell you, none of it is true! For God has said, and he has kept his promise, "I will remember their sins no more."⁵

If you have sinned yesterday, then today the LORD God shall wipe clean by the sacred fire your heart and body and soul and mind. If you will go and sin no more and therefore seal your heart in his, you will make that forgiveness permanent and forever, and not a stain or a blot can be upon you, and none of the fallen angels - no, not one of the fallen angels - will be able to take from you the purity of your victory and the victory of your pure soul in God!

Let them wag their heads! Let them condemn! Let them decry! I have heard it for centuries. They have not stopped because I have ascended. They have blamed me for the false doctrine of Christianity and for all of the sins of those who call themselves Christians.

Well, I would also like to be blamed for the victory of the light of my brothers and sisters who have recognized the Truth, who have not feared the censure of the world, who have dared to open the door of the heart and of the sanctuary of the Holy Grail, to enter in, and to let the angels hear the sound of the remnant that is the sound of the mighty mantra that harks back to the ancient temples of Lemuria, Atlantis, Venus, the Central Sun, and all worlds where the body of God has gathered in commemoration of the Word made flesh.

So the sound and the power of the spoken Word alters matter, alters consciousness, and is the alchemy and the great conflagration foreseen by Peter.⁶ And therefore, the elements can melt; they shall melt. But I implore you to understand the perpetual prayer and meditation and the continuing dynamic decree to forestall those things which world karma projects on the screen of world conditions.

Beloved ones, never has there been a moment in history when the sons and daughters of Light have stood with the power to turn an age such as this moment. May this Easter message be an inspiration and a command to the resurrection from ancient doctrine, falsehoods, and a prison house of a false theology.

I call you forth from the tombs of the houses of worship this day! I call you forth to be with me the flame of the resurrection and the life to all people on this earth! I call you to rise from death and hell, to rise to the eternal dominion!

Rise with the lilies!

Rise with the angels!

⁵Isa. 43:25; Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:12; 10:17.

⁶II Pet. 3:7, 10-12.

Rise with the sun!

Rise this day - I cry out to you! Rise, children of the Light, and stand and affirm your freedom now!

[Congregation rises and shouts fiat of freedom.]

Hosts of the LORD, hear me!

I, Jesus, cry to the Father!

I cry to the Most High God!

Send now those twelve legions of my angels! Send, therefore, ten thousand legions more and rescue my own! For these are my body, these are my blood, imprisoned in every house of worship and in the streets and in the alleys and throughout the valleys and the mountains.

These are my body! These are my blood! These are my own - the persecuted, the put-down, the tortured and the tormented by those who have effected a world politic, a policy that is counter to the raising up of Christ and the defeating of the fallen angels and their serpent philosophy.

O Father, I cry to thee! Let the dispensation come! Let angels go forth and cut free my own! And let these who know thee and all who know thee in every body of God on earth come apart and be separate and find the Way of the Holy Grail that I AM.

Father, send thy Light! Set free the people of God, that the daughter of Zion might rejoice and the name of the I AM Presence be known throughout the earth. For this is indeed the prophecy of Zephaniah for this very hour, and it is the LORD's prophecy! And it is the prophecy of your Mighty I AM Presence, beloved, for your soul!

God speaks to you this day to rise and take dominion. Be undaunted. Do not be put down by the accuser and the condemner that causes you to be burdened and to forget for a moment that you are my beloved, my beautiful sons, my beautiful daughters, my noble of heart, my own who are myself in embodiment.

I AM in your heart. I would not leave you, for this is the hour and the purpose to which I came. It is this moment of God's glorification within you. So he said to me, so he says to you in this hour: I have both glorified my name in you, and I will glorify my name in you again.⁷

Therefore, accept the hour of the glory of God in you, and now fear nothing - neither death or hell or the fallen angels or their suits or condemnations or lies. Let every one of you walk in an upright heart.

By the grace of the LORD, forgiveness is come to all of God on earth. By the grace of the Ancient of Days and your Mighty I AM Presence, I empower you as I empowered my disciples: Go forth and let God speak through you.

My servants and his servants, come into my own! Come into your own fiery destiny! Come into the awareness that you are the resurrected sons and daughters of God!

Let Light prevail in this earth. Stand back and see God's salvation and his judgment of the unreal and all who have aligned themselves irrefutably with unreality. For only Reality shall live in the LORD's day.

Lo, I AM Real!

Lo, I AM the fire of Reality in you!

Lo, I AM Jesus!

And I have not passed through this crucifixion for naught. I have passed through it that you

⁷John 12:28.

might see and know the Truth that God is the Victor in you in this hour over that same seed who moved against me. And in this hour it is the prophecy and the decree that the LORD's judgment will fully and finally bind the persecutors of Christ in you!

Therefore, as I did, so do ye. Hasten the judgment by being the Christ, knowing Christ is in you, knowing you are fashioned in the image, your soul is a part of me, and the universal one Christ is the common loaf of our identity in God. This do. This say and know that I AM THAT I AM.

God be with you as you take up serpents in my name.

God be with you as you raise up children of the Light and love them dearly as my own.

God be with you as you look around and see none other shepherd is there to take your place.

You are here! You have life!

I give you my heart. Be shepherds unto my children. I pray you, as I prayed to them in the final hours, Feed my sheep!

Feed them, my beloved. They need me. Show them my true face! Show them the face of their Mighty I AM Presence. Let them live, and send the Angel Michael to their side that they might be protected in the day of the Adversary. For he shall come. His day shall be short and even shortened by the Word of the elect.

Even so, the Elect One cometh.⁸ And lo, I AM with you even unto the end of the world of illusion and the dawning day of thy eternal reality in my Father's heart!

Amen. Amen, my own.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Easter Sunday, April 22, 1984, at Camelot.

⁸Enoch 45:3, 4; 50:3, 5; 51:5, 10; 54:5; 60:7, 10-13; 61:1.

Chapter 32

Beloved Saint Germain - June 10, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 32 - Beloved Saint Germain - June 10, 1984

A Study in Christhood

XXVII

The Ancient Story of the Drug Conspiracy

Saint Germain's 300th Anniversary Ascension Day Address 1984

Beloved of my heart, Keepers of the Flame in every city of earth, I address you as my own and as the vessel of my flame of freedom.

Keepers of the Flame, Alpha and Omega have sent forth the call to us, hierarchs of the Aquarian age, and we have sent forth the call to the receptive heart of our own messenger and chelas.

O receptive ones, vessels now held high, bearers of the Light and of the receptacle of Peace, I AM come! I AM your Knight Commander. I AM the sponsor of America and the entire hemisphere. I AM the sponsor of earth, and we together shall face this dark and foreboding plot against the souls of light and the entire human race.

Beloved ones, the story of these drugs - of marijuana, cocaine, heroin, and all of the rest of the synthetic, fabricated drugs - is an ancient one. I pinpoint, therefore, the conspiracy of fallen angels known as the Nephilim gods and as the Watchers. I pinpoint their conspiracy to control the populations of the worlds, where they have spawned their experimental creation, their mechanization man. And therefore, in order to control their laboratory experiment, they have used all manner of devices.

Now, therefore, other nefarious powers moving against the evolution of life everywhere have seen fit to use mechanization man, computerized man - plastic man, if you will - as trend-setters, jet-setters climbing after the gods and the fallen angels to tempt, to taunt, and to hypnotize the seed of Sanat Kumara, the seed of Christ in embodiment.

Their end is manifold but it centers on the desire to steal the light of the threefold flame, to draw the lightbearers down into the valleys¹ of the pit itself where they would engage in the practices of darkness. And therefore, there are available fallen angels in embodiment to demonstrate the way - to provide the drugs, to direct the processing, and to draw mechanization man into the entire conspiracy.

¹As recorded in *The Forgotten Books of Eden*, the children of Jared (descendants of Seth) were lured down the Holy Mountain of God by the children of Cain, who committed all manner of abominations and serenaded them with sensual music from the valley below. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Prologue on the Sons of Jared Taken from the Second Book of Adam and Eve," *Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch: The Untold Story of Men and Angels*, Summit University Press, paperback, pp. 353-63.

Thus, those who are the glamorous and those who form the multitudes of the mass consciousness exert a momentum that is planetary in scope to magnetize the lightbearers into their practices of drugs and rock and nefarious deeds - and therefore karmically ally and align these lightbearers with the darkest forces of the pits of hell to draw these into the alliances, sexual in nature, that result in the bringing forth of life - life that is of darkness and of the pit which, combining with the seed of Christ, now gains a transfusion of light.

Thus, by the serpent philosophy of the egalitarian way of all equality among all evolutions, you find that the lightbearers have no sense of their worth or mission or of their God-determination at inner levels to lead all people out of the control of the fallen angels. Therefore, they are lured into these alliances at all levels of crime and entanglements, and the seed of Light is diluted: it is overcome, it is betrayed. And we will discover, as we see in my transmission to you this day of a necessary knowledge, that this does result in the watering down of the total planetary Christ consciousness and the betrayal, one by one, of the lightbearers who ought to and must take their stand in life in this very century so that the true foundations of the age of Aquarius can be laid.

The dimensions and the complexity of this problem and the extent to which it has been spawned on earth have been noted well by that which has been presented to you.² I desire, therefore, that you should realize that the forces involved in this particular conspiracy are as great as those involved in the fomenting of war, the international capitalist/communist conspiracy, and the subjugation of all evolutions of earth.

Protection for Lightbearers Who Challenge the Drug Conspiracy

These enemies of all people - lightbearers and every evolution - are deadly and among the most deadly of all at inner levels on the astral plane. I, Saint Germain, tell you this with all seriousness so that you may understand that we would not ask you to take your stand and give your invocations on this situation without providing you yourselves, personally each one, with cosmic reinforcements - legions of light, legions of Archangel Michael, angels that form the retinue of the Great Teams of Conquerors and legions of Sirius - as well as those angels of Almighty God which beloved Jesus himself did call forth on Easter Sunday.³

Recognize that we have brought into position around you and your loved ones the reinforcements of light so that you may feel safe and secure in taking your stand in this sanctuary of the Holy Grail and elsewhere on the planet, at your altars and focuses, to daily challenge this drug conspiracy and the conspiracy of Death and Hell itself - for that, in fact, is what it is, beloved hearts of light.

It is no coincidence that I come in this hour of the three o'clock line today⁴ and that I come after the beginning of the Dark Cycle in Aries,⁵ so that you will understand that the original conspiracy against the lightbearers and the various evolutions and creations that began long, long ago with the fall of the fallen angels did begin and have its origin with a chemical manipulation, a genetic manipulation, and did come about not only through this vein of addiction and supplying of the people with all manner of stimulants, but with other modes of conspiracy, thereby to limit the extent of the people to rise, to take dominion, to make contact with the octaves of light, or to in any way challenge the fallen angels.

²Prior to Saint Germain's dictation, the messenger delivered the first part of her "Expose, on Cocaine, Marijuana, and Heroin." The presentation included newsclips and documentaries on the dangers and effects of the "pleasure drugs," aspirin and its association to Reye's syndrome, drug use among teenagers, and the international cocaine conspiracy. Following the Master's release, she continued the expose, with teachings, videoclips, and invocations focusing on marijuana - the violence among growers and the movement for legalization - heroin production in Pakistan, including reports on the Khyber and Bulgarian connections, and cocaine in the Hollywood film industry.

³See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 31, pp. 248-49.

⁴Saint Germain's dictation began at 3:39 p.m. (PDT).

⁵See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 30, p. 240, n. 12.

Since their fall, it has been the goal of the fallen angels to keep in subjugation all evolutions and the planetary bodies they have invaded and to prevent them from rising to any form of equality, to contact the power of God, to learn the secrets of the Great White Brotherhood - which they themselves have perverted from the beginning in their arts of black magic, war and witchcraft, necromancy and sorcery.

Beloved ones of the Light, you can therefore understand why those in positions of power in this nation and every nation take such an exception to the rise of the children of the Light or to the true teachings of the I AM Presence. You can understand that these false hierarchies of fallen ones are positioned everywhere.

And therefore, when you have the pronouncement of the Word of God and a religion such as I have released through this messenger that will spell the end to Death and Hell and the binding of mortality, whose goal is the raising up of the true sons of God and the liberation of the soul, you can well understand when this freedom is proclaimed and practiced and, in fact, already achieved by many of our chelas (some who have ascended, some who are ascending, holding a very strong focus of freedom in the earth) that, therefore, the mouthpiece and the organization should be brought into disrepute by those who are determined to keep under control not only the masses of mankind and the race they have spawned that has been named Homo sapiens, but also the lightbearers and especially those who have the path of the ascension before them.

And because they are the Christs in the earth - as this messenger is, and as there are other sons of light among you and daughters of God moving toward the full manifestation of Christhood - beloved ones, they [the fallen angels] would move to prevent that ascent and that clearing of the way. For those who do have the extraordinary manifestation of that Christ consciousness have also the power, which Jesus had, to convey that light and to intensify, magnify, and truly transmit the momentum of the threefold flame, lost or waning.

Thus, beloved ones, the key that comes by the anointed ones - and you should all accept your role as anointed ones and Christed ones merging with your Christ Self - is that key which shall undo this conspiracy which is interplanetary in nature and which has been put upon the people of this planet for millions of years.

Please understand the equation in which we draw the line that separates Light and Darkness. It is the line between the Absolute Godhead dwelling in you and Absolute Evil pitted against it in the form of these fallen ones.

I give this introduction to my message this day so that you will understand that unless you perceive this equation, and unless those who desire to overturn the drug industry worldwide perceive this equation and have the protection of the Brotherhood, there will no change come about. For this has been going on for thousands of years, and it is not a phenomenon of the twentieth century or of the 1980s, but one that is brought to the fore once again to entrance those who are easily taken in; for they have used these drugs in previous centuries long ago in the mists of Atlantis, on the continent of Africa, in South America, and ancient Lemuria.

Beloved hearts of light, when you consider the age-old conspiracy and you consider the fact that you are here, that I AM here, and we are together forming the solar ring of light by our very bodies and presence, ascended and unascended, you can understand that this truly is the stand of Almighty God for the victory of earth. And unless you perceive it so, unless you have that perspective and that vision, you will not comprehend or understand the attacks upon your life, your loved ones, those associated with you, and you will not be serious enough to do your daily invocations to Michael the Archangel for your protection when you are engaged in this warfare.

The Full Cup of the Path of the Bodhisattva:

Initiations That Must Be Taken

Thus, I, Saint Germain, must admonish you and warn you again that you who are a part of me, and I a part of you - as watchmen in this night of the astral plane and darkness erupting into the physical plane therefrom - must truly conduct your lives as holy ones of God, instruments of the seraphim who stand with you. And you must take care and realize that you have a thousand-percent protection of the Great White Brotherhood when you yourself sustain your God-tie to us, when you maintain your harmony and keep your daily vigil with the ascended masters.

You cannot be a sometime decreer or a Johnny-come-lately or those who dip into the fires of Camelot once or twice a year - and wage warfare with the sinister force. And therefore, I do not encourage you to back away but to jump into the flame wholeheartedly and fully. And realize, beloved hearts, that the die is already cast and that your very acquaintance with this activity should underscore for you the necessity of your karma as well as of your soul's edification to take the full cup of Christ Jesus, who said, "Indeed, you shall drink of my cup."⁶

Understand that the full cup of the path of the bodhisattva⁷ was drunk by Jesus before you. I myself drank it fully many times, as did those of our bands ascended. Therefore, we admonish you to realize that when you come to a station of the cross - or, in this case, to a line on the cosmic clock of one of the initiations of the path of the bodhisattva - and it is tough and it is difficult and it is demanding, realize that you are scaling a wall of light and you are scaling a wall of darkness, and you are there facing and encountering that initiation which must be passed. Before you is the Light; behind you is the enemy - and therefore, you must keep moving toward the Source.

We are with you all the way Home. But we are not able to win your victory for you. This you must do by following the very explicit instructions in the science of the spoken Word and in the protection of your life.

We are there to assist you. We understand when you fall and stumble. You may make a mistake. You may, perchance, become discordant or misqualify energy. But you have the perpetual call of the hour. You have the Jesus' Watch.⁸ You may instantaneously call upon the law of forgiveness, cast the entire matter into the flame, invoke your tube of light and reinvoke it, and reestablish, in profound love and gratitude, your tie to me and to the All-Father.

I reiterate, therefore, this entire matter of the basic and fundamental principles of the Law, which are the first teachings of the Keepers of the Flame lessons, that you might understand the seriousness in which we are engaged and the deadliness of those forces that will not give up, will not say die, and will surely be a part of those who are cast into the lake of sacred fire⁹ to be consumed.

You are dealing with the ultimate forces of Death and Hell. You are dealing with the lieutenants and representatives of fallen ones who have already been bound and judged and taken.¹⁰ You are dealing with interplanetary and intergalactic conspiracies! I tell you, it is so. Those who have come to this planet to use it as an experimental station for all manner of creations and manipulation thereof have, in some cases, actually come from galaxies beyond this one.

⁶Matt. 20:20-23; Mark 10:35-40.

⁷In a Summit University seminar, The Path of the Bodhisattva, held February 24-26, 1984, at Camelot, the messenger taught on the 13 steps leading to the attainment of perfect knowledge - the essence of the bodhisattva or "future Buddha" - as unfolded through The Song of Hiawatha by Henry W. Longfellow. During the Easter conclave, April 18-22, she continued her teachings on these stages of soul-mastery in her lectures "The Path of the Bodhisattva on the Cosmic Clock" and "Merlin on the Path of the Bodhisattva." With insight garnered through the Holy Spirit, Elizabeth Clare Prophet has taken the teachings of the Bodhi and infused them with urgent relevance to today's global situation - and to your understanding of the psychology of your personal path. You will not want to miss the opportunity to secure and study your own copies of this very special instruction, newly released on two 8-cassette albums: The Path of the Bodhisattva: Discipleship East and West in the Tradition of Christ and Buddha (A84062) and Mysteries of the Holy Grail (A84072).

⁸See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 13, p. 108, n. 9.

⁹Rev. 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15.

¹⁰... to the Court of the Sacred Fire on Sirius for the ritual of the cancellation of the opportunity for the soul's reunion with God referred to as "the second death." (See Rev. 2:11; 20:6, 14.)

Thus we are at a crossroads, beloved hearts. And the Great Law has turned and the cycles have turned and the universe has opened and Sanat Kumara and the entire hierarchy of Light stand with the sons of God in embodiment on earth. And when you make the call and you are consistent, your call then counts for the binding of this force wherever it appears in the Matter cosmos.

I tell you, it is so! And I ask you to cast into the sacred fire all doubt and fear and records of death and even the projections of the fallen ones, in this very moment, who would tell you that it cannot be so that so vast an endeavor should surely come to pass and require the victory of your own sacred heart.

Well, I tell you, beloved hearts, it is so! And if you will understand that there is no time and space, and that all these things can be compressed into a very narrow band of the physical octave, when I tell you that you have all lived for hundreds of thousands of years and experienced and observed this scenario, being caught in it yourself, you must realize that it is true, and that I speak the truth.

And it is for no ordinary purpose that you are called together in this hour, and you ought to cherish it as no other opportunity you have ever had in cosmic history. For this opportunity is not only the opportunity to banish from these worlds every threat to the lightbearers and to all evolutions who may seek and find union with God, but it is also the means to your own victory and the glorification of God within you and your return to the Heart.

This very endeavor of challenging drugs falls on the lines of initiation of the bodhisattva. Those who would become one in the heart of the Buddha and the Mother must understand that these initiations must be taken as they are given.

Therefore, you understand, beloved hearts, the nature of the return of the Dark Cycle in Aries. The return of that karma, beloved ones, involves every conspiracy of the luciferian ones against this earth and all others. You can understand that Aries is the line of God-identity, the point of affirmation - "I AM THAT I AM" - which each and every one of you ought to make in this very moment to quiver the ethers with your God-Realization!

[congregation responds in unison:]

I AM THAT I AM! I AM THAT I AM! I AM THAT I AM!

Understanding the Conspiracy and Holding the Balance

Therefore, understand the nature of the conspiracy and analyze it with the astuteness and ingenuity of your own Christ mind, for you are indeed capable. You have been well-taught by the masters and the messengers and your own Christ Self. Therefore, see what on this planetary body is moving against the full identity dwelling bodily in the sons of God, what moves against the awareness and the recognition by the soul of the fullness of the Light and the Spirit of the Almighty One.

Make your lists and begin your decrees, beloved ones. For, by the specific decrees concerning this subject, you will draw from your causal body into physical manifestation truly that Light which shall hold the balance in the Dark Cycle. We are moving toward that moment, and we desire to see it come to pass. Yet it is not so yet, for the wise ones must bring into the physical dimension the content of their causal bodies, bringing to bear, upon the very challenges of the moment and the hour, that Light.

Thus, when you have attained to that degree, we trust Helios (and Vesta), guarding the sanctity of this gate of the three o'clock line to the New Jerusalem, may bring forth his own announcement on the subject of the holding of the balance.

Therefore, from this hour to the moment of his speaking in the Heart, let us work together. Let us be together! Let us be the Grail. Let us be in this sanctuary and let us understand the true vigil of the hours which is required. Beloved hearts, these fallen ones must be bound hourly. And there

must be directed into the very dweller on the threshold behind them the most intense calls and the fiery furnace of the Almighty One.

Recognize that the revenge and the lashback and the vehemence of these demons, these false hierarchies, and those who occupy positions of power in the world will be something that perhaps some of you will be surprised to see; and others of you will consider that you have never before seen such opposition to your lifestream.

Beloved ones, it is important that you realize that the planetary drug conspiracy will oppose everyone and every move made against it. Realize that this opposition comes subtly - in other ways unrelated to your call and your stand, in ways to move you away from the center of Light and to the necessary continuance of invocations once they are made.

Beloved hearts, if you can imagine an army on a battlefield - the battle cry is given and the sound to fire is heard resounding from the general, all engaging in a warfare . . . and suddenly, after an hour, each one considers other things that must take up his attention, going to his home or farm or leaving the battlefield - understand that the opposing army will only chase and pursue those who retreat and overcome them.

Realize, then, the principle that I wish to illustrate, and that is: once you have placed yourself in the army of light, there is no retreat, for to retreat is to admit defeat and is to invite the overcoming by the enemy itself.

Therefore, I ask that each and every one of you admonish each and every other one, that you serve as a reminder in the full power of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and the reminder of all of these teachings which we have given. For the testing of the hours is upon you. And when you have fulfilled and been able to meet the testing of the Dark Cycle in Aries, you will have the momentum of overcoming on the entire twelve lines of the clock, beloved hearts, that dweller on the threshold of your own subconscious that fully and finally may be dismissed and bound by you by the power of Almighty God in this very life!

I promise you, beloved hearts of light, as I stand in this hour and as Portia stands with me, that if you will stand steadfast and meet this oncoming darkness and overcome and not be deterred and not stray and not leave the center of Light and not leave the Holy Grail or the purposes to which you have set your heart in the service of this community, I will therefore stand with you in the full overcoming of your own dweller. And I will also stand with you during this period of meeting the challenge of drugs in America and the world.

And therefore, I offer my reward, my service, and my protection. And I allow you to see that which it is from the beginning unto the ending. For, beloved hearts, truly this drug conspiracy of marijuana and cocaine, of alcohol and nicotine, sugar itself upon the youth of the world is killing many a fine heart and soul, setting them back decades or lifetimes.

Atahualpa's Cocaine Curse against the White Man

I desire, therefore, that you will understand that the conspiracy of the fallen ones and the curse pronounced against the white man¹¹ is a curse pronounced against the seed of Christ. It is a curse

¹¹With royal permission from Charles V of Spain, Spanish conquistador Francisco Pizarro (c. 1471-1541) set out to conquer and govern Peru in January 1531. On November 16, 1532, he met the army of Incan Emperor Atahualpa at Cajamarca, Peru. When Atahualpa refused to acknowledge the supremacy of the Spanish king and the Christian religion, Pizarro ordered an attack and the emperor was taken prisoner. Atahualpa bargained for his life by keeping his promise to fill, twice with silver and once with gold, the large room in which he was held. In spite of this, the Spaniards charged Atahualpa with "crimes against the Spanish king" and executed him by strangulation on August 29, 1533. In the last moments before his death, Atahualpa uttered: "Cocaine shall fortify the Indian and destroy the white man." Although the Indians have chewed the coca leaf for centuries (without apparent side effects) and consider it sacred, they are not known to use the "evil" powdered, processed derivative which the Incan emperor predicted would destroy the white man.

pronounced as the judgment of the fallen angels, and it is a judgment pronounced against the progenitors of the eternal Christ.

How is this so? Beloved hearts of light, the fallen ones, by taking their revenge against the Inca, against the empire and the head thereof, did bring about their judgment through the Christ light in the people of the Incas, did bring about their judgment by those evolutions who were overtaken by fallen ones.

Thus, a great crime was committed against a people who occupied the continent of South America. That crime had its judgment, and that judgment (the cursing of the 'white' man) should be upon the seed of those who perpetrated the deed. But those who perpetrated the deed did so at inner levels - the tools of the false hierarchy who knew full well that the judgment that would be upon them would also come upon the seed of Christ (also embodied as the 'white' man), as they had induced that seed of Christ to intermarry with themselves.

I speak of the seed of Belial embodied in the white race itself that has moved against nation upon nation in the process of taking over the world. And I speak, therefore, of the intermingling, among those of the white race, of the seed of Light and Darkness. Thus, beloved hearts, when there is compromise by intermarriage of the seed of Christ with the seed of the wicked - both being of the white race), the seed of Light also suffers.

This curse pronounced is not only a judgment of the law, but also a curse of black magic by the seed of the wicked (transferring their culpability to the seed of Christ). And therefore, that curse is come to pass because it has never been broken, never been checked. And the full force of the Godhead dwelling in any son of God on earth has not, to this moment, challenged it or overturned it. It is to this end that I have come, for there is truly a superstition and a sense of revenge upon all the descendants of the Spanish conquistadores by the descendants of those people who did suffer needlessly under the conquests of the Spanish in South America.

Let it be understood, therefore, that this curse has indeed come upon the middle class and the white man of America and the earth through that very deed. And you can understand that history is tarnished; history is replete with acts and deeds that come full circle and therefore take the lives of the seeming innocent when they are in their very bud and blossom.

Realize, therefore, that the vulnerability of the people who succumb to cocaine in every race is also conditioned by prior neglect, prior agreement, prior consent in some form (great or small) of allegiance to their own carnal mind, allegiance to the dweller on the threshold, and allegiance to those fallen angels.

Realize, then, beloved hearts, when you give your allegiance to your Holy Christ Self and the voice of conscience within you, when you stand with Almighty God - and still stand - and to the best of your knowledge and ability and awareness do not compromise the love of your Christhood, the wisdom and the power of your Christhood, you are protected against the wiles of the devil and of these serpents, these fallen angels in embodiment.

But when there is a giving away of the portion of the self - a little compromise here and there, because it seems harmless (and that word harmless is among the most dangerous words in the lexicon of the English language) - then, beloved ones, you leave yourselves open to the inroads of karma and the subsequent depriving of yourselves of more of your consciousness because you have agreed and acceded to giving a portion of it away.

The more you are enlightened by us and by the teachings of the ascended masters, the more you enter into your own Christhood, the more you take accountability for your thoughts and feelings and for your deeds, the greater the stand you take for the Light and the more Light you therefore feel upon yourself - the more you realize just how important it is to protect that Light and your Christhood.

Those who reach the peak of Everest and the challenging mountains of the world know the dangers of the last mile, the last five miles. Beloved hearts of light, those last few yards before your victory are among the most dangerous of all because they necessitate the securing of that which you have gained as well as the strength to attain the final crown of victory. To sustain that which you have, therefore, becomes the challenge of Keepers of the Flame, which is why we have written on our lessons: "Hold Fast What Thou Hast Received."

Now, therefore, beloved hearts, I come and ask your concerted and undivided heart-fire attention and God consciousness with me as I implore, before the altar of Almighty God, the breaking of this curse and all who have reinforced it. I ask you, therefore, to kneel before your Father.

The Breaking of the Cocaine Curse

Almighty God, our Father, the one supreme God - Elohim! - I, Saint Germain, stand in the earth and with those who are the mystical body of God. We come before thy altar and before thy throne. In the name of thy beloved Son with us, Christos, we implore:

I call also to all Christed ones and children of the Father worldwide whom I touch with the fire of my heart - to give their attention now at inner levels to this universal and planetary prayer.

Our Father, one in heart, one in the heart of the earth, we call forth Light! Light! Light! Break the curse! against the seed of Light on earth! Break the curse! of cocaine, marijuana, heroin, PCP, and all other chemicals known on this planet and those yet to be introduced which have already been introduced in past ages.

Elohim of God, Almighty Father, we summon now the legions of light and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood as cosmic reinforcements in the heart of the earth. And I, Saint Germain, declare that in my heart, as in thy heart, this curse is now fully, finally broken by the Godhead! And this breaking of the curse shall be implemented by these Keepers of the Flame daily in the call of judgment, in the binding of the curse, in the binding of the dweller on the threshold of that curse!

And therefore, I say: Father, release the dispensation of Light for the protection of the warriors of light and peace who march with the legions of seraphim and the angels and Elohim. Let there be raised up reinforcements on earth who will take their stand and bear that Light, that blinding Light of the shield of the Godhead and of the mighty sword invincible of cosmic Truth.

Helios and Vesta, representatives of the Father/Mother God, I, Saint Germain, with Portia, now agree to hold in the earth, with Keepers of the Flame, the balance against this conspiracy out of the pit of Death and Hell.

In the name of Almighty God and by his grace, fully ensconced in his flame, we stand in this hour to challenge the entire drug conspiracy of planet Earth, to challenge every soul beset thereby who is of the Light to

Leave it at once, depart from it, turn your back on it, and run for the Sun! Run for the Sun! is our cry and our call to every lightbearer on earth! Now depart from the dark places and the hellholes and the astral pits! Remove yourselves from the fallen ones who are the purveyors of drugs and rock that go hand in hand and draw you down into the very darkness of hell.

I, Saint Germain, stand before the altar of Almighty God. I speak from the altar of the Holy Grail. I speak into the very heart of the flame of the ark of the covenant and I summon the Word of God in this hour to slay, therefore, the entire planetary momentum of the dragon that gives power to the beast in every form of drug conspiracy. And I call for the empowerment of my own in this hour that they may send the call, and that that call may count, beloved Father, as my own call.

I ask that my heart and flame and being once again reinforce them and that when they give their calls on this subject and the subject of World Communism and the international capitalist/communist

conspiracy, it shall be done! And it shall be turned back! And they shall no more occupy the temples of the lightbearers! And all evolutions of earth shall be free! And the angels who are the reapers shall come and Bind these fallen angels! Bind the fallen ones in embodiment, and take them for the hour of their final judgment and their second death!

And therefore, I, Saint Germain, plead before the Father for the acceleration now and the shortening of the days for the elect once again, and for the binding of the conspirators of darkness in every walk of life, aborting life at every age - in the womb, in our children and youth in those decades when the souls of light ought to be pursuing the Mighty I AM Presence but engage themselves in pleasure-seeking and entertainment and the titillation of the senses.

Beloved Father, hear our call, for we are one in heart. We are one in thy star-fire magnitude in the earth. We are determined to present planet Earth as a planet God-victorious in the flame of freedom.

And therefore, Father, I present to you this day my beloved Keepers of the Flame worldwide who are standing with me and in celebration of my own ascension do take their stand this hour by the cosmic flame of freedom and by the cosmic reinforcements to challenge evil to the very core and Absolute Evil by the power of the Absolute Godhead with them whom they know, beloved Father, as the Mighty I AM Presence.

O beloved Father, receive my own. Receive those who are the forerunners of the age of Aquarius. I call forth grace and protection and enlightenment as well as God-happiness and the understanding and tutelage of their hearts by the Lord Maitreya in the path of the ruby cross.

I call unto you, beloved Father, to now give to us and these holy ones in embodiment that fire that is able to consume by the spoken Word those who are the infamous, those who are the destroyers, those who are the seed of the Murderer and the Liar who come from beneath,¹² whose end shall surely come.

Our Father, we beseech you in one heart that their end shall come now and in this hour - before it is too late, before too many of those Christed ones which we have invoked and blessed are come forth and their light stolen and their lives destroyed. Therefore, in honor and memory of one soul of light passed from the screen of life this very week,¹³ I say, let us remember all souls of light and all individuals, no matter what their level of evolution - all who have passed from the screen of life at the hand of World Communism and the international drug conspiracy and the capitalist conspiracy as well.

Let them be remembered, our Father. Let the saints who are at inner levels be remembered. Let those who have had to reembody scarred and burdened and who have again come under this conspiracy also be remembered. And let the legions of light penetrate deeper and deeper into the astral plane and rescue those souls this day!

Our Father Alpha, our Mother Omega, we call. We are one in thy heart. Heaven and earth meet in this hour. In this consummation of the Word at the altar of the Holy Grail, there is the oneness of Spirit and Matter. And souls aflame with the victory of Light enter a new consciousness of their own

¹²John 8:23, 44.

¹³As recounted by the messenger during the service preceding the dictation, David A. Kennedy, the 28-year-old son of the late Sen. Robert F. Kennedy, died in an apparent drug-related tragedy in an exclusive resort hotel in Palm Beach, Florida, on April 25, 1984. His body was discovered by a hotel employee after the management received a call from David's mother, asking them to check on his whereabouts. David had been staying at the hotel while visiting his 93-year-old grandmother, Rose Kennedy. Traces of cocaine, the painkiller Demerol, and the prescription sedative Mellaril were found in his body - and 1.3 grams of high-purity cocaine in the hotel room. Medical examiners ruled out suicide, attributing the death to accidental overdose. On May 16, Palm Beach County State Attorney David H. Bludworth disclosed that Kennedy's demise was the result of "multiple drug ingestion" - the lethal combination of the three drugs. Saint Germain may have been referring to this soul - or any of thousands of unknown soldiers similarly stricken on the battlefield of life by the sinister force of the "Drug Conspiracy."

Christhood as they draw down from their causal bodies now that Light that has never been seen on land or sea - that Light in the lighthouse of being, that Light which can descend the crystal cord and be the staying action of the world tide of Darkness and which can consume utterly the Dark Cycle of returning karma in Aries.

Beloved Father Supreme, I seal this prayer in the heart of the Cosmic Christ and in the hearts of the faithful and true everywhere on earth. I seal this prayer. May it come forth. May it bud as the pink rose. May it bud and blossom in a Cosmic Christ awareness.

And let those who are on the verge of coming into proximity with our teaching, beloved Father, now also receive the gift of protection and the ministration of the legions of Archangel Michael and his flaming blue sword. Let them be drawn into the awareness that they may utter the Word, even in this twenty-four-hour cycle - I AM THAT I AM. For, having so said, legions of light in the service of the I AM THAT I AM, even in the service of the name of God and the I AM Presence, shall run to their side and protect them until they are securely anchored in this Light.

In the name of Almighty God, in the name of the God of Freedom whose Spirit I AM and represent in this era, I, Saint Germain, seal this prayer in the souls of the lightbearers worldwide and in their Christ Self.

Our Father, we attend thy answer and thy coming to us in the person of Helios. We shall be there in full force for thy holy cause, beloved Father. In thy name, Amen.

A Coequality of Opportunity with the Sons of Heaven

Hearts who kneel in prayer, hearts who kneel with Godfre and Lanello, I bless you. For as sure as Godfre contacted the Goddess of Liberty and was contacted by this blessed being, so each one of you has for us that equal value of the patriot, the sponsor, the daughter, the son of our own hearts. Therefore, see how by your reception of the Electronic Presence of the messengers Godfre and Lanello, you also can count for the victory of a nation and many nations.

Understand this commensuration with God - not an equality of the evolutions of earth, but a coequality of opportunity with the sons of heaven. And your Christ Self is every bit one with the Cosmic Christ and therefore worthy of the divine response. And your soul as the bride of your LORD is also worthy, as the handmaid of Almighty God, of the approbation of your love. Recognize this indispensability of your lifestream and your true cosmic worth. And in that recognition, beloved hearts, rise now and stand in the sun of your Godhood!

Precious ones, the fervent prayer of the righteous and the faithful has never gone unanswered, is always rewarded, and does always have the victory. Let it be realized that on all fronts, as you stand in the very center of the circle of Aquarius - in the center that is the dot of my own causal body - and you daily face the twelve lines of the clock twice in the twenty-four-hour cycle, all with which you deal are those conditions and practices, beloved hearts, that require the maximum light and the maximum strength of embodied evolutions. Concerning this point, I would now address you. Therefore, be seated.

Beloved hearts of mighty fire and living flame, from time to time it has burdened a mother's heart to see how those very law enforcement agencies, groups of concerned citizens, truly the leaders and representatives of the people, when contacting this light and service have spurned it, have been unwilling to accept our helping hand through our community effort - indeed, have spurned association lest their names be tainted.

Beloved ones, we come to comfort the messenger and the chelas regarding this gap in the apprehension of the people, and even those who are the enlightened ones, concerning the true path and teachings of the ascended masters. Truly the hour is late, and there is not time to be concerned whether or not you are accepted, whether or not you are misjudged, criticized or condemned for

being “a cult.” For if you should be set back or burdened in your hearts by this phenomenon, which is a daily one, you would lose, beloved ones, the necessary timing of cycles.

I admonish you to forge ahead, not to be concerned even with those who represent the federal or the state governments of your nations - and this nation - who themselves are but people, and who have been indoctrinated to believe that there is something strange, an aberration or an “offbeat” practice, that is taking place here.

Those sincere souls that you view daily, who desire to move against what we have called the capitalist/communist conspiracy or drugs or other malefic conditions spawned out of hell that come as Absolute Evil, are not able of their own efforts to accomplish their ends, though they think that by organization, by movements, and by more money they will be able to solve any and every problem. Not a human effort but a divine one! And the sword is a sword of the Spirit. It is sharper than a two-edged sword - that which goes forth out of the mouth of the mouthpiece of God, who is your own Christ Self or the messenger thereof.

Beloved hearts, that which you are able to accomplish by united effort is the very taking and binding by the LORD’s hosts, in answer to your call, of the deadly demons, false hierarchs, and black magicians of long-standing, moving at the physical and the astral plane against the people. When these forces and conditions and the dweller on the threshold thereof are removed, those who are the constructive individuals in society may accomplish good. And so it should be.

Yours is the joy and the path of those who become the unsung and the unknown heroes of the age. Your reward is with you, and your light banner shines across the galaxies. But expect no welcome cooperation or helping hand from the world, for there is a gap between this science and its understanding and most of the educated people of the nations.

Now, if we were to exact the requirement that they could not have your help or ours until they should have the enlightenment and accept their responsibility in life, I tell you, all should be lost in the meantime. Their evolution will take sometimes centuries - and sometimes it can be accomplished in the twinkling of an eye. We cannot predict the human consciousness, but we also see the handwriting on the wall of the evolution of the souls who are constructive and yet blinded by their own intellectualism and their own sense of socialism as well as society.

Therefore, beloved ones, be unmoved and undeterred. For the more diligently you pursue this work and these calls, the greater the necessity for oneness in your community (which you understand as the mystical body of God worldwide), the greater the necessity for harmony, and the greater the necessity to accelerate.

Be not burdened, therefore, at that which is the reaction of individuals who, though they have touched the hem of the garment of the community and may agree with its purposes, do not have the inner fortitude when along come the fallen ones to move against them - come those in embodiment who deliver their poisonous lies. You may call for the protection of constructive individuals, but this I tell you: you may not allow yourself to be delayed or deterred in your own service by attempting to move others into the position of disciple or chela when they are not ready.

Your Intercession and Your Prayer Are Absolutely Necessary

Thus, beloved hearts, for the world bodies who have made their declaration against drugs - including this nation, its president, and many people - I ask your intercession and your prayer. In order for them to succeed, your work is absolutely necessary. And I tell you, without this encounter with Christ (with Maitreya as Initiator at this altar) concerning these issues, the world could not move forward and would not be in a position today of a certain balance that has been held and, therefore, a certain continuing opportunity to the lightbearers to rescue the souls of light.

I remind you that Mother Mary herself has had no end of involvement in this very process. And by

her very presence and oneness with many millions, there is the holding of the balance of the World Mother in the earth, giving you once again renewed opportunity with Kuan Yin and the Karmic Board to intercede and bring the teaching and the enlightenment to many.

Realize, therefore, that the action for the cutting free of the lightbearers is one of the most important calls you can make daily, in addition to the challenging of those forces that beset their very identity and Godhood on the line of Aries.

Realize, therefore, that if it were possible for the fallen ones, the self-declared enemies of the Church Universal and Triumphant, to destroy this movement, they would do so. It is their all-consuming obsession, as they are possessed by demons out of the pit day and night, to find ways and means to discredit not only the messenger but every individual disciple, everyone who takes his stand for the Cause and for the Light.

Beloved ones, love one another as you have never loved before. Stick together, as they say, through thick and thin! For you will find that the most loving servants and the sweetest hearts of Saint Germain are truly bowed down by that opposition.

Do not let the critical thoughts of the demons enter your mind that a fellow chela who is bowed down must be so bowed down because of his karma or because of his failure or his inattention to the Law. I tell you, beloved ones, far better to extend the right arm of strength and courage and a heart overflowing with love than to criticize one who is truly striving and one who has spoken full support with heart and mind and action of our community and our endeavor.

We of the ascended masters treasure every soul who has aligned himself with our cause. And we are most concerned in this hour to summon angelic reinforcements of individuals who have not quite seen that it is dangerous to position oneself on the periphery of the movement when one has aligned oneself with our cause. It is necessary to secure greater protection, therefore, to all who agree with me and with my cause. And I ask those of you who see and know to have full compassion upon those who are one with you in spirit yet separated by the distances of world karma and personal challenges and family affairs and burdens and responsibilities of their professions and businesses.

Beloved hearts, there is a wide, wide world body of co-workers who are a part of this movement - those who have studied our teachings, even the publications of The Summit Lighthouse - who are absolutely one with your heart and the heart of the messenger, yet you do not see them. They may not appear, but they stand, at inner levels, staunch for Truth and Freedom. These souls of light must be cut free, must be assisted. Just as you move against the fallen ones who move against them, so you must pray with positive momentum and the full power of your Godhood for the lightbearers of earth. I ask, therefore, that the balance of your marathon in honor of my ascension be consecrated to the drug problem, to World Communism and its judgment, and also to the freeing of my own.

The Dispensation of My Ascension Anniversary

For, the dispensation of my anniversary,¹⁴ beloved hearts - I am most grateful to announce to you from the heart of the Great Divine Director and Alpha and Omega - is for those souls of my heart who are not in this activity to be cut free and drawn in. And this dispensation must be implemented by your call, as you understand, "as Above, so below." For once the dispensation is given, it is not fully and finally physical until those who are in physical embodiment make it so.

Therefore, in gratitude for calls already given and to the Great Central Sun for my own ascension in the Light and Opportunity, I lay this bouquet of violets from the heart of Alpha at your very feet.

Beloved friends of freedom, ones eternal in the Light, heed the words of our messenger. This is my beloved daughter. Hear, therefore, her word and know that her counsel is my own concerning these

¹⁴May 1, 1984, marked the 300th anniversary of the ascension of Saint Germain.

matters of placing greater attention upon your own vessels and body temples, your own Christhood, defending yourself against the encroachments hypnotic of all substances taken in or projected upon you.

Heed the call to come up higher and recognize that admonishments made, great or small, whether from the altar or in private, must always be considered in the light of my own presence with her, my own teaching, and in consideration of the fact that these pinpoint your personal karmic evolution and the greatest necessity of your souls to respond to initiations.

I do not have the time nor does the messenger have the space to always explain why the admonition is given, why the instruction goes forth. And therefore, the trust comes from the Father to me, from myself to the messenger, and from the messenger to your heart. There is a trust in the Word and in the communication. There is a trust in the sense of timing and cosmic cycles. There is a trust that Almighty God working through us, one and each other and our common loaf of Christhood, does deal with those necessary situations as the Great Law has determined.

Much that we know is not necessary to convey, for the Darkness is vanquished and the Light appears, and it does not require dissecting. It is better that your attention be upon God than upon the evil that is at the gate, for thereby we bypass also the untransmuted fear, anxiety, and doubt that could come upon you by too much knowledge of the dark ones.

Therefore, look at the direction, the tenor, of our word and understand that when it is given, it must be responded to; for we await to give the next word when you have assimilated and obeyed and accomplished that which we have sent forth. Our word cannot return unto us void. Therefore, it is the Father's trust in the embodied sons and daughters that has sent forth the decree: My word shall not return unto me void! For my word shall go forth, kindle the fire of the hearts of my own, and be returned by a mutual love, multiplied and abundant!

Beloved ones, the economy of the nations is upset as much by international crime as international Communism and the capitalist conspirators. The upheaval in the abundant life of the people is clearly illustrated this day. And thus, you understand when we speak of the economies of the nations, it is not only to goad you to a study of the correct philosophy of economics, but to awaken you to the realization that the true economies of the nations cannot function when there are those who do not play according to the rules of the game of Almighty God - the betrayers of the people who destroy their life, their livelihood, their crops with their illicit drug trafficking, with their engaging them in war and rebellions and insurgence and Communist revolutions, or by the taking of their labor in channeling it into the monopolies that act in their own name and design and not for the good of the people.

These factors are the x factors that bring about the fall of the whole house of cards of nations - not merely a false philosophy of economics, but the manipulation of the flow of supply and demand between Almighty God and his children, and then between people and people. Therefore, let the international bankers also be judged! Let the fallen ones be judged and those who justify, with their serpent logic, the engagement in this drug traffic.

Beloved hearts of freedom, I am ready to go to the heart of the Great Central Sun for another dispensation and another, that the lowest of the low and the darkest of the dark ones be bound and judged and removed from the physical as well as the astral plane. You can imagine that the removal of the fallen ones from an evolutionary coil and spiral involving millions who are intertwined with them is no small task of the archangels and the elemental beings. Therefore, the violet flame and the sword of blue flame and Astrea's circle and sword of blue flame do come into play when Lord Shiva is summoned for the removal of the dark ones. For, you see, the withdrawal of their momentum of karma - the records of karma and their entanglements with lightbearers - has caused cataclysm in the past; and we do not risk it in this hour.

World Transmutation for the Separating of the

Lightbearers from the Dark Ones

Thus, massive world transmutation - such as you are accomplishing with this violet-flame marathon - must be the softening and the period of the separating out of the lightbearers from the tentacles of the dark ones, preceding the full and final removal of these ones and their own consciousness of Death and Hell being cast into the lake of fire.

Understand that this is why your calls must be relentless, must be concentrating on the very eye of Serpent, on the very core of their plots and conspiracies, and why you must rise to a new dimension of your I AM Presence and Christhood with the giving of your decrees - why you must place yourself there physically by strong visualization, by bodies filled with light because they are not toxic, because you are not fallen asleep from your own toxins and the taking in of impure substances.

Fasting the Seventh Day for a Violet-Flame Flushing Out of the Cells of the Mind

Thus, the need for fasting is one which we have said from the beginning. For the resting of the seventh day is the resting of the physical body and the lower vehicles of consciousness by that fast which can easily be accomplished when you have a momentum on it. Even the taking of juices and other liquids that sustain you during work hours is better than eating solid food during that twenty-four-hour period when, therefore, the angels of light come with transmutation and the violet flame to flush out the cells of the mind.

Beloved hearts, when you concentrate on the clearing of the brain and the brain cells and the nervous system by the correct uses of fruits and vegetable juices and herbs, you will find that there can occur a greater oneness of the Higher Mental Body (Holy Christ Self) with the mental body and the physical counterpart.

And remember, beloved hearts, that consciousness is throughout the body temple and not only in the central nervous system or in the brain. Realize that your consciousness is in the spinal altar and in the Kundalini fire and in every cell of your being and in your chakras. And that God consciousness is able to hold a fire, an all-consuming fire, for the cleaning up of the earth and also for the wisdom of the Buddha that tells you the way to go.

Beloved ones, sometimes when we speak and you are nonresponsive, the only reason is that you have allowed yourself to become too toxic, too filled with substance and therefore not sensitive to our call. We desire not to see a movement of fanatics but the most well-balanced and well-rounded body of servers whose example may truly be an example to those whom we would draw into this teaching. Heed, therefore, our Word and take our suggestions for the manifestation of that community of the Holy Spirit which truly is the real city set on a hill that cannot be hid.¹⁵

Let your light so shine in the eye, the heart, and the body temple. Let the fervor of your spirit recognize with all wisdom that which is taking place. Let your hearts go forth as the brooding Mother and as the fire of Kali to bind these devils.

Though you have joy and happiness together, though you may form a circle of fire and dance in the sun and in the starlight, may your hearts ever be vigilant and never forget those who suffer the burdens of World Communism and its terrors, World Capitalism and its conspiracy, and the drugs besieging the temples of our own.

In the re-creation of the Spirit, I bid you enter the joy of my heart. This joy that is full is yet a perpetual vigil. It is the very quality of joy itself that does not fear to experience the burden and the pain of others. Thus, I speak of a laughter that is guarded, a recreation wherein the mind does not take its eye from the serpent's den and therefore always knows the moves of the fallen ones.

¹⁵Matt. 5:14-16.

In the midst of your joy, affirm "I AM WHO I AM." And in the midst of your laughter, let the rolling laughter pealing from angel hosts be the swallowing up of the deadness and the dead seriousness of the death entities and their death drugs.

One thing they have never settled: the fact of the matter is, there is no death! and they do not conquer, ultimately. Only in the mayic plane of the astral, only in the dark night do they seem to hold sway and cause pain and anguish to the departed and the family and the mother and the brothers and the sisters and the friends.

Beloved ones, let every such occurrence be a profound lesson on the path of Christhood and the defense of Truth. Let the lesson not be lost, yet let the illusion of death be consumed. Therefore, let us celebrate life, and let us send our legions of freedom to assist those who find themselves suddenly in another octave so unnecessarily.

Heart of Darkness of the Drug Conspiracy: The Suicide Entity

Blessed ones, I would tell you that the entire drug conspiracy is aided and abetted and embodied by the suicide entity. All who partake of these drugs commit the first in a series of steps of self-annihilation - the single step toward suicide. And they have calculated their thirteen steps of suicide as the antithesis of the path of the bodhisattva. The first indulgence, the first drink, the first entering in is the preliminary stage of the development of the addiction. And they also begin in the breaking down of the heart, that that heart might become the seat of darkness and death instead of light.

Therefore, let us cast out that heart of darkness, and let us bind and judge those literary agents of the pit who have come in this century to produce a literature that is not worthy of being read or studied except for the motive of exposing the wiles and the ways of the devil. Everywhere we see in art, in music, in literature, and in philosophy this desecration of the abundant life.

Initiations under the Hierarchy of Aries - at the East Gate

The sign of Aries is the sign of the saint who is joyous and joyful in the abundant life. And therefore, the sign of Aries is the mastery, the God-mastery of that abundant life which begins with the defense of the full freedom of the soul in God and Christ and that soul's Godhood entirely manifest in the soul, the body, the chakras, and the being.

Toward the integrated personality of God we direct our sermon and our admonishment. Toward the toeing of the line of the new birth of Aries, we declare Sonship in the coming of Helios. This is the place of birth of identity and this is the point of God-mastery.

Therefore, we declare war, on the line of Aries, against suicide, murder, death, the Liar and the lie, and every attempt to destroy the full flowering of the identity of every member - potential and present - of the Church Universal and Triumphant. We stand at the East Gate of the City Foursquare and our Royal Teton Ranch to receive every one who would enter the initiation of Maitreya, Cosmic Christ of the Sun on the three o'clock line.

Thus, no coincidence that your messenger must be born under this hierarchy and grapple with the initiations of the hierarchy of Aries and the onslaughts of the fallen ones denying the Light of Aries. This preparation throughout her embodiment has brought to you, therefore, a messenger who is indeed alert to the wiles of the sinister force moving against the identity of your individual soul and the soul of every Christed one on earth. You ought to be grateful for the very conspiracy of Light of the Great White Brotherhood that has conspired to bring your own lifestreams into a certain dominion of the Aries line - as you are holding that line for this cause and for the Lamb of God under your own birth sign.

May you bring the strengths of your own initiations and God-mastery now to hold the balance. For the sun rises in the east. And out of the East coming unto the West is the Son of man within you!

And your own Christ Self does rise on that line - and your initiation unto solar heights! Therefore, beloved ones, we face the challenger of that line and we return to our marathon on this conspiracy of cocaine.

In the invincible light of freedom, I salute you, freedom-fighters of the ages! Your cosmic reinforcements are nigh, even at the door. Let us open the gates! Let us open the hearts and receive them, for truly you are a part of the army of The Faithful and True and the legions of light. And our victory is a permanent victory - a victory for eternity.

This know: that each day your victory over the beast is a permanent victory for every lifestream on earth. Now count the Cause as ultimate and your life its instrument.

We are one to the ending of cosmic cycles. I AM in the heart of Alpha and Omega, and in this moment I ascend to the Central Sun anchoring there your efforts on earth. I am grateful for the balance you hold, that I might now take this hour to enter the Central Sun and therefore provide a greater fulcrum of light for the victory that is your own.

I AM forever and forever the Ascended Master Saint Germain. By the grace of the Great Divine Director, Almighty God, and my Keepers of the Flame, I serve and I stand!

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun, beloved Father, in thy name I AM THAT I AM, in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, in the name of the only begotten Son of God, the universal Christ with us as the Immanuel, The LORD Our Righteousness, our own beloved Holy Christ Self, we ignite these flames in the presence and the very living person of the Ascended Master Saint Germain, the God of Freedom to the earth, in the name and presence of beloved Portia, his divine complement, and the power of God-Justice in our midst.

We call upon the twin flames of Alpha and Omega, the Father/Mother God. We call upon our own causal body of light and the full power of the Godhead dwelling with us and in us bodily in this hour.

O Great Central Sun Magnet, hear our call and answer. Beloved God and Goddess Meru, Lord Himalaya, Vaivasvata Manu, and the Great Divine Director, now intensify our love of freedom and the violet flame of freedom in our midst and the mighty crusade of the seven archangels to deliver the youth of the world from all drug addiction, the possessing demons and discarnates and false hierarchy of the drug conspiracy.

Beloved Archangel Michael, prince of the archangels, Archangel Jophiel, Chamuel, Gabriel, Raphael, Uriel, Zadkiel: we call upon your forces of freedom and mighty light rays in this hour to stand in the earth in defense of the freedom of the soul, the mind, and the heart of our children and youth and those of all ages who have been enslaved by the marijuana, cocaine, heroin and PCP entities and devils.

We declare this day - with beloved Saint Germain and Portia, in the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, the Darjeeling and Indian Councils, the Council of the Royal Teton - our God-determination to reverse the tide and roll back the entire planetary momentum of the drug conspiracy.

In the name of God I AM THAT I AM, we demand the action of the sacred fire in this hour! Bolts of blue lightning from the heart of the Great Central Sun! Pierce now the very cause and core of the Liar and his lie, the Murderer and the murderous intent, and the fallen angels who have brought this travesty against the seed of Sanat Kumara and the Woman clothed with the Sun, and the Divine Manchild who is Christ the Lord with us and in us in this hour!

We demand the action of the sacred fire! We call forth the light of the Great Central Sun. Bind, therefore, the cause and core of the drug conspiracy against the body temple of the living Word of the Mother with us! Bind the cause and core! Expose it now in the name of the living Word!

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, Amen.

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Saint Germain, beloved Portia, we call to your heart flames now. Beloved Leto, Legions of the Great Central Sun of Alpha and Omega, Helios and Vesta, Jesus Christ - we call to you, beloved Council of the Royal Teton, beloved God and Goddess Meru:

Take us now in our finer bodies in the etheric octave - one with our own Christ Self, our soul wed with the Mighty I AM Presence - to those very points of darkness of the devils and creatures out of the pits of hell who have come forth to destroy our children and our nation through drugs.

Beloved Justinius and Legions of Seraphim, exorcise the planet of the devils incarnate who are the betrayers of the innocence of our children through drugs, child abuse and molestation! Bind the sex, drug, and rock entities by the concerted effort of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, ascended and unascended. Bind them by thy power, El Shaddai, Elohim, and mighty hosts of the LORD.

Legions of light of beloved Helios and Vesta, angels of the LORD, the Mighty I AM Presence of every child on earth, bind and bring before the judgment seat those who grow, prepare, manufacture, trade, sell, or distribute marijuana, cocaine, heroin and PCP. Bring to light, bind and judge those who launder the money made in drug trafficking. And in every place and point where individuals are a party to this conspiracy and a part of the money beast and the drug beast, let the light of the Great Central Sun Magnet consume the evil forces devouring our youth, our freedom, our life, our civilization.

We demand action now! We place our bodies there and our Christhood. We place our causal bodies and Mighty I AM Presence. And by the visualization of the third eye, by the power and determination of the heart, by the science of the spoken Word, we therefore decree for the binding of the dweller on the threshold of the international marijuana, cocaine, heroin, and PCP conspiracy. [Give decrees 20.07 and 20.09.]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, April 29, 1984, at Camelot, two days before the observation of the 300th anniversary of the ascension of Saint Germain on May 1.

Chapter 33

Beloved Gautama Buddha - June 17, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 33 - Beloved Gautama Buddha - June 17, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXVIII

Devotions to the One God

Wesak 1984

Devotees of light in all the world, I take light from my heart as from the center of a star. And thus, by the hand of the Buddha, star fire reaches my own with the precision of the wish of God.

In the moment of my appearing in the hour of Wesak, I am very much in the soul of every heart fire worlds without end who does appeal to Sanat Kumara, to Gautama, to Maitreya, Padma Sambhava, Issa,¹ and the Mother.

I draw fire rings around my own and around the heart of the Western Shamballa and my own also gathered there who keep the flame of the Lord of the World that I AM.

Those who worship the Light, those who adore the Light, also from my heart, are in many planes, beloved. I reach the depths of elemental life, the heights of angelic evolutions and Elohim - all who pause in the moment, the microsecond of the Buddha's appearing and of Christ's own divinity which has never waned in Jesus nor in thy True Self ever waiting thy soul fire's appearing.

Thus, thou art the priceless image of the Buddha born of the universal Womb - a tribute to the Mother and truly the essence of Christ. Thou who art with the universal Mind, holy in all life - saints, bodhisattvas, precious feet, hands so unique upholding a world, not noticing the burden till someone from on high should lift it, and, only then, with a faint surprise acknowledging what has already passed.

The burden of the earth has entered the sun, and the sun herself no greater, no lesser, but the same perpetual sun coursing a course ye cannot know but only observe in passing.

Similarly, you know not the passage of thy God through thy heart and far beyond and returning again like the trajectory of a planet or an electron weaving back through the center before the eye can catch the mathematical formula for the perfecting of worlds, the dissolution of worlds. So I AM the threading of the eye of the needle of the heart and the soul that passes through the sun that passes through the great Heart of God.

¹Issa: Eastern appellation for Jesus.

I speak of the journey of the Buddha. I speak of the journey of the pilgrim of the Buddha. I speak of the journey of the dwarf following the nova, following the God Star,² trailing, then, that which is past, dissolving in the solar wind. Yet the eye of the God-identity does truly identify with the goal and not the fishtail.

Therefore, HUM. HUM. HUM. HUM.

It is the ever-present sound that you never hear, for it has always been and therefore is not known apart from life and being. HUM. HUM. Should the sound cease, so the Matter would also cease. But the Spirit keeps rolling and the sound keeps sounding and the worlds are re-created in Elohim.

HUM. HUM. HUM.

The Light trembles through the passageways of Matter - the excursion of Spirit through the threads of thy life, the hairs of thy head, thy cells, and the sweet kiss of the Mother's heart upon the forehead of the soul.

Thus, Spirit flows as filigree fire in ribbons so numerous as to exhaust all counting. Spirit flows as a liquid like mercury, appearing here and there and shining as dewdrop, and yet not as the water but as the fire - Mercurian. And the wind, too, has its banners, its openings and its closings, allowing for the sweep and the rhythm of the movement of the birds, and thus the earth - wide open for the star fire, for the rays of the sun, for the solar winds.

And thus, in the invisible worlds the wisps of the clouds appear as a vapor mist that bespeaks a distant origin of the appearance of worlds and of these vessels thine own. And the bowl of life is now filled with fire light, and one day it shall be emptied not of itself, but of the higher hand.

Thus the flame moves on and vessels come and go. And when they are done with, they too cycle, as it were, backwards in time. For this is how the worlds dissolve - backwards in time, undoing the accretions until the original dot becomes one with the center of the point of Light. And the Light itself is the first and final and ever statement of being - being come and gone, that never was and ever shall be and is no more but can yet be pierced and known by the one who enters so gently the heart of nirvana.

O quiet rest, O quietness, I would give thee, the essence of thine own, to my beloved. Alpha and Omega, include within thyself my beloved. Alpha and Omega, let the curtains part. Let the One Sent enter now. Let my beloved rejoice in the appearing of the One.

Thus the curtains part, the clouds reveal, the sun opens upon a solar world and a Spirit sphere. And the precious ones, many ones who have gone, gone, gone beyond the veils of time and space, do appear again with gladness and sometimes with sorrow as they, too, understand thy burden. O ye monks, O ye sisters, there is a oneness that knows and feels thy joy and pain, thy striving and thy doubt.

We would quench all doubt by the piercing of a cosmic arrow. We may do this in the etheric octave as an exercise of freedom, for here there is no doubt. Yet where thou art, thou must reach high into the receptacle of thy causal body and release from the firm bow of the mind - the arrow itself. As the cosmic archer bends, so the arrow of thy free will, firm and holding fast, must pierce thine own creations that hover low in the sky like a harvest moon tinged with red, almost reflecting the underworld as the sun reflects the Central Sun.

²The "Dog Star," known to devotees as the God Star, Sirius is the seat of God-government in this sector of our galaxy. It is held by astronomers to be a binary star of the constellation Canis Major and is the brightest star in the heavens. Its companion, a white-dwarf star (discovered in 1862), is known as Sirius B. A nova is defined as a star that suddenly increases in luminosity and then begins to "disappear," or reduce in magnitude. The withdrawal of the light of an avatar's constellation or star may signify the ascension (acceleration) of the Son (Sun) of God from the Matter spheres (i.e., physical universe) into the Spirit spheres (spiritual universe). The white-dwarf companion of Sirius figures as the archetype of the bodhisattva that trails the Buddha, as the chela follows his Guru. Since neither star, the white dwarf nor Sirius, is considered a nova, it remains to be seen which nova Gautama is referring to.

Thus, those emissaries of the lesser self thou hast placed in orbit near the horizon of thy life - thou must pierce them, daughter; thou must pierce them, son, lest they weigh thee down and thy life become a smudge of vapor, soot, and no longer crystal for the passage of the dawn.

No one can help thee but thyself. Now I command you: Reenter thy body, firm and true! Enter thy heart and occupy as the stern Buddha of the mind. Enter thy soul. Keep the vigil. Guard that thou hast conquered, and conquer still that which thou hast refused to subdue, reaching here and there as though a friend's kind word or an angel wing could suffice or substitute for thine own seriousness in the way. Carefulness ought to be an attribute, for many minds evil plot thine undoing.

Poetry is a gift of God to tune the soul and the lyre, as the strings of God are reflected in thine own harp. And the heart therefore attuned can now be played by Chamuel for the consolation of thy soul.

Thus, the music of the spheres, the HUM that I deliver, is for the setting of thy life that all of thy faculties may now demand the sense of sensitivity and feeling in the heart of the hand, in the very center thereof where life does pierce and acknowledge: Indeed, I am physical for the moment. Indeed, I am in Matter for the moment, and I will to occupy these cells with the fire breath of God that will not relent, will not become soft, will not lose consciousness or vigor or the gazing upon the serpent whose head peers from the center of the innocent flowers as if to taunt and say, "See, I can be anywhere I want!"

Therefore, let the soul who would mount as with eagles who perceive the tiniest morsel of food for their young - let the soul now know in truth a mastery not yet known, a firmness that is an awareness that does not depart from the heart of Shamballa.

Our Brotherhood is nigh and even at the door of the sanctuary. And yet these brothers, these sisters desire to know a purposeful one, desire to know those who are keen in world sensitivity and also sense the very odor of those who march in the name of World Communism, who march as though they owned the planet and as though the planet were already in their pockets. They wear fatigues and they are indeed fatigued.

Thou art the wakeful ones. Thou dost know the sound of their imitation of the HUM. HUM - and the soundless sound absorbs therefore the clamor, the shouting, the cursing, the blasphemous tones. They are loud and yet their sounds fall as lead upon their own feet until they can no longer march in the Light. Therefore, they must mock it or seek to tear it down by an evil eye, a critical eye that always seeks to find some flaw, some tear in the garment.

Wear many garments that they not find the entrance to thy soul - multiple garments, layers of the wind, the earth, the fire, the air, the water; layers of the transfiguring Light. Thus, the adornment of the bride is the disappearing of the soul in the whiteness of Omega.

I Am the Lord of the World

I speak to all Buddhists, Hindus. I speak to the Christian. I speak to the follower of Moses. I speak to the lover of Mary and the Mother beyond and beyond. I speak to every devotee of Truth in every ashram and mosque and in the heart chamber of the soul.

I am the Lord of the World. Know it not. Know it. Refuse it or accept it. The LORD God has made me hierarch of earth, and so I am one with your Jesus, one with your Mother, one with light of prophets and the ageless wisdom of avatars unnamed who speak in the silence of your heart, though you know it not. For they strike a chord of thine own being which the outer self has not yet heard. Yes, the avatar, the God-man, has been and is a part of thy true God-manifestation.

All Spoken Devotions to Be Focused for the Consuming by Sacred Fire of World Communism

Because I AM THAT I AM hierarch in the earth and Lord of thy planet, I decree in this hour that all devotions to the one God in many forms and formulas and formations, whatever thy belief

- the Our Father, the psalm, the Hail Mary, the chant out of the Eastern temple - shall know the concentrated fire of the legions of light.

And the sound that is uttered, the devotion that is spoken shall be focused upon that end which is the consuming, by the fire of the threefold flame in all life, of this cancer of a planet spawned by the gods - this World Communism. And all those sympathizers of it and the unreal evolutions out of the depths (who themselves are ghosts of past civilizations that are no more yet appear to be, and appear with force upon the screen of life as cobwebs not yet removed by skillful hands that now reach forth) shall be bound by angel hands from angel bands gone far beyond this plane of mind.

Our hands, one with thine own, O devotee of God, will now cast out the true and underlying cause of evil spawned upon a planet by malevolent minds. For whether you accept it or not, it is fact in ancient cosmos, in the history of this long, long stream of consciousness of which you are a part, that some indeed have gone beyond and chosen that which is unworthy, unreal, not alive and nonproductive, nonconducive to manifest Good.

You may philosophize. You may prance with your doctrine and dance with your belief systems. But in the point of reality, in the piercing of the soul by the Mind of God, in the demand of my office to enter now and take charge of thy temple, what is is what counts. And what is not can never be created again and again by a constant affirmation of a law that is not and a theology that never was.

Therefore, I tell you - the proud, the unruly, the unkind, and the mocker of my Word - that all of this cannot endure, for the sound of the HUM does truly consume all unlike itself. You may think yourselves distinguished, fierce, and intellectually sound, superior. Yet in all of the wisdom of this world, you will not find so much as this degree³ of reality.

Therefore, I say to you, though you know it not, I do represent the Godhead for all evolutions of this earth. I AM Gautama Buddha, Lord of the World. And Jesus also is with me. And his office of World Teacher is itself the starry abode of many who study the true wisdom. And the many stars in the skies reflect the panoply of saints who occupy the light of the Buddha, the light of the Christ. And we are risen. We are resurrected and fully alive. Though you may call us the "dead ones," we live!

The Boomerang of Karma: "Prepare to Meet Thy God!"

Take care, for the boomerang of karma delivers to thyself thine own message of death and the judgment of the saints. Worship the one God. Fret not thyself with others' comprehension of things thou knowest not. Let those who have reverence for God judge not any man's religion, but have awe for the very passage of the soul in new planes and mansions and stupas and pyramids and worlds.

How dost thou know the truth of a soul? How dost thou know the purity of a heart? Say what thou wilt, O mortal. Except thy sayings be immortal Truth, they but bind thee and none other.

I come to set the captives free who humble themselves before the light of God in any and all manifestations of the One. Let the light of the heart be known as the light of God, of Elohim, of Allah, and of the LORD. And let the one Light that can never be parted or separated be worshiped where it is found. And let the accusations, East and West, of bigotry and paganism, necromancy, et cetera, cease! For the ethers are weary of religious strife, embattlements, prejudice, blame.

Let the inner life of the Spirit be sacred, and give to all the same gift thou hast - to pursue the Path with inner communion and a solitude uninterrupted by vanity, by the common talk of those whose emptiness shows as clearly as the brilliance of the light in the saints. How noticeable is the darkness of the dark ones when all around the candles of the saints light a universe. The black hole is self-evident and also known by the excessive verbiage that decries the sons of God.

We fear not, but those who defile the best servants ought to fear, for every word that is spoken

³"a pinch," indicated by a sign of the hand.

becomes the binding of their own condition until, so bound, they cannot escape their own words, their own decrees of death. Their vindictiveness hurled upon the little child is vindicated⁴ by God.

Know ye not, O soul, that the universe is one? Thou canst not separate thyself bodily from the Godhead except thou enter the outer darkness, for in the one Light and the one Spirit, the universal Mind is. Ultimately, down the millennia, the defilement of that Mind ends in the death of the soul.

And so, beloved, I AM Gautama Buddha. And thou who hast released thy love in prayer to God will find the distillations of thy Christ, thy Buddha, thy Lord, thy Real Self delivering, then, unto the heart of God and my own clearest heart, the essence of that devotion and that prayer to that end that the world be delivered of all evil, whatever the label.

The choice to pray. The choice to pray shall henceforth be the choice to give thy energy for the conflagration to be the consuming sacred fire that shall indeed dissolve that serpent lie of Communism itself with all of its death and rapine manifestations, all of its darkness and clamoring, and all of those who pretend not to be but are within its ranks by their own stench of vibration.

Hear me, O world, for I represent thy Christ and his sacred heart. And I am in the immaculate heart of Mary, the Mother, as I am in thine own heart. Thou who hast a threefold flame, thou canst not deny the Buddha, for I am in the heart of the flame by the very command of the Almighty. For the presence of the Buddha is the awareness, the beingness, and the movement with the universal Mind. And without that Mind within thy heart, thou couldst not sustain even a modicum of eternity where thou art. And some, indeed, who think they hear me with outer senses have extinguished even their portion of infinity.

Yet to those who have not yet misused that light,⁵ I come with a warning: Stop. Stop the misuse of the light of God, for the hour of the return of thy karma is upon thee and thy world. And it shall surely come, even as I raise my right hand. Thou canst not stop the eternal light of the Almighty delivered through the saints in white who are known as the Great White Brotherhood.

Many pure hearts on earth who know not of us are yet our instruments. And purity is the sign of the delivery of this Word. And therefore, as thou shalt sow, thou shalt reap. And even the reapings of thy past sowings bind thee now. Thou knowest not, for thou hast laughed and said, "I am free." Thou art not free! Thou art bound by thine own mind and the subtleties of an ignorance thou hast failed to quench.

Therefore, hearts of living flame and of gold, I speak to thee. I speak to dark hearts. I speak to all hearts. Truly the LORD's hour is come and his day. Thou hast had thy day of an apparent freedom, and all that thou hast sent forth by word or deed or thought or feeling does now make the turn in space, and it is in the era of the return. Like a hairpin trajectory, thy energy does return.

This is the meaning of the word "Prepare to meet thy God."⁶ For thy God is thy energy sent forth. And when it does return it shall come upon thee in a moment as a thief in the night,⁷ as a green branch in spring, as the harvest of fruit.

Helios Comes to Transmit the Fires of the Sun

Therefore, beloved, in preparation for this return of all thy momentum of being, real and unreal, I say: Fan the fires of thy heart while the spark can yet ignite a world! Fan the fires with mantras of the violet flame, affirmations of Truth, the love of purity and the Law of God. Fan the fires of the

⁴vindicate: obs., to revenge, to punish, to visit with punishment.

⁵i.e., the light of their portion of infinity, which is the threefold flame; in the previous paragraph, Lord Gautama is referring to those who have extinguished the divine spark. (4. Gautama warns those who have not yet extinguished the threefold flame, for while there is yet light in the heart, there is hope. Only those who still have a threefold flame can reverse the course of their misuse of the light of God. Thus the warning is directed to those who are still runners in the race for the ascension.)

⁶Amos 4:12.

⁷Matt. 24:42-44; I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 16:15.

heart with mercy to thyself, mercy unto those thou hast accused. And let forgiveness be thy shield in the day and the hour of the LORD's reckoning. For it shall come, and it does approach swiftly as a distant star thou canst not see.

But the astronomer with one of the mightiest telescopes in the observatories of the world has warned the evolutions of the planet of the approach and the return of the comet.⁸ So it portends the delivery unto thyself of thine own sendings.

Fly swift as an arrow to the sun. Come to the Heart, come to the feet of Helios. For his fire will increase thine own that thy heart might receive the ancient sendings [of thine own karma] yet remain still as the mind of the disciple, firm as the mind that has been exercised and is one.

Helios comes, then, to transmit the fires of the sun. Ancient fires of the temple given and held by priest and priestess, now passed to your own Christ Self, will be the fire that thou dost need in the hour of the reckoning [of thy karma]. None shall stay the hand of the Almighty. None shall interfere with thy karma. But one shall appear as the emissary of the Sun, called Helios. He shall appear. He shall come as the God of Mercy that this fire may be for the day of the appearing on the horizon of earth of the silhouette of its dweller on the threshold.

And in the hour when thou dost bear the torch of freedom and the lamp of wisdom, and the worship of the sacred fire is seen as the means of perpetual salvation, thou shalt know and remember that I, Gautama, Lord of the World, did speak in Wesak, one thousand nine hundred eighty-four, as reckoned from the birth of the eternal Saviour, Jesus Christ. And my message, carried forever and forever as a living fire adored day upon day, was and is and shall be the instrumentation, the key, the mystery to thy entering in to the Holy of Holies of the I AM THAT I AM, where cause and effect of Matter spheres does cease.

So in the entering of the ark, there is the safety. And world and planetary and cosmic cycles pass over because thou hast the gift of fire, because thou hast received it to thy heart, not shunned it nor shunned the messenger, but forsaken thy pride and humbled thyself before the universal force of Alpha/Omega - ELOHIM ELOHIM HUM.

Thus whisper unto the fire: Come into my heart, O Sun of God. Come into my heart, O Sun of God. Come into my heart, O Sun of God. [pause]

I hear beyond the veil the whisper of thy soul. And thy soul is heard in the heart of the flame. Take the mantra of fire. Remember it long and well.

Come into my heart, O Sun of God.

Come into my heart, O Sun of God.

And one day, before thou dost leave all of this behind, behind - thy precious foot upon the threshold of nirvana, thou shalt look again into the cosmic mirror and thou shalt see the Sun all inside of thee and the face of the Buddha in the Sun and thy Mother in the One.

I AM thy flaming heart for now. For my vow of bodhisattva taken is to keep the flame, the

⁸English astronomer and mathematician Edmund Halley (1656-1742) was the first to calculate the orbit of the great comet of 1682 - since known as Halley's comet. Identifying it as the same comet which had appeared in 1531 and again in 1607, he correctly predicted its return in 1758. The comet, which follows a highly elliptical path around the sun over a 76-year period of revolution, last appeared in 1910. It is expected to reach perihelion (its closest point to the sun) again on February 9, 1986, and be faintly visible to the naked eye in mid-January or late March 1986. On October 16, 1982, California astronomers D. C. Jewitt and G. E. Danielson observed the first images of the returning comet with the Palomar 200-inch telescope - the second largest in the world. Over the years, superstition and prophecy have surrounded the apparitions of Comet Halley: Its appearance in 1066 was considered one of the key events leading to the Norman Conquest of England; conquistador Francisco Pizarro conquered the Incas of Peru about one year after the 1531 apparition (see *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 27, no. 32, p. 276, n. 11); in 1910, its advent marked the death of Edward VII of England as well as a host of suicides in Spain and Italy. According to certain astrophysicists, the 1986 appearance portends an increase in influenza.

threefold flame for all of life. One day thou shalt keep the flame alone, thy God self-contained. Those who reach not, strive not, think not, discipline the self not, will never know the hour of the Sun all inside.

I AM Gautama. In the name of Helios, I AM the Sun of earth for the hour of thy beholding; for the hour of thy beholding, I AM the Sun in the earth and not a moment more.

Understand, my Word, my message, and adore. Adore the eternal flame - thy God, my God. Adore the One. Adore. Adore. Adore.

By the adoration, by the adoration of thy love, O living heart, by the very heat and fire and glow, the sealed door shall open and thou shalt enter in, safely all inside.

Let those who know not the way of the I AM Presence be comforted, for it is the way of Jesus and all who have gone before. Let those who know not the way of the Christ Self know also that I AM the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

HUM HUM HUM

Commune ye in my love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Gautama Buddha was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wesak, May 14, 1984, at Camelot.

Chapter 34

Beloved Lady Master Nada - June 24, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 34 - Beloved Lady Master Nada - June 24, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXIX

The Sense of Holiness

Children of the Sun, there is a light to which I would draw your hearts. But first I must place a fire in the heart, a kindling fire to intensify thy delight in the law of thy being - thy delight in holiness, the very presence of the I AM. This light is like the sun that makes beautiful - flower and leaf, water shimmering, and the golden hair of a babe. If you think of life without the sun, then you gain some dimension of what life is like without the breath of holiness.

The holiness of the ancient priest is held in the person of your Holy Christ Self. It is a light and an aura that makes men, otherwise common, shining ones emanating a light from within that causes the very skin and garment to glow - yes, as in the transfiguration of Jesus, except the transfiguration itself is an initiation whereby light is intensified far beyond that which I desire to see come upon you in this hour.

For, you see, the light of holiness around you that adorns you as you put on your morning garments of decrees is the sustaining presence of a reverence for life that makes you forbear and not commit insignificant discords, discrepancies.

Beloved hearts, reverence for the sacred fire within, reverence for the presence of God with you always, is a cure for the little things in life that seem to make common the Son of God who ought to be standing on the hillside of the world preaching the gospel to the multitudes.

The hillside is the point of the higher chakras, the point of integration with the Mind of God. Rising to that plane, you are, as it were, above those who yet remain in the emotions of the mass consciousness. Thus you speak to the waters of the emotions at the level of the desire body, but you direct a mighty sound ray from on high that has the effect of being a galvanizing force, a quickening ray, a summoning - "a magnet of you," if you will - drawing those souls also to a higher vantage, that vantage therefore being the point of the vision of their own Christ Self.

It is difficult for many to rise without the example. Thus, you may conclude: if there were more examples, more would rise. And I must concur, it is so. But to be the example, I pray you, move with the dignity of a holiness that must be daily renewed like the rituals of ablutions.

Dear hearts, I am Nada of the rose of the flame. I come embodying the law of thy being and also carry the Book of the Law borne by the Goddess of Liberty. For by my presence in the land through

your heart, in the name of Venus, I desire to inculcate a sense of the Law and the justice of the Law of the Standard-bearer, that the Law itself might be known as holy and that human laws might be transfigured by the divine.

Therefore, let none deny that the Law itself has a sanctity, and the law on earth must be endowed by men who have a sense of their own sanctity so that the foundation of society does provide indeed justice, equality of opportunity, and an equal standard in which all must share and enjoy the felicitudes¹ of life, that they might rise.

Where but in America ought there to be a greater sense of justice? If it wanes here as a sigh, then where will it appear in India or Mother Russia?

Let the standardbearers of the world recognize what it means to be the ensign of the people. Let the law that protects the innocent and the helpless be once again renewed. And let the crassness that is the sign of the will to abort life be consumed by the ruby ray so that, with sensitivity and renewed appreciation for every manifestation of life, there shall be a deference and a justice imparted that itself is a quality of holiness.

The sanctity of thy temple and thy soul does not allow thee to cross the line of selfishness and indulge its cups. Thou art too holy to behold the iniquitous acts of selfishness. Let them be consumed and let thy Greater Self go before thee, ministering to the sick and the poor who have need of the flowing Word that we bring.

The angels of Aquarius begin to sing and strum their instruments of many strings and types. Angels of Aquarius sound a bit like minstrels of old - and the voices that sing, like choirs of ancient cathedrals. They herald the coming of the One. It is Christ always. The descent of the Son of God is heralded even as is the rising sun.

Thus not a single event, but a universal event of the descent of the Son of God must be met by those gathered here and there in love, with joy and upraised arms, welcoming the descent of octaves containing celestial cities teeming with activity and life, just waiting to become physical, hovering as a magnet to draw the culture of earth to that same sense of holiness which distinguishes the evolutions of Venus from many of those of earth today.²

The sanctity of love is a subject on which I could speak by the hour. How tender is the impartation of love when always given with the sense of the holiness of the giver and the receiver. The Holy Spirit must appear and forge another link in the divine friendship.

Love, then, must be a ministering love. And to minister, one must understand the limits of the Law of Love as this applies to each individual case and circumstance, each soul and the level of that soul's striving, juxtaposed against the level of that soul's karma.

Thus the rod that measures, as a mighty reed in the hand of John the Beloved,³ is a rod that calculates all factors of life and then renders the verdict: "Thou art increasing in striving to thy full potential expected of thee by thy God." Or, "Thou must increase the effort, the thrusting of energy of life and endowing this activity, this purpose, this goal with a greater fire else the world will not be ignited and thy project will fall back upon itself for want of a central vortex."

The vortex of every endeavor must contain an intense will. When balanced with Alpha and Omega in the individual or twin flames or friends, the increase of the periphery is as great as the fire of the center. Let the central flame therefore reveal all ingredients of the goal, for the very alchemy itself depends upon the formula. If the formula does not contain the capacity to bless life, to heal life, to increase wisdom, it will be a self-limiting one.

Therefore, in business, in service, in any activity, consider: How far will the light travel? How

¹felicitude: (Middle English, c. 1400) delight, joy.

²The evolutions of Venus abide in an octave above the density of the earth plane.

³Rev. 11:1.

far will the effort expended reach? Will all the earth be blessed because I have lived this hour and striven for the highest? Or will only those in my immediate circle find temporal comfort?

It is so true, beloved hearts, that mastery, as a quality, of itself has many dimensions. And the wisdom and intelligence of the mind that guides and directs an effort, that sets forth the goal and the means to achieve it, are principally to be considered as the most important ingredients. Combined with the love, then the power, the intelligence and the planning (the understanding of all phases of a project or design) will mean that you have discovered a limitless formula that will multiply and multiply itself long after you have walked the earth or that will rise and fall again.

Thus, neither the soul nor the goal itself can rise any higher than its own matrix. Rather than pursuing many little endeavors, concentrate, then, on that which will reach the star of your I AM Presence. Let your Christ Self calculate the mathematical formula: How much effort and planning, how much involvement will it take for the rocket of the soul to mount and accelerate to the vibration of the I AM Presence?

Is this not the great question of life? Will it be said of you that its ascent⁴ was aborted or the missile lost, failing to make its mark by absence of precision within?

Blessed hearts, one can always look to the past to discover the incomplete effort or the absence of proper planning. And all at once it seems the curtain is drawn on the stage of life: Act 1 is over and you must reembody again to take up that part.

This is an hour of Aquarius when the nearness of the causal body of Saint Germain and Portia, with the Great Divine Director, provides you a supreme opportunity to formulate and plan for your own unfoldment, to place your ideas and hopes and dreams on the altar, and to ask for very specific and practical guidance. Sometimes, merely the adjustment of a few angles or percentages and you find that the matrix conforms to the inner blueprint, all is in alignment, and the full power of the Godhead is able to endow that plan and that effort.

Holy ones of God, you will achieve because God in you is holy. But the flame of God itself is stifled by your absence of the sense of holiness - the sense of holiness, the practice of holiness. Let holy love endure and you, too, will survive.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by the Ascended Lady Master Nada was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, February 19, 1984, at Camelot.

⁴the rocket of your soul’s ascent.

Chapter 35

Beloved Lanello - July 1, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 35 - Beloved Lanello - July 1, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXX

The Covenant of Compassion

Ascension Day Address, Eleventh Anniversary 1984

Beloved hearts who aspire to love, I am with you in this hour of your overcoming. And by necessity, I, in the ascended octave, can provide you with the strength and the light to lighten your way.

The path of the ascension is not to be feared but indeed to be revered as one of striving and carefulness, one of absorption in the all-consuming presence of Love.

Moving from a plane of duality and time and space into eternity does become a lonely path for the one so engaged, though surrounded by many. Yet, the individual who is taking on the mantle of God understands that that very mantle, by its presence, must perforce separate him from those around him.

You will understand, therefore, that the final stairway to heaven is mounted alone. And the great comfort that waits and that which must be left behind leaves a certain vacuum that is often difficult to comprehend. And when contemplated or anticipated, many go back and seek again the warmth of home and companions. Having so done on many occasions, one comes to the resolve that for the very sake of these, one's friends, one must go on, one must open the door.

It is in the very vision of your own ascent and the knowledge that I must climb before you that I am where I am, I am what I am. And yet, I am eternally with you and in you and of you.

Blessed ones, I am blessed as a father and brother and friend to have many who are a part of me whose goal is the final ascent in this life. Scarcely another father on earth may look upon his children - his very own and then the many who espouse his flame - and hold for each one the certain knowledge of a destiny that is a flame, a torch in its holder waiting to be lifted out and seized. The torch burns on but it becomes physical when the one comes to the altar and takes it to the heart and now becomes the runner in a mighty marathon of the ages.

Blessed ones, you can understand how very important it is to me, to our Father, to the age, and to your souls that each one fulfill every detail of life. For the contribution to culture, to community, and to civilization must be unmistakable.

My consciousness is in the gentle feet, the strong feet, the delicate shape - placing that foot in the earth and thereby imprinting the sign of God. Therefore, it is with great cherishment that I behold your souls and your love.

And it is my great desire that you should understand that the humanness of the experience of parting and living - the disappointments, the setbacks and the victories that become a part of the feelings and thoughts of life are well known to all of us in the ascended octave. We have not left these behind to become nonfeeling beings without temperature or warmth or the ability to identify with the sorrows yet present in the earth or that may yet lurk in your hearts. We have not become gods in the sense of stone figures, but much more - those who feel and understand all that each one must pass through.

And while we were yet in this octave, our beings were spiritual as are your own, and the depths of our feelings were the range, also, of spiritual octaves. Therefore, you can understand that existence as life is not so very different but ongoing.

Some of our chelas have no understanding whatsoever of what it is to be an ascended master. I must say that you could contemplate the very best of yourself - the parts you like best and know are truest - and imagine these fulfilled in the highest sense and expanded. And then perhaps you would realize a little portion of that limitless being, a certain sense of expansiveness and nonlimitation, a certain weightlessness and yet not altogether so; for we have a sense of the body and the form that we wear, just as you do.

Putting all these things together, you can imagine that the universe should be peopled with individuals that have left behind the limitations, the vices, and the senses so limited in this octave. You can appreciate, therefore, how life would be in an etheric civilization: very concrete, very real, and yet not hard as concrete but far more defined than the matter and the maya.

You can understand the personality of God, such as Maitreya or the Great Divine Director, who has retained identity and passed through many ages - ages of gold and ages of darkness. Understanding how that God-personality is formed by experience and by service, you can expect to meet, as you would call them, professionals in the fields of cosmic service - well defined, of a certainty and a humbleness, of a vision and a majesty.

These qualities would be the quintessence and the point of self-transcendence of anyone you know. Take the most precious qualities of one you love and realize the extent of these full-blown, formed and in alignment with the Universal One, and you can begin to see with the immaculate eye how our friends and companions might appear as ascended beings.

You ought to visualize yourself in this highest sense and realize that the lesser manifestations will all pass; the frustrations and tensions of life are not there. After all, you yourself do know what is real within and you know when your expressions stray from that inner Presence. Though others may assign to you foibles and sins as though they were carved in stone forever, you know these are not real. And you do know what is true about yourself.

God knows even better what is true, beloved hearts. For, you see, in all of your perceptions of self, sometimes you include in the image of the real that which we do not, that which will truly be transformed almost beyond recognition in the hour of your resurrection.

Thus, beloved ones, do not consider yourselves so far from immortality or the immortals, for in so doing we are closed out from everyday experience. We would almost rather have you fancy our presence when it is not always there than to assume empirically that we are not but rather gathered in some far-off mountain or in a retreat or in an elysian field.

The angels and co-workers of our bands and the unascended saints are very close, especially when the atmosphere of the aura bears a similitude to the sun itself - a joy and a radiance, a purpose.

Just as you do not like to stay in places of discord or the noise and the din and the cheapening images and vibrations found in modern entertainment, so we must also withdraw when those preoccupy space and time and consciousness. But this is not so often for yourselves. And often when you do make a study of those situations, we are present, using your own four lower bodies to experience

in a more earthly sense the impact of those things that ought not to be in this octave.

When you retain a practical awareness of life and its problems, this can be more easily communicated to many levels of our service and our servants by our contact with yourselves. When you place emphasis of importance on certain conditions, it also draws attention from the hierarchies of light. And therefore, you might say that in darkness you are the light of our eyes and our senses. And therefore, we perceive as you perceive and find very valuable your own Christ awareness that sheds light in the octave of your dwelling, even as we shed light in the octave of our abode.

Now these octaves may be portrayed as one above the other, like wooden men carved and piled high one upon the other, or as a spiral staircase. But these images serve to indicate an acceleration of vibration rather than a distance in time and space. The only distance you will find between heaven and hell is in the very fact that we prefer not to cohabit with the lower vibrations and therefore define our slice of infinity far removed from the depths of darkness.

And yet, it is true that the consciousness of God is anywhere where the point of the Christ mind will focalize it. Heaven can be in hell when a son of God is there. But unless the chalice and the vessel be present, you understand, the free will of the occupants determines the vibrational level. And thus, it seems in the Matter universe that there has come about a compartmentalization.

As our saints move up the physical mountain, we also tend to focus our retreats there. Thus, in an aura of noncontamination we are free to exalt the Godhead without the counteracting influences.

I speak to each and every heart, to my blessed, to each one. I encourage you to keep striving and to become all that you are. The flower that you offer on the altar of God as the gift of this life can come, in full bloom, with multiple petals and manifestations of the octaves according to free will. No final destiny seals or limits your expression of the Godhead. You can be that of God which you desire to be, free of the impositions of others' ideas of what you ought to be.

Let each one, in becoming God, recognize the freedom of all others to do so. And while we are on that subject, let us also give the freedom to my own four children to be who they are as they desire to be.

The mission that is theirs is the mission they choose, not one we impose. And therefore, if they must live in a glass cage of expectancy by all others, they will flee the cage and fly to another abode where they may be free to live according to their own inner heart's delight.

Thus I, as well as their mother, would prefer, with our family, to be friends and companions rather than those you set aside as something so special as to become untouchable. In this mode, the lesser self of anyone should rise to criticism or jealousy or idolatry. For it is truly not possible for anyone to entertain the thought that someone who is there side by side, yet in human form, might be something apart or special.

Thus, beloved hearts, it is our desire as one, as we seek to climb together the highest mountain with you, to be a family, to be friends and brothers and sisters as we are all chelas on the Path. I am ascended and yet I am still a chela walking the pathway of the mighty bodhisattvas and the Buddhas.

I believe that idolatry within the community or the movements of the ascended masters has in past activities caused schism and the downfall and eventual crumbling of the structure. It was true, beloved ones, in decades gone by in organizations sponsored by Saint Germain or El Morya or Kuthumi, that various individuals became as figureheads, seen as special or as having more power, more light, more spirituality. The more they were set apart, the more they played the part.

And thus, though they might have made themselves kings,¹ others rushed forward as kingmakers. And therefore, the individual himself did not have fair opportunity to realize his potential almost

¹king: one holding the keys to conscious God-mastery through discipleship on the path of initiation.

anonymously as the monk in the robe would do, but was so required to perform that, without the natural unfoldment of the spiritual soul, the ego would come to the rescue of the soul and therefore perform and do its dance.

I can tell you that this day the strength of these activities has greatly waned. Some do not even exist any longer because of a personality cult. This is something that has been least prevalent in our organization, for none of us desire it.

And yet, here and there, in departments or teaching centers or segments of the earth, there will always be those who will follow one. And the one, unless he be strong, allows himself to be placed in a position of false responsibility. And therefore, these episodes must always come to naught and the foundations be rebuilt. All that is built upon the foundation of idolatry and the dependency on a single person or individual one day must come therefore to the ground.

Building upon the Rock of Christ who is the chief cornerstone² of every one, each one's Christ Self becomes the dependable one who endures, whose presence is felt even when the individual must pass through trial and karma and periods of blindness or searching, periods of finding and supreme exaltation.

And when you see the exaltation of the Light, you realize that then, too, the individual is also vulnerable. For there are periods of aloneness in the wilderness when all must stand back and allow that one to be alone and yet be carefully ready to support that one when that one must come down the mountain or be as Buddha, so weak as to need the physical food. Jesus also required that food after the ordeal of the crucifixion, taking fish and honeycomb.³

Realizing, therefore, and understanding through one's own personal experience what each disciple is going through, one may have the sensitivity to respect the aloneness or to know that that aloneness must be supported by a divine friendship and a very personal love that meets the need of the hour.

Now, if you have a perception of any disciple or apostle or a friend or brother or child as being a god, you will tend to think that that one has no human needs or frailties. Therefore, when that one exhibits needs or frailties or the necessity of learning some lesson you long ago learned by experience, then it will cause a setback in your own path. For the one upon whom you placed such confidence and trust may appear weak in a moment or an hour of crucifixion.

But if you have eyes to see and perceive the reality of the inner self and the soul integrating with that self, you will always be able to bear with your children, all children of our school, the hours when they seem most lost and gone astray. You will not think them fallen ones in those hours, nor will you acclaim them as avatars when they show the brightness of their own integrity.

Children are not meant to withstand such extremes of divisiveness in their hearts. They know that they are neither avatars nor devils, but somewhere in between - a soul that longs to be free and has come to this community for understanding and teaching and one day to give what he is able to give.

Let us come to a realistic appraisal that practically none should embody without karma. Those who do are such a rare exception that it is not necessary to make a provision for them, for they themselves will function quite nicely without even having the perception that they may be almost karma-free.

When you think about the burden of karma and the natural cycles of the growing up of the child, you will realize that it is indeed difficult to pass from the ages of ten to twelve to fourteen and sixteen in these hours when karma must descend. For if it did not, beloved ones, it would be a tremendous shock at the age of eighteen or twenty or twenty-five.

Thus, it is necessary that while yet in the formative years, the soul and the child grow into a

²Isa. 28:16; Matt. 7:24-27; 16:17-20; 21:42-44; Acts 4:10-12; I Cor. 3:11; 10:4; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6-8.

³Luke 24:41-43.

sense of identity that is indeed pigmented by karma itself. Thus, the God-personality puts on the Christ-personality; and the soul-personality puts on both of these, and when it is set it integrates fully with the psychology of previous incarnations.

That psychology may be a burden at any turn in life, whether at the age of forty or sixty, whether at sixteen or twenty-three. Suddenly the descent of another incarnation's worth of karma can set an individual off in another direction, a profession, a sudden bout with illness or calamity, new interests, even divorces. These things must be understood.

And while the soul groans and travails to give birth to that identity, let all be supportive. It is not necessary for you to be the judge. For I promise you that if you call to me, and if there is truly darkness or evil that has penetrated the community, I will disclose it so clearly as to eliminate the necessity of any type of investigation or pursuit of the private eye.

Therefore, in the bonds of love and service and for the exercise of your own heart, it is well to deal with each one as a tender flower. And remember that those who appear on the surface as having the toughest skin may often have the most sensitive hearts.

Thus, into this community of love and understanding shall many be drawn who truly do need understanding. There are many who are sick who need healing, but I have not sent them; for I desire a professional stance from the career son and daughter of God - a point not only of noncondemnation, but the point of positive warmth and giving and welcome.

I would like to dedicate this year of my victory to my own Guru, El Morya, who heads the Order of the Good Samaritans.⁴ I would like you to think of Camelot and the Inner Retreat as a hospice - a place where the weary traveler may come and find a welcome and food and warmth and shelter, where the needs of the man, and the human, might be seen as paramount, as all know how the human problem can weigh so heavy that it must find surcease before the spiritual teaching can begin. But it already has begun the moment you extend love, for this is the essence of your heart and your path.

You will always find that the ascending ones nearer and nearer the goal seem to enter into a life of doing for others often little things seemingly insignificant. And even the recipients of such gifts and graces sometimes wonder, but in each such gesture there is a transmission of love. This increases the capacity of the heart of the giver but also brings great solace and comfort to those who receive, even though they may not perceive it.

For I tell you, beloved hearts, in many the hungers, the pain and the crying is so great that the hurt of all of this is sealed away in some dark corner of the subconscious. And the individual who is striving and determined puts all that aside and goes forth to battle, seeking what he, too, may give to life.

Thus, when the healer comes with the great comfort flame and with love as a mother's heart, when these individuals who have set aside their self-concerns and burdens begin to feel that comfort and they begin to feel the ability to rest and be at ease, for a time perhaps the entire record of the hurt may surface. And then it is that the healing love is most efficacious in transmutation.

In the presence of love, those most self-sufficient may let go and release the burdens, not fearing the opinions of their peers, not fearing to be judged or to be thought any less than the model role that they are pursuing and determining to externalize merely because they, too, may have had some difficulty, some problem, some experience that seems to be less than what the model chela or disciple would have.

⁴See the Parable of the Good Samaritan, Luke 10:30-37, and A Report by El Morya, reprinted from his October 26, 1962 Pearl of Wisdom (vol. 5, no. 43); 10-page pamphlet, Summit University Press. Also, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, October 10, 1981, "The Teachings of El Morya on the Inner Retreat; The Summit Lighthouse; the Perversions of Power; and Criticism, Condemnation, and Judgment" (teaching on A Report), on 8-cassette album Sine Wave to the Sun (A8165); single cassette B8170.

Therefore, as the strength of each individual is pursued and builded upon, and as that one becomes strong in service, there are cycles also when all that is beneath will pass through the violet flame because of the presence of the Comforter in any one of you and in all of you.

Once you are determined to be [to fulfill the office of] that loving Comforter to each and every one, you will begin to be amazed as to how much you can help, how many problems you can heal, how much of a past record can go into the flame - a knot of some past lifetime, a situation that has created almost scar tissue. Your presence, your voice, your comfort, your love, your companionship can dissolve it in a moment. And you will watch how that one will take flight and soar, barely realizing that such a record has been taken and perhaps not even knowing just how much the ruby-ray love of your heart has been a part of the alchemy of release.

Many in the world today do need release. It is possible to transmute the bulk of records of the past, but there will remain, as the hard rock that does not wear away so easily, a point of sorrow or of grief that may not be uncovered but once in a century. And that once-in-a-century is such a trauma for the individual that it is sealed again. But as long as those records remain, beloved hearts, the individual soul cannot rise to the fullness of the divine expression. And therefore, the self-limiting points rest deep in the subconscious and are best melted by Love.

Love as the divine friendship in every human relationship always transcends idolatry or karmic situations where there is an almost automatic dislike or bristling in the presence of another. This is only revealed as a sign that great imploring of the Godhead is needed, and love and violet flame must be invoked. It is like a pain in the body or a sore that erupts on the skin; it is but a sign of something deeper.

And therefore, be more mature than to identify with that one thing about another that is so irksome and so very different from oneself. But only realize that it would not be irksome if there were not something yet lurking in your own subconscious that is either offended or hurt or burdened or resentful. And the leading to oneself of that very situation is the teacher Maitreya in action.

Beloved hearts of living flame, I desire that all should know that I have loved thee with such a love and a sweetness. I desire all to know this by your own expression of love to one another and especially to the stranger. For those who are not even on the path of the final stairway to heaven or approaching the last door, life is lonely and life is cold. You should know what it is like not to have family or friends or community and to be beset by the weight of karma and also to be a lightbearer.

You should know, therefore, that this is a haven, not only for those in embodiment, but for angels and unascended souls of the etheric octave who are serving so very close to this earth in order to balance karma and because they have such a fervor. So many patriots, freedom-fighters, those who have espoused causes who have passed from the screen of life and who themselves have not finished the task at hand keep right on serving, gravitate toward those who are doing the very same work they did, and work side by side, almost as a shadow, an etheric alter-manifestation of co-workers.

And you can understand whence you derive strength in hours of fatigue to carry on and do what is necessary at that moment. For many forces combine, and you will understand how powerful is love to those lightbearers who go on, not having known this circle or community or the Brotherhood, and who real-ize just how much more is to be done or what they might have done had they known. Just at that moment when they can become a part of your service, it is indeed a vicarious atonement - a vicarious at-one-ment - as with you and through you they can continue that service.

Thus, when you are prompted to enter into the spreading of the Word or the teaching or the publishing of the facts at hand and the dangers in America or Europe or any nation, you can realize that many who no longer have a body, yet whose dharma it is to do this task, are with you and loving you and assisting you. And as they have reached a certain level of etheric manifestation and attainment, they are able by a new dispensation to be more a part of our unascended chelas. Thus, great forces are moving together.

And where you see any son of light spearheading a cause, I say: Help him, encourage him, and offer that cup of light - not neglecting the cup of cold water, the food, the refreshment, and the care. Providing physical needs is an essential part of the experience of love. Therefore, beloved hearts, recognize that when your bodies and minds have needs, these are supplied in the truest sense of love that need not be a descending spiral but one that uplifts and exalts and comforts by the eternal covenant of compassion.

The covenant of compassion is the key to victory. When you call for my mantle of victory in this year, O beloved, remember that it is won by the covenant of compassion. Those toward whom you are compassionate can be victorious because they know that you love them.

Love someone today. Love someone each day with the kind of love for which the soul is yearning. For the world will offer its loves, but the soul remains hungry and weary and crying - crying out for the tenderness that understands it and does not merely take care of the creature comforts. When you give a meal or when you give physical aid, it is received in joy because the spirit that flows with it reaches the soul, and the soul is at peace and no longer under the strain of world distress.

I am grateful that you have listened to our speaker during this conference - a son after my own heart.⁵ For I would have you realize that such causes as are fundamental to liberty must be fought and won by those who band together as one and make the victory in such a cause a life's calling and occupation. I am certain that you recognize fully that if the right to own private property, including the right to use that property as one sees fit (barring any obstructive uses contrary to the commonweal and the community at hand), is lost, it is the loss of America and the flame of America.

This nation cannot endure when the individual loses that point of integrity and self-determination. And therefore, realize that it is a deadly infiltration stopping growth, expansion, and the abundant life but, above all, destroying the base of the soul to prosper, to mount the path of initiation, and to do so by his own ingenuity, creativity, and free will. In most of these situations, those attacked are weak and alone, not able to summon the force of the many.

I would remind you, in the very aura and presence of Hiawatha,⁶ that All Your Strength Is in Your Union. Do not allow anything from beneath, from the Left or the Right, to divide your hearts who are so true in love. For your union is the Union of America.

And many saints who have gone before to bring this whole wide world to this moment of victory are counting on you to put all pettiness aside, to forbear, to control the tongue and the emotions and the aggressions of the mind that formulate fantasy about this or that one, or the penetration of gossip and all manner of evil speaking against any part of this body ascended or unascended. For the maligning of Saint Germain or El Morya is also directed to divide this body of the faithful.

Your union is the solid rock and foundation through which the Brotherhood may restore freedom in the truest sense, the individual sense of liberty - full liberty, the full pursuit of happiness as each one defines that God-happiness: the ownership of land, the right to build and rear the family according to the highest available information and education, according to the heart and the inner knowledge thereof.

Each life and family in America becomes a laboratory and a proving ground. Those who do not do well become examples of wrong choices. As tragic as these may be, they themselves must learn

⁵On February 25, 1984, during a three-day Summit University seminar, The Path of the Bodhisattva, Elizabeth Clare Prophet interviewed Joseph M. Gughemetti, President of the American Land Alliance. Mr. Gughemetti, who is a land-use attorney and property rights activist, has represented property owners throughout the United States in a series of landmark court decisions in defense of constitutional rights. He is coauthor of *The Taking*, a book which outlines the destruction of private property rights in America. Hear his interview with Elizabeth Clare Prophet on 2-cassette Summit University Forum album *The Sands of Armageddon* (A84059). Joseph Gughemetti and Eugene D. Wheeler's *The Taking* (Palo Alto, Calif.: Hidden House Publications, 1981) is available through Summit University Press.

⁶See *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 27, no. 32, p. 276, n. 7.

from their mistakes, and all around ought to benefit thereby.

Have you read in this morning's paper the story of this man who shot fifty-seven rounds into that school yard, killing that child, injuring others?⁷ Do you know the tragedy, beloved hearts? The tragedy is that almost every day for three years this man was seen by his neighbors, shooting his guns at planes going by to Los Angeles airport. They did not report him. The family avers that they warned the police, called them, asked for help - that he was a human time bomb, a tragedy waiting to happen. And drugs were a major part of this tragedy, also.

Here is a neighborhood of people who do not have a great deal in life, and yet the fundamental principles of community were absent. They feared to report him lest evil should come upon them. And so it did.

Beloved hearts, it is such an example of wrong choices, wrong values, wrong education. A society should rise up and understand its failures when people can allow the insane to go unchecked, when those who wear the badge of the police force feel no accountability or responsibility for being their brother's keepers, and when neighbors next door fail utterly to bear witness or to offer help.

Thus, the father and the mother who cry out, "Why is our daughter dead?" must realize that the entire neighborhood is accountable. When they stay in their houses and watch television and eat junk food and expect that the school should take care of their children and the police should take care of the depraved and someone else should take care of this, all they can do when calamity comes is become angry that someone didn't do something. And yet, they are that "someone."

You can see the great need for the Good Samaritan, for the teaching of individual self-worth, self-esteem, and the recognition of danger, the understanding of when an individual is a menace in his neighborhood. How he could come to his window or his balcony each day and shoot at the passing planes with all the people saying, "Yes, we heard the gunfire, we heard it"!

How can these things be in a sane civilization? Modern life? Yet, these people - they do not eat the food you eat, they do not understand nutrition. They do not understand that their food is stripped of all that was placed there by nature to keep them sane and healthy and strong of mind and in their nervous systems, able to make strong decisions, to take a stand and to be fearless. No one has taught them of the vow of the knights of Camelot, that each one must defend justice and bind those who become a threat to the commonweal.

To preserve America, we must preserve the integrity of our neighborhoods. This begins with love. But love can also be a chastening rod. Love must be the power of the Holy Spirit to exorcise the demon or else exorcise the individual. Millions of dollars are spent in this nation for the care of the insane. But this individual now has become a statistic and so has the child - dead.

These things are not mysteries. The term mystery is truly applied to the unfoldment of Truth in the heart of the individual who finds God. But causes and effects set in motion by human beings can be studied and known and corrected. It is no mystery why this happened: there was no Good Samaritan in the neighborhood.

⁷On February 24, 1984, at 2:23 p.m., a gunman identified by police as Tyrone Mitchell, 28, of Los Angeles, fired 57 rounds from his apartment window into the crowded playground of 49th Street Elementary School in South-Central Los Angeles. Ten-year-old Shala Eubanks died minutes later. Eleven other children as well as a schoolyard supervisor were wounded. Carlos Lopez, 24, who had been passing by the school at the time of the attack, was hit in the abdomen by the gunfire and died April 13 from his injuries. When a Los Angeles Police Department SWAT team stormed Mitchell's house (across the street from the school) shortly before 6:00 p.m., they found him dead from a self-inflicted shotgun blast to the head. Neighbors confirmed that he was well-known in the area as a violent, disturbed man. Deputy Police Chief Lew Ritter further described him as a heavy user of PCP and other drugs, with a reputation for irrational behavior. According to reports, Mitchell had been a follower of Jim Jones; his parents, four sisters, and a brother died in the mass suicide in Guyana. A next-door neighbor, who had recently witnessed him firing into the sky at airliners passing overhead, explained: "I didn't want to call police because I didn't want problems with the neighbors."

The child will have a service in the Baptist church, but where was the preacher for the one most in need? What can he offer in death that he failed to offer in life? - personal care, shepherding, understanding, concern.

It has been demonstrated a thousand times ten thousand times and more that citizens who determine to take action for right can be heard, can be seen, can get results. When the legislative process bogs down, when the bureaucracy ties you up in red tape, there is the free expression of individuals who act as one.

When you have many acting as one, it is called an army. The one who founded the Salvation Army acted by direction from the chief of the Order of the Good Samaritans. And this group of individuals is respected where many are not. Where many purvey doctrine instead of charity, they are criticized.

People of all faiths give to the Salvation Army, for it is understood that they care without discrimination for all people. This is an army of soldiers of Christ and Buddha, defending not only principles but people who have been violated. It is not only principles that are violated; but people themselves - who embody principles or who do not - are marred. They are scarred and violated, and therefore we must defend both the person and the principle with love.

Love is carved sharper than a two-edged sword by the career, in any direction, of the servant-son. You may be a builder, you may be a doctor, a lawyer, a nurse, a clerk - you may be a fixer of anything. Whatever your calling, let it be the instrument of the Order of the Good Samaritans. And remember, El Morya has taught you: the first principle of that order is a spirit of noncondemnation. The removal of criticism, condemnation, and judgment will free you from all that binds you.

Begin with yourself, beloved heart. Do not be so hard on yourself. Be hard on the devils that invade the temple but be sweet to your soul in a sweetness that bears the expectancy of accomplishment each day but does not drive the beast so that it may fall as it plows the field and plows its karma.

Beloved ones, you have a mighty property, and a power in the very earth of that property, in Montana. And it must be defended by constitutional means and by the flame of the heart against all encroachments or the jealousy of those who lust after the light.

You can see that that property is an extension of vast miles of wilderness and parks set aside - in this case, lawfully as a preserve for the purposes of our Brotherhood, as an extension of the flame of freedom of America anchored in the Royal Teton Retreat. The place marked by the Grand Teton is a hallowed place where evolutions have taken embodiment for the very first time, the first and second and third root races, and from which many shall ascend in their finer bodies.

As custodians of the purity of the land and its right use as regards this organization's needs, you must see to it that individuals and bodies with ultimate power, not restrained, are not able to turn aside the plan of God. You must also take care that you do respect that environment (as I am certain you will), to be good neighbors and obviously not to place there those things which would in truth infringe upon their rights.

Let us realize that the Great White Brotherhood in physical embodiment does not have an alternative movement, organization, or piece of land. Nor do we have alternative chelas or messengers. And therefore, all that is taking place in Congress and across the nation through many agencies must be looked at as having the potential also to react against either any individual one of you or all of you as the One. The defense of this person and principle is most important, for it is done for all Americans.

Our Mother wrote to you during the period of challenging by zoning, by the city of Minneapolis, of our teaching center there, stating that this was a cause that must be fought and won for all American people, for all religions, if we must spend even what it would take all the way to the Supreme Court. And it was so.

On that particular case and the judgment of the Supreme Court of the State of Minnesota hung the fate of many individuals and groups with far less ability to stand in the face of such opposition. Therefore, the victory was won and sealed as a precedent in that city; but at inner levels it was a drawing of the line for all people in this nation that zoning laws must not be used to encroach upon religious freedom nor so construed or contrived to tear down those religions that are not in the mainstream of acceptability.

There are other battles to win, and they will be won as you establish yourselves as the indivisible, undivided One - an expression of that Law of Love.

Let all problems and disagreements be brought to the Round Table, not the "square table" that ends in conflicts at four points. Come now, let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, I will make them white as wool. Therefore, whatever the burden of misunderstanding or karma or sin or accusation or disagreement, can we not all enter the whiteness by transmutation, to sit at the Round Table and offer calls to the violet flame, then to place the problem on the table to discuss it? Then let it be heard by our representative.

I can assure you when you call to me or the ascended masters, to God or your Presence, you will receive the right answer through the messenger in due course. Have faith in the office, and the office will not fail you. When you are not faithful but doubt and fear, you will receive back from the messenger your own doubts and fears. For the messenger is a giant mirror, reflecting to you the light and precise information of your I AM Presence. But if you stand in the mirror with your doubt and questioning, the perception will not be there and you will not receive the answer that is just beyond the veil.

Thus, with all due consideration to the burdens of her office and our great desire to accelerate our publishing, sometimes the answer may take a little while. But when you support that office and service as you do so nobly, you will know and perceive that with the messenger it is never a question of time but of peace and attunement. The information, the direction, the design - these come in an instant, in a matter of seconds when you do your part, and especially when you research and bring all the known facts and information to bear on a decision, not only to our messenger but to our representatives here and at the Inner Retreat.

You have an unfailing guidance of your own I AM Presence and Christ Self and, of course, must lean upon this. I speak of areas where you are not able to arrive at the right conclusions or a clear understanding or of matters of disagreement between members. In these areas where you cannot solve the problem, you can understand that that is the point of the need of the messenger.

The messenger is only needed in those hours and moments when your attunement with your own Christ Self and your own good logic and experience does not suffice to solve the problem of the moment. We urge you, of course, to lay all these things on the altar of the entire Great White Brotherhood, to give your decrees and look for the sign that is the certain sign of direction that surely does not always necessarily come out of the mouth of the messenger.

Thus, beloved hearts, be diligent in your decrees for the union of this movement, for the sealing of the Inner Retreat and the protection of each step.

You may apply to me for the victory of my causal body in matters of supply. And I would advise you that when you are diligent in the care of not being wasteful of time or space or energy or resources or money itself, you will increase and multiply that which you have more quickly. When you are unwise in the use of these things, you will find less available ascended-master sponsors for a loan of energy or light. It is much like going to the local banker; your record is important. And how you rightfully use energy day by day magnetizes mighty beings of light to increase your portion.

Mindful of the hearts of my own children, I would exercise my lawful right as their father in this hour to call them, as I have not called them in these eleven years, to come to this altar now to receive my blessing, as it is the hour - Sean and Erin and Moira and Tatiana.

Our heavenly Father, I, as your servant Mark, kneel before this altar in gratitude for my life and opportunity in my final incarnation to have with me these my own, these five.

I am grateful to Thee, O God, for the opportunity of taking Elizabeth to my wife and to have received these souls whose father I am, whom I sponsor from the beginning unto the ending as in all eternity.

I am grateful, O Father, to Jesus and El Morya and Saint Germain, to Mother Mary, my Saviouress, to all the masters who succored me in my own temptations and trials and brought me through the final hours of my service.

In this gratitude, O Father, I would give to my own lambs that portion of my mantle which they have earned, which may be theirs as comfort and strength and protection in the days ahead. And therefore, in the company of my friends who love also, who neither criticize nor condemn nor are envious nor jealous but also are my children and brothers and sisters, I draw these four pillars to be on earth now the fullness of the four lower vehicles of my own, which you have since transfigured by your love. Let them be in Matter, therefore, myself and the flame of their mother that we might be one in love eternally.

By the sapphire light of Morya, our sponsor and the lover of our souls, we therefore, as one, find healing and comfort and experience no loss or grief or separation. Let, therefore, this comfort of our oneness heal the grief of all hearts in this world who must also experience the parting between octaves.

Empowered now by my presence and Thy own hand, beloved Father, by El Morya and the Great Divine Director, I do transfer to each one the will of the heart - his own heart and her own heart - the desire to be the fullness of one's true and inner self, that very private portion of one's self that is one's own to outpicture.

I come to reinforce the freedom of my own and their freedom to be God as they understand and perceive Him. May I help also these to behold Thee as Thou art and to behold themselves made in Thy image and likeness. As I stand with these four, so may all know that I stand with each and every one who would attach himself or herself to my heart as chela, as child, as son, as daughter.

The same law which allows me to claim these as my own and precious ones allows me to receive you also. The same love which you allow me to express, my personal love, will, in you, allow me to love you each one more as my own.

As I look forward to the years of helping you, all Keepers of the Flame, I look forward to a closer oneness as exemplified in this ceremony. May you also one day know me as father in the most comforting oneness of our love, and may you support each tender heart who is trying to be himself and herself in this love.

Thus, I stand for the will of God and the protection of my own, and I still stand upon the rock of the cosmic honor flame. So help me, God, our Father, to fulfill my promise to each soul here, to my own, and to all lightbearers in this world and worlds without end.

Without Thee, my Father, I could not have made this sacrifice. And without Thee they could not have borne it. Therefore, we thank Thee together, as one.

Now let the fire of the God Star, thy Home, remind the soul and key the memory to its fiery destiny. By the white-fire/blue-fire sun, I seal and anoint thee, my son, Sean. Let the light of Surya, thy sponsor, my daughter Erin, transmit now to this vessel a permeation of that white-fire/blue-fire sun of Sirius, thy Home. So thou hast descended, so thou shalt return. It is the will of thy Father in heaven and my own. Freely make it thine, and love life free.

Our bonds are great, my children. The reinforcement of heaven is a reality for each step of the way. The sapphire sun, the diamond heart, Morya's and my own, seals the will and fervor that thou

hast espoused in the beginning. Thus in the ending may it be so, that the crystal glory of thy ascent may give to all the purity of love's victory as a promise for thee, for thee - and for each child of our heart.

Thus, Moira and Tatiana, children so small and now so tall, walking in my footsteps and your own, I pray you see His face and by that supernal smile know a grace that will woo the world to the poetry of thy heart and to the power of thy God.

Thus Sirius does call and the hours fall. Let the sands in thy glass be diamond and sapphire crystals marking thy ascent.

I bless all with the love ineffable. And I am pleased in my soul that so many sons and daughters of Morya stand this day for our Brotherhood, each in his own way and calling.

My beloved, I have always trusted the God in you and your own souls, strong in truth and love. The fulfillment of the inner power of thy flame is the wonder to behold. As father, as mother, we love, we strengthen, we hold the balance, and we stand back that you might be free to be.

Rings of fire from the Central Sun, now seal this community of light. I ask you, then, my son, my daughters: Serve now the wine of this communion feast. Transmit my essence while others serve the bread. I would touch you all, that you might know that I have loved my children. And as I love them, I also love you as my own.

[The four children are served communion and then serve the congregation.]

I, Mark, desire to read to you from my book,⁸ chapter 16.

And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of James, and Salome had bought sweet spices that they might come and anoint him.

Even so, anoint ye one another.

And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

Even so, come ye to the sepulchre of one another at the rising of the sun of Christhood.

And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

Even so, join together and roll away the stone for one another.

And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away, for it was very great.

Even so, lean ye upon the arm of the Great White Brotherhood to roll away one another's stone.

And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment, and they were affrighted.

Even so, keep ye the vigil in the tomb as the divine place prepared for thy brother, for thy sister, for the realization of thy Immortal Self.

And he saith unto them: Be not affrighted. Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified. He is risen, he is not here. Behold the place where they laid him.

When they seek thy friend, declare the truth: The former self is not here, he is risen.

But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee. There shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

Even so, tell them that I am risen, that I go before you - and the brother and the sister and the stranger. I go before you that ye also might find that true love and thy Christhood.

⁸Mark L. Prophet (now the ascended master Lanello) was embodied as the evangelist Mark, writer of the second Gospel. See 2-cassette album Incarnations of the Magnanimous Heart of Lanello: John Mark, Scribe (A8255).

And they went out quickly and fled from the sepulchre, for they trembled and were amazed. Neither said they any thing to any man, for they were afraid.

Therefore, keep also the mystery of the divine encounter.

Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

Even so, tell them I will come to bind all unreality. Tell them also that they are free in me and in our love.

And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

Therefore, weep not nor mourn, for the fulfillment of the resurrection is always the reintegration of the Father and the son, the Father and the daughter. I am in you and you are in me. Therefore, the parting is the moment just preceding the all-oneness.

And they, when they had heard that he was alive and had been seen of her, believed not.

Believest thou that I am alive and with thee now, O my own?

[“Yes!”]

After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

Fear not to go into a far country with me, with thy Christ. Fear not the journey to thy highest abode.

And they went and told it unto the residue. Neither believed they them.

Therefore, beloved, heal the body of God of all unbelief in the power, the presence, and the reality of the resurrection of every son and daughter of God, and believe unto thine own resurrection and eternal life. I in thee and thou in me, for Christ is one.

Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

Thus, I send you the sacred fire of my ascension to consume the records of doubt and fear and questioning of unbelief in thine own immortality and Christhood. Believe therefore that I AM THAT I AM, Christ in thee and Christ in me, is the all and the everything of the pure power of forgiveness, of love, and of thy reality, beloved.

And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature.

Speak the word of the dynamic decree into every situation and creation and creature of thought and feeling. Preach the living Truth and behold! Truth shall answer thee from the rock, the earth, the tree, the bird, the sky. Send the Truth and it shall return to thee, O my heart.

He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved, but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Therefore, bind thyself by thy Christ, beloved.

And these signs shall follow them that believe. In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick and they shall recover.

These things do ye, therefore. By the power of the I AM THAT I AM in me, I give to you, my son and daughters and all children of Light, by their hearts, that power of my Christhood to do these things: to cast out devils, discarnates and demons of false belief of every kind; to speak the new tongue of the Everlasting Gospel in purity and in truth; to take up serpents - the very fallen ones midst our youth.

And if you drink any deadly thing, taking in therefore the poisons of the astral plane or the fallen

ones or the darkness of this world, it shall not hurt thee. For I AM the LORD thy God in the midst of thee: I AM one in the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit and in the heart of the Mother. I AM the sacred fire of transmutation. No sin shall overtake thee or poison thee or mar thee, for thy life is renewed and purified this day, for I AM with thee and in thee, thy Father.

Thou shalt lay hands on the sick and they shall recover.

So let the hand of God as it is upon you be upon all, and let that which is not whole be made whole by the hand of the whole community of lightbearers, by the Holy Spirit of me and of the Great White Brotherhood working in and through you and abounding in you. Let the right hand of Almighty God be the movement unto the Son.

So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven and sat on the right hand of God.

And so, my beloved, I confess to you that I am in the heart of Jesus and with Jesus and with our Father. By his presence I am with you and I bless you. For it is truly in his name which I have also made my own, Christos, that I bequeath my power to you for the healing - the healing of all souls who would return to Light.

And they went forth . . .

And you shall go forth, and preach everywhere, the Lord, your Mighty I AM Presence and Sanat Kumara, working with you and confirming my word with signs following. Amen.

May the blessings of our Saviour be unto you the full salvation of grace to which I have attained by the gift of God. So judged by my words and by my works, I am, too, one with the company of saints.

In the words of the Beloved, I embrace you with the love of my heart.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on the eleventh anniversary of his ascension, February 26, 1984, at Camelot.

Chapter 36

Beloved Jesus Christ - July 8, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 36 - Beloved Jesus Christ - July 8, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXI

The Mystery School of Lord Maitreya

Ascension Day Address 1984

Consider the lilies of the field, how they toil not, neither spin. Yet I say unto you again that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed as one of these.¹

The Sign of the Cross

I address you, my beloved, as lilies of the field - and that for a cosmic purpose: it is the purpose of your ascension in the Light. For this is the true commemoration of the Word where I AM THAT I AM in your midst. I commemorate the place that is marked by the sign of the cross of white fire, by the sign of every cross of every hero and heroine of all ages - in Flanders Field, on every battleground and beachhead celebrated in this hour as the point of courage of the hearts of those who have stood for truth, for freedom, and for peace.²

I celebrate the sign of that cross repeated again and again as the inner matrix of the love of the Father/Mother God, positioned as your own marker in time and space signifying the point when and where heaven and earth shall meet in thy life. For it is preordained - if thou wilt it so. If thou wilt fulfill the divine plan according to that Will that is become thine own, then the cosmic cycle shall turn and you shall be at the point of Light which I celebrate.³

¹Matt. 6:28, 29; Luke 12:27.

²June 6, 1984, marked the 40th anniversary of D-Day, which commenced the heroic World War II Allied invasion of Europe - also known as Operation Overlord. On June 6, 1944, the combined forces of the Allied armies, commanded by Gen. Dwight D. Eisenhower, launched the first wave of attack upon five Normandy beaches, breaking through the German defenses on the coast of occupied France, in the greatest seaborne invasion in history. This valiant assault against Hitler's Atlantic Wall opened the way for the defeat of Nazi Germany and the winning of the war. Today, row upon row of graves, marked by white crosses and Stars of David, line the 172-acre U.S. cemetery at Colleville-sur-Mer, above Omaha Beach, Normandy, where 9,386 American servicemen and women are buried.

³In a dictation given July 6, 1975, Jesus Christ described a vision which he received in his embodiment as David: "As I knelt in prayer long, long ago, serving the children of Israel, and I wrote down the meditations of my heart as the Psalms which have been preserved, I remember the vision which I saw in the starry heavens - a fiery cross of light which God allowed me to see. And I knew that my soul would be perfected, and I declared with the prophets of old, 'Yet in my flesh shall I see God!' That prophecy came to pass in my incarnation in Galilee. And I experienced what you, too, can know as the miracle of the Word incarnate. . . ."

The Record of Your Future Ascension

Therefore, my presence with you in this hour signifies, beloved ones, that I stand beyond your ken or awareness visibly because I stand in the future of your own lifestream. If you had the perfect awareness of your I AM Presence, you could stand in that future today, but you are somehow wed to the present, and in the web of time and space a prisoner of the moment.

But I am not. I stand at the point where God knows that we are one (in actuality) in manifestation in the very flesh form, before the soul does leave that form for higher octaves.

I stand in the moment of your victory of the ascension!

Why do I do this, beloved ones? I will tell you. Because in my Electronic Presence focused here tonight is the record of your future ascension! You can hear the sound of ascension's flame through my aura - now pulsating around you, now accelerating the light within your being, now freely increasing the light of your heart, bringing into balance the last remaining points of the threefold flame that were out of balance.⁴

Beloved ones, by comparison the roar is almost like the sound of the modern-day rocket - as you can imagine in the inner sound of your being what would be that comparable sound of the acceleration of every atom. If you could listen to the spin of the electron, the nucleus, the worlds within, you would hear that sound that has been heard in the firing of rockets on earth - excepting that it is a spiritual sound, it is a light of Alpha and Omega, and it is truly the welcome sound. For when the Light begins to purr as pure mother-of-pearl within you, beloved hearts of living flame, day by day you know that this sound of the eternal HUM integrated in your being does increase, does uplift, does enfold you.

The Hour of the Acceleration of the Four Lower Bodies of Mark L. Prophet

I remind you of the hour of the cosmic gift when beloved Lanello stood in Washington, D.C., at the very altar and the LORD God released the dispensation for the beginning of the acceleration of his four lower bodies unto the victory of the ascension. Such an hour it was, for it was the beginning of the 'lift-off' of that soul. And so it is necessary that these preparations be given.⁵

I tell you not that that is happening to you now. I tell you that you have a "preview of coming attractions," as they say. For that attraction of the mighty Great Central Sun Magnet is truly the greatest attraction on earth, and nothing can vie with it for the most powerful experience in your life when you begin to feel the pull like the mighty winds that blow in the valley and almost push you down the street as you walk in the road of life.

As there is the mighty pull and power of the sun rays and the forces of the elements, beloved ones, know that there is a gigantic pulling action of the Great Central Sun Magnet. This is that force that does take over in your life when you yourself surrender to that mighty flow of the River of Life that descends from the highest Himalayas and from the fastnesses of the Rocky Mountains and other mountain ranges of the planetary body.

That Light that flows as a pure stream of God consciousness - when taken by yourself, when you ride its momentum, when you enter it, when you fear it not, when you argue not with the Voice within - when you cease your rationalization and simply decide to be God in manifestation, there

⁴See Saint Germain's teaching on the threefold flame of Life in *Climb the Highest Mountain* by Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, pp. 237-58, Summit University Press, paperback.

⁵In his dictation of October 7, 1962, given in Washington, D.C., the Ascended Master Hilarion announced: "The Messenger that stands before you has had a special anointing of the sacred fire preparatory to this address this day which has caused the very physical atoms of his body to change. And within him an action has taken place in preparation for his own ascension. Yet he shall walk among you for a time."

comes a moment, as you have been told, when that Light which you have served turns about and serves you.

The Hour of Your Cosmic Birth through Your Threefold Flame

Then it is that you know the tugging of the string of your heart, the very impetus of Gautama Buddha, and you feel the momentum gaining of the pulsation of his threefold flame with your own. And you know that that cosmic birth must come to pass when the Lord of the World himself will no longer sustain and intensify your threefold flame in your behalf, but you will stand in the earth, in those hours preceding your ascension, on the power of your own externalized threefold flame - on the power of your own I AM Presence with which you yourself have become one.

You see, the evolutions of this planetary body have become oh so dependent upon the sustaining power of the threefold flame of Gautama Buddha.⁶ In some cases, of course, it has given them a false understanding of their own level of attainment. For they have thought it to be their own threefold flame, when, in fact, it is the crystal cord of Gautama Buddha connecting to and nourishing their own threefold flame that does give life and fortitude and strength and creativity.

But this is the compassion, the selflessness of the Buddha. This is the way of the bodhisattva - unsung and unknown. And therefore, you see, many people do not exercise their hearts, their minds, their physical bodies, their talents. They rest on the oars of the Lord of the World!

Those, then, who are on the path of initiation realize that the way of the bodhisattva is the very way of the preparation for that day when the threefold flame - which by your devotion you magnetize, sustain, and daily empower from your own I AM Presence - is sufficient to hold the flow and the matrix of God consciousness where you stand. Little by little, the reinforcement of Almighty God through your I AM Presence does allow the withdrawal of the support (the lifeline) of the Lord of the World.

These shining ones in the earth who have risen to that level of the self-sustaining grace of the I AM Presence are truly that cosmic proof on earth - are truly unascended masters who bear testimony of the unfed flame and give the glory to God and to Gautama Buddha. And therefore, the office of the Lord of the World and his function in sustaining the threefold flame of every lifestream on earth is justified before the courts of heaven.

For, you see, if this assistance did not result in the God-mastery of some souls, it might be canceled. For if it becomes a prop and one that is a substitute for self-mastery in the whole world, then what does it profit a civilization or a lifewave? I make this very requirement of the balanced and expanded threefold flame, which is in fact your Holy Christ Flame (i.e., Consciousness), a part of your understanding of the requirement of the Lords of Karma that there be at least one ascension from planet Earth yearly to justify the continuation of the sponsorship of earth's evolutions by the Great White Brotherhood and of the dispensation of the Mystery School of Lord Maitreya.

Dedication of the Inner Retreat as the Mystery School of Maitreya

Beloved ones, having so prefaced my address to you, I come to the reason for being of our oneness in this Heart. For we are sheltered in the heart of Lord Maitreya. And he desires me, as his pupil, to announce to you that he is dedicating this Heart of the Inner Retreat and this entire property as the Mystery School of Maitreya in this age. [tumultuous applause]

And I say it with you:

⁶Through a filigree thread of light connecting his heart with the hearts of all God's children, the Lord of the World Gautama Buddha sustains and nourishes the threefold flame, the divine spark, for all children of God on earth. See "Lord of the World," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, no. 9, pp. 75-76.

Hail, Maitreya!

Hail, Maitreya!

Hail, Maitreya!

Hail, Maitreya!

In his name, beloved ones, in his heart flame, so be seated.

I would tell you of our great joy and of the meaning of the securing of this place for the Mystery School. You realize that the Mystery School of Maitreya was called the Garden of Eden. All of the ascended masters' endeavors and the schools of the Himalayas of the centuries have been to the end that this might occur from the etheric octave unto the physical - that the Mystery School might once again receive the souls of light who have gone forth therefrom, now who are ready to return, to submit, to bend the knee before the Cosmic Christ - my own blessed Father, Guru, Teacher, and Friend.

Beloved hearts, the realization of this God-goal and the willingness of Maitreya to accept this activity and Messenger and students in sacred trust to keep the flame of the Mystery School does therefore gain for planet Earth and her evolutions a dispensation from the hierarchies of the Central Sun. For, you see, when there is about to become physical through dispensation of the Cosmic Christ the renewal of the open door whereby souls - as students of light who apprentice themselves to the Cosmic Christ - may come and go from the planes of earth to the planes of heaven and back again, this is the open door of the coming of the golden age. This is the open door of the pathway of East and West, of the bodhisattvas and the disciples.

This being so, the planetary body, therefore, has gained a new status midst all of the planetary bodies, midst all of the evolutionary homes. For once again it may be said that Maitreya is physically present, not as it was in the first Eden but by the extension of ourselves in form through the Messenger and the Keepers of the Flame. And as you have been told, this mighty phenomenon of the ages does precede the stepping through the veil of the ascended masters - seeing face to face their students and their students beholding them.

The Etheric Consciousness - More Practical, More Down-to-Earth

All of the ascended masters' dictations over the years have been to that end. And with the inauguration of the mission of Maitreya in this century and then again in this hour, you see that the momentum of all ascended masters' dictations gone before does increase the momentum of light and the ability of some, and not a few upon earth, to actually maintain an etheric consciousness.

Though they may not be aware of it, their hearts and minds tend to gravitate to the etheric octaves so apparent in the higher altitude and in the mountains and the snowy, fiery energies of the coolness of the mountains. For this fire of coolness is a stimulant of the chakras. It is a stimulant of the mind. It creates an acceleration of fire merely by the change of temperature of the four lower bodies.

And so, the net gain of this activity and those gone before under the sponsorship of the ascended masters is that for certain lightbearers on earth, life has truly become more etheric - and therefore, I say, more practical and more down-to - earth!

As this Messenger has explained to you, it is the matter of initiation in the fire of the earth and the earth of fire - Capricorn as a sign of initiation transmitting to the sign of Cancer⁷ this polarity

⁷As charted on the cosmic clock by Mother Mary, Capricorn, positioned on the 12 o'clock line, is an earth sign in the fire quadrant, symbolizing the power of the sacred fire in the heart of the mountains and the initiation of the cycles of the Law by the Father as in Horeb. Cancer is a water sign in the water quadrant symbolizing the power of the Mother in the sea as the passive polarity, receiving the Light of the Great I AM for her children on the 6 o'clock line. This is a demonstration of the law of interchange through the Alpha/Omega T'ai Chi of cosmic forces.

of Alpha and Omega from the crown to the base chakra, from the mountains unto the sea, from the flame of the Father unto the Mother.

Understand therefore, beloved hearts, that this Messenger has also dwelt in that etheric plane. And you see the result in the effort and achievement, accomplishment of the entire organization, because the fire of the etheric plane makes practical and energizes in a tremendous momentum all those who may dip into that higher consciousness.

The etheric consciousness and that octave is a part and parcel of your own Christ Self. By entering therein, by maintaining a fiery forcefield of protection as well as harmony, you can remain secure in that vibration and hold the forces of the archangels gathered around yourself as a mighty cloak of blue flame, so that the onslaught of the world that resents the intrusion of the pillar of the etheric plane can in no way detract from your life or bring upon you untoward conditions.

And so, you see, it is not only to meditate into the etheric octave but it is also to be there by daily God-mastery, transmutation, and the overcoming of the densities of the flesh that is the be-all and end-all of your path! (To be all of God in action and to end all human strife.)

The Publishing of All Ascended-Master Dictations Given through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet

Now, beloved ones, I have explained that all of the ascended masters' dictations preceding this hour have been as a spiral staircase leading to the moment of Maitreya's return. Blessed ones, because this is so and because in every dispensation the individual must mount the stairway of that initiation step by step himself - each and every one - we have charged the Messenger to release all of the dictations ever given by Mark Prophet that you might mount the stairway of his mantle, of his many incarnations in the exemplification of the God flame of Maitreya and myself, that you may enter the coil of the ascension flame with him in every dictation and in the causal body of every ascended master who has ever dictated through him.

Beloved ones, we have therefore begun to prepare and will release momentarily four-cassette albums containing nothing but the continuous dictations of the Messenger Mark - four ninety-minute cassettes beginning in the hour of his ascension and moving backward to the very beginning of his first dictation recorded.⁸

I cannot tell you what this will mean for the earth! You must experience it for yourself. As you play these dictations in your homes and in your automobiles, and as you play them again and again even while you serve or work or sing or take care of your children, you will come to experience the writing of the law of God (as it was spoken in living fire to Mark) on your inward parts - on the mind, the soul, the heart, on every chakra of your being, and finally every cell as these cells are flushed out and cleansed by prayer and fasting.

And you will notice how the mind follows the words and the cadences, until the day will come, beloved hearts, when you find yourself reciting those dictations; for you will know them by heart. And then you will know the meaning, "I will write my law in their inward parts."⁹

Hearing the Spoken Word of the Ascended Master through the Vessel Mark Prophet for Your Rebirth

Blessed ones, in this twentieth century, by the technology available to this planet, you can actually hear the Word spoken by the ascended master through the vessel Mark Prophet and therefore hear the spoken word of God's Messenger as though you stood before Moses when he delivered the Word of the Almighty.

⁸Only Mark 1, 2, 3, and 4 - the first four 4-cassette albums of this series - are now available through Summit University Press.

⁹Jer. 31:33; Heb. 10:16.

And you must realize that the advantage is this: that though you may have heard Moses in the hour that he spoke, you were then less advanced on the Path, less aware, less charged by the violet flame and the holy light. Your vessels are crystal today. By comparison, they were earthen pots in those hours - and you had much to transmute.

And so it is, beloved ones, that the spoken Word of the Godhead through a living Messenger now ascended may enter the inner ear, and you may rehearse what took place on the ancient continent of Lemuria long before the fall of the fallen angels when the mighty teachers and the Manus¹⁰ sat with you, one by one, and transmitted by an oral tradition in the ear, to the inner ear, the sound of the mantra, the sound of the Law, the sound of the Word. And it did quiver upon the eardrum and vibrate in the bones and register on the blood. And you were therefore fashioned out of the very Word of God spoken by the Manus and the Elohim.

In this day and age, therefore, you discover that in your listening to these dictations you will be fashioned anew, reborn as a new creature by the power of the ascending scale of these dictations. They are the fundamentals. They are the building blocks. And when you have heard all of these as the joyous lilt and rippling of the flame now grown to the size of your own body temple, and all of you has become the flame, and the Word has become all of you, you will know the meaning of the foundation of that power and build upon it and comprehend more fully the complex teaching released by the light of Omega through the Mother since the ascension of your beloved Mark.

Footsteps on the Spiral Staircase

Precious hearts, your own Mother with you here could hardly contain her joy and desire to shout from the housetops this wondrous dispensation for the publishing of all of the dictations given through her beloved Mark - which dictations she heard, each and every one, sitting at his feet and (in the early days) running the tape-recording equipment!

Beloved ones, realize, then, that that listening at his feet was for her own footsteps on that spiral staircase. And therefore, she was formed and re-formed as the living Chela. Having passed through those initiations, she was ready to take the Community forward, built on the power of Alpha and the mighty thrust of the Guru Lanello - now to be concluded by that power of Omega that must mount the full momentum of the return by the ascension current of the evolutions of this planet.

Beloved ones, some have been burdened by the complexity of the teachings given since Lanello's ascension, and yet he himself has given them as his heart is a part of every ascended master who has spoken. Now then, when you assimilate this 'body and blood' of the early releases, you will discover that all that has gone on since February 26, 1973, becomes crystal clear and is waiting for you and for your attainment. And you will truly understand the individual building of your pyramid of Life.

By the very economy of the life of this Messenger, we could, of course, not wait for the entire movement to arrive at the Gate. For this is a mighty movement of the people of God across the desert sands, through the valleys, into the civilizations and cities of the world, thence to return to that Promised Land of the I AM Race [the United States of America] and once again to find the security, as the security of Sinai, which you discover here in the fastnesses of the Inner Retreat.

¹⁰Manus: Sanskrit, "progenitors" or "lawgivers." The Manus are the sponsors who ensoul the Christic image for a lifewave, or root race. According to esoteric tradition, there are seven primary root races - individual groups of souls who embody together and have a unique archetypal pattern, divine plan, and mission to fulfill. For teaching on the golden ages of the first three root races, and on the allegorical Fall during the time of the fourth root race on the continent of Lemuria, see Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 56-57, 67-69, 411-14, Summit University Press, paperback. The fourth, fifth, and sixth root races (the latter not fully descended into physical incarnation) yet remain in embodiment on earth today; the seventh root race is destined to incarnate on the continent of South America in the Aquarian age. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, April 15, 1979, "The Work of the Manus," on 6-cassette album *The Quest for the Resurrection* (A7922); single cassette B7926.

Thus, when you consider the pilgrimage of tens upon thousands, hundreds of thousands of souls, some arrive in the beginning as a caravan of light and some are in the ending. And this line of the pilgrims signifies that as each one is able to assimilate, he is also able to breathe the rarefied air. He is able to come first from the physical through the levels of the planes of desire. Passing through these, there is a sharpening of the mind and the tutoring of the heart until the call of the etheric octave and the power of fire is such a magnet of mighty dimensions as to be greater than all of the pulls of the senses and the thralldom of this world and its warring and its warfare.

So, beloved ones, when all is said and done, you will find recorded in both the spoken and the written Word all that is necessary for any individual from any root race, from any lifewave sojourning on planet Earth to find his way back up the mountain of God, that holy mountain where once long, long ago some left off from serving Him and went down the mountain¹¹ - down meaning lower in vibration in the astral plane - and lost their way.

You who have regained the vantage of the mountain, the perspective of the purity that you find here, the clarity of heart and mind, neglect not to remember your cherished ones - your brothers and sisters, beloved hearts, who are yet caught and burdened and without knowing.

You will pull them out as we continue to pull you higher. And you will know truly what is the strength of the chain of hierarchy - how each link is forged and won and how those links cannot be broken, except¹² by free will some lifestream quit the Great White Brotherhood; and then the hand of Maitreya undoes the link, removes that link and fastens the chain together again. And therefore, the chain of hierarchy moves on.

A Dispensation of Golden Illumination's Flame

Beloved ones, this dispensation descends. And it descends in the fashion of a giant vessel, a ship - one that you would liken to Noah's ark or the clipper ship of Maitreya. And it is all golden illumination's flame, almost as though it were floating out of heaven, signifying that the teaching is a vessel and the means to cross over to the higher dimensions of Gautama Buddha.

If you could only see into the etheric octave now - and I open your eyes in the imagination, the 'eye-magic' of the inner eye - all of the hills and the valleys of the Inner Retreat and all of this property aglow as if in a perpetual golden sunset! Everything is cast in the golden hue, reminding you of that ancient yellow race that derived that coloring from their concentration on the crown chakra.

Thus, Lanto and Confucius and the Brothers of the Golden Robe mightily celebrate the hour when they can participate and assist with me in giving that enlightenment, that education, and that teaching that has the instantaneous power of conversion because it comes from the Holy Spirit, it comes from the Lord of the World. It restores the memory. It shows what is obvious. It clears away the brainwashing instantaneously. And the mind perceives the deception and the carefully plotted subtleties of the conspiracy of darkness. These disappear and literally melt in this golden light. Thus, we anticipate that ministering servants¹³ shall become teachers on a grand scale worldwide.

Cherubim and a Flaming Sword Keep the Way of the Tree of Life

¹¹See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 32, p. 276, n. 1.

¹²i.e., unless; except in the case where

¹³El Morya's program for those who would be "ministering servants" was formally introduced in a dictation by Gautama Buddha on June 30, 1983: "Let, therefore, the disciples of blessed El Morya ... enter the path of the ministering servant. ... By this name I call you who would be ordained ministers in the Church Universal and Triumphant, that you might always remember that the minister is the servant of the Christ in souls mounting unto the Shekinah glory of the Mother of Israel." For further teaching on the path of the ministering servant, see Lanello, August 7, 1983, "Discipleship and the Path of the Brothers of the Golden Robe," and Jesus and Kuthumi, December 11, 1983, "The Vow of the Ministering Servant," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26, nos. 49 and 58, pp. 580-85, 690-94.

(Causal Body of Maitreya) at the Inner Retreat

Accompanying, therefore, the dispensation is also the wondrous presence here this night that is always there [“at the east of the garden of Eden”]. So long as there is a single lifestream on earth with untransmuted karma, so long as there are fallen ones, there will always be the flaming sword that does keep the way of the Tree of Life in the center of the Garden.¹⁴

Thus, Cherubim with the flaming sword, beloved ones, are positioned not only at the East Gate of Eden but at various points throughout this property. And that sword turns every way, and it does bind and judge those who come with malintent or with lust to take the land or the light or the freedom from our bands. Realize then, beloved ones, that you may invoke the power of Cherubim and the flaming sword at any hour for the judgment and the binding of any and all who assail the cosmic purposes established here for your life.

Fruit of Initiation:

The Power of Eternal Life in Your Heart Flame

Now, you understand that the Tree of Life in the midst of the Garden is the very presence of the tree of the causal body of Maitreya. And for you that Tree of Life is represented in the Messenger, through whose body and temple and heart we transmit the fruit of the Tree of Life, which is the fruit of initiation - the initiatic fruit whereby you earn once again that which was lost, the power of eternal life in your heart flame.

Prior to receiving the initiations of the Tree of Life - the power of the Godhead dwelling bodily in you - there are preliminary initiations on this golden spiral stairway that you will meet and understand as you play and replay the dictations of the ascended masters through Mark. They are all there: the footsteps, the Path, the understanding, the keys. Let them sink into your subconscious.

Unlike any other school or teacher/pupil relationship on earth, when you listen to those dictations, you have solely transmitted to you the presence, the power, and the wisdom of two ascended masters - the Messenger ascended and the ascended master speaking. Thus the circle is complete of Alpha and Omega, and you need not hold back or protect yourself against human creation or human momentums.¹⁵ You have fully and finally the ability to open all of your chakras to the Word and the release and know that no untransmuted momentums of any earthly teacher will be passed to you.

This is a tremendous dispensation, beloved hearts. And I trust that you whom we count the wise students of the World Teachers will realize what great opportunity is upon you to make your ascension in this age.

Thus, with greater light there is greater reinforcement of protection. But likewise, beloved ones, the many trees in the Garden - many more than those listed in your present scriptures¹⁶ - were for all of the purposes of God intended for twin flames on earth and to meet all of their needs. These many trees also represent a forest of devotees of light - each and every chela and pupil of Maitreya bearing the fruit of his own Tree of Life, his own causal body, extending with carefulness and self-mastery that portion of God whereby he might help and support, sustain, illumine, and love another.

So you may also identify yourself and your mission with the flaming sword as you give the calls to all of the seven archangels for the protection of this property which becomes the experiment of the Great White Brotherhood in sacred trust, that once again a group of lifestreams so dedicated can withstand all opposition to the presence of Maitreya in the earth.

¹⁴Gen. 3:24.

¹⁵... as you would in the case of an earthly teacher without the mantle of the Great White Brotherhood.

¹⁶Gen. 1:29; 2:9, 16, 17; 3:1, 2, 8.

Beloved hearts, I tell you that those stories that have gone forth through Benjamin Creme regarding the coming of Maitreya in a certain individual are not true but of the false hierarchy.¹⁷ And they are designed to discredit and preempt the true coming of Maitreya in succession, as has always been in the hierarchical evolution of the ages of planet Earth.

When I was in embodiment, I was the presence of Maitreya. As much of Maitreya as could be delivered to the people, he delivered through me. And it was a mighty work and a mighty delivery that has sustained millions these two thousand years.

In this hour, due to my ascension and the acceleration of lightbearers, "He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also, and greater works than these - greater works than these - shall he do."

Thus, in the dispensation of the presence of Maitreya as the coming Buddha who has come at the dawn of the Aquarian age, you realize that the greater works expected also means that the Law expects a greater portion of Maitreya and myself to be delivered in this age through this Messenger and through the many disciples worldwide who keep the flame and in some cases are empowered beyond that power which was held by the apostles. This, beloved ones, is due to the turning of worlds and the turning of cycles - thus, not necessarily by achievement but by the wind of the Holy Spirit in your sails, by the momentum of the Great White Brotherhood with you do you deliver the presence of Maitreya to the world.

See, then, that Maitreya truly is more physical today than ever before since the Garden of Eden. For his withdrawal into higher octaves was due to the betrayal of the fallen angels and the acts of the fallen angels against Adam and Eve and others who were a part of that Mystery School.

Thus, the long scenario of the fallen angels and their devilish practices against the pure and the innocent have ensued. And one by one, each must come to the divine conclusion of the Return. Each one is accountable for leaving the Mystery School, and each one is responsible for his own return and his making use of that which is available and accessible as the divine Word. The

Sign of the Pillar of Fire - Old Faithful - and the Name Paradise Valley

Thus, Maitreya is truly with us. And Maitreya would have this announcement made prior to the coming of Helios, that Helios himself might smile the perpetual smile of the sun, might wink and be joyous in laughter, that when he places his feet on this soil he will be placing his feet on that Mystery School of the Garden of Eden come again, marked by the sign of the pillar of fire, Old Faithful, and the name recalled in the naming of the Paradise Valley.

O beloved hearts, if you could only know the ordinations of God and the preordaining of his will and the divine grid held in the causal body of the Great Divine Director - if you could only realize how there is such a mighty grid of light that would hold you as tenderly as a violet or a forget-me-not is held in the forests! And you have but to mount each level of the grid and fit into the blueprint to discover daily a new horizon of new octaves of light you have not seen or known before.

This is my joy in the hour when the Christian world celebrates my ascension. This is the hour, as you know, when a cloud received me from their sight.¹⁸ And I disappeared from that view and that scene and that episode only to continue my mission, for I have never ceased to serve, both in the physical octave and from the higher planes.

¹⁷Benjamin Creme, British author-lecturer and self-proclaimed representative of Lord Maitreya, announced on May 14, 1982, in Los Angeles, that the Cosmic Christ had entered the modern world and had been living in a Pakistani community in southeast London since July 19, 1977. According to Creme, the Master would identify himself within two weeks in an international radio and television broadcast in which he would communicate telepathically with all people on earth in their own language.

¹⁸Acts 1:9.

I bless you now, beloved, and I return to octaves of light where I am with Maitreya preparing, O preparing and softening the hearts of many to receive the greater Light and the teaching. It is our prayer, as you have been told, that the earth might be held in balance because many more hearts leap at the opportunity to become the vessel.

The Living Focus of the Holy Grail over the Heart

In the name of the Holy Grail that I AM, I place now in the etheric octave over this Heart the true and living focus of the Holy Grail quested by all knights of Camelot, meditated upon in the immaculate heart by all ladies of the flame. I place it here as a shining light, a brilliant focus that none will miss [seeing] in their finer bodies. And it in itself is the magnet of my body and my blood. It is the magnet of the teaching and the great mystery of the flame in the bowl - Spirit infringing, enlivening, and breathing the breath of Life upon Matter.

So may you be, may you do, may you go forth in my name and in the remembrance of my sweet caress as I place my hand upon your cheek, each one, and you remember how much I have loved thee.

Cherishment . . . O Morya El, thy precious word, "Well done." For these so cherish the will of God by thy example that Maitreya may receive them now.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Ascension Thursday, May 31, 1984, in the Heart of the Inner Retreat.

Chapter 37

Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 15, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 37 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 15, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXII

The Power to Overcome

May I reveal to you the tenderness of God. May I expand the forcefield of his light around you and within you.

May I complement the great fire spark within you with the flame-intensification of initiation.

Initiation is the steps that lead to the fire of the sun. Initiation is the pathway toward achievement that step by step takes man by the hand and enables him to see the great blazing reality of God - I AM!

Your I AM Presence is the fire of the sun! Your I AM Presence is the radiance of God! It is the splendor that in holy wisdom directs your way. It is the splendor that in fiery love enfolds you. It is the splendor that is power to overcome, power to take yourself under the direction of God by an act of the will.

For, time on time again you have stood at the crossroads of decision and you have said to yourselves, "Which way shall I go?" And then the world has beckoned and all of your past momentums have beckoned, and they have said to you, "Come this way." On the other hand, on the right hand, the powers of Light were also beckoning and aiding and calling, and it became a question of which you would heed.

And sometimes the mists have enclosed the great dazzling power of your own reality until you could not see or hear or feel the power of God - of Reality - for all of the loud, strident voices of the world and of past choices you had made. These became the dominant theme in your world. "Go this way," they said - and so you moved toward the left-hand path of discord and jangle, of entanglement in the skeins of karmic rule. And you became temporarily, in your own eyes, a fool.

But God has said, "Hearken ye unto me, all ye who live, that ye may live. Hearken ye unto me, all ye who live, that ye may live! Hearken ye unto me, all ye who live, that ye may live in my immortal image!" - in the image of Truth, in the image of ascendancy, in the image that steps forth into perfection.

Beloved hearts of light, you are not now immediately able to manifest the fullness of your perfection, for you are dwelling in the finite world. You are dwelling in the world of time and space, and here in this world, you must understand, you are ruled by many forces.

But we would free you from all forces except the forces of the Light! And when this occurs in its

fullness and you are enfolded by the radiance of your God Presence, then at that moment the great door to the eternal realm swings open and you are no longer a part of man's thought and feeling. You are a part of God's thought and God's feeling.

And the feeling of God is the feeling of abundant love - of an overpowering love to those in prison that they may be free, an overpowering love for those on beds of pain that they may be healed, an overpowering love for those that are young in years that they may mature in the fullness of Cosmic Christ law and love, growing up and being tutored in all things perfect and lovely.

We, then, say to you today, as initiators of the grand design, that the grand design lives in you, that the divine symbol in you is one of Cosmic Truth! The fire of the soul leads man onward beyond the walls of stone of many centuries of recalcitrance and calcification that have left men in caves of darkness and primitive emotions and a sense of struggle and fear and uncertainty.

We move you forward into Light as you put your hand in ours! We move you forward into Light as you understand the power of the Spirit of God to assist you in moving away from your world all undesirable forces, all undesirable thoughts, all undesirable conditions and transmuting them into Light. For only Light should live, and Light is the Christos. Light is the light of God that never fails. It is the beautiful white-fire lotus which creates a throne of beauty on which the individual consciousness does sit and finds itself surrounded with the fragrance of God! The fragrance of God. The fragrance of God.

Be still and know that I am God. Be still and know that the I AM within you is God. Exercise with me now in a spiritual exercise. Consider your I AM Presence above you in space. Consider your I AM Presence, behold its face - the face of God, the face of divine reality, the face of your strength, the face of your inward being. Identify, now then, no longer with the changing physical consciousness. For this moment in initiation, inwardly be the God Presence. You are the God Presence!

As Archangel Michael said, "You give me your doubts, and I will give you my faith." So now, say to your Presence: "I give you my imperfection, and you give me your perfection!" Then feel the cascade of that power as it descends around you and know that that moment should be remembered forever. For it is the moment where, according to your capacity, you step out of the physical sense consciousness, out of the self consciousness, out of the cocoon of ignorance you have builded in ignorance around yourself, and out of limitation into limitless light and perfection!

When you learn to do this once, you should understand that you can also learn to duplicate it. And when you learn to do it again and again, you will find yourself able to master your world and know the power of freedom that is within. This power of freedom that is within you as an individual is the solitary key to Being that all should have, that all should know, that all should feel. This solitary key to Being is your own. It is your unique splendor, your unique grace - the grace of God that belongs to you because it was given to you from the beginning.

El Morya said long ago, "From the beginning we were winning!" And thus we convey to you the God-mastery of life that shows to you that you are the perfection of your Presence, that nothing else can take dominion in your world. When that becomes fixed in consciousness to such a degree and level that no outer condition is able to take dominion over it, then, you see, each step of the way becomes God-guided. Each step of the way becomes God-guided because you are able to exercise the prerogative of being all that God made you in the beginning. And thus, the strength that wins from the beginning is yours now, and sin and sinning is no longer that to which you bow. For in ignorance men have bowed to sin and the strain of sin that it has put upon the soul.

We come, then, today, to yield all of this to the fires of divine love. We come to yield ourselves to His grace, that step by step we may climb those golden stairs of celestial radiance not only upon our prayers, but upon all of our doings. For man's doings must become God's doings.

The principle "It is the Father in me that doeth the work" must be conveyed to all. And out of the splendor of that design, the ashes must fall from the cloak. And man must see himself arrayed

in shining garments, each one more splendid than the one before - until, as you step up this stairway of cosmic radiance, you understand that it is God that walks in you, that it is God that talks in you, that it is God that lives in you, and that all of the canopies of reality that he has sought to convey to you through the years (as he has offered them to you like floral tributes) are themselves little steps leading to him - each one leading you higher, each one inspiring you to greater love, until at last the world will come to know that love and God are synonymous:

Each human being will come to know that his own I AM Presence and God are unanimous; each one will come to know that all worlds turning in space are one with him, that the music of the spheres is a concordant memory, a concordant discovery, a concordant reality that ties man to all that is real.

And now I, Maitreya, for the moment of conferment [of the power to overcome], say (please rise):

May the angels of God refresh your souls. May the angels of God bring a sense of the benign into your consciousness that you may never forget Him, but bind Him upon your being. May the angels of God seal you in your hearts and upon your foreheads with His memory. May it never depart from you or the moment in which we live - the moment of splendor when we give to you our light.

For this morning I am giving of my light to you and I am causing it to expand throughout Los Angeles and the world. As a moment of triumph for the soul of God within the heart of a lotus or within the heart of a rose, I am conferring upon you the love that glows and represents the fire of soul.

Be at peace, then, and as you go through the moments ahead - the little seconds that are niches in the minutes, the minutes that are niches in the hours, the hours that are niches in the days, the days that are niches in the years, the years that are niches in a lifetime, in the centuries, the millenniums, and all time and timelessness - understand that reality is all that you should seek.

Learn, as the divine swan, the paramahansa, to separate with your bill the nectar of God from the evil of the world. So shall you be free and the design of God shall be upon you.

My peace I give unto you. Peace such as the world has give I not unto you! But the Light that ye are I give unto you, and the authority of grace give I unto you - and the shining of your splendor.

I thank you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet on Sunday, August 2, 1970, in Los Angeles, California.

Chapter 38

Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 22, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 38 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 22, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXIII

The Call to Come to Our Retreat in the Far East

This cosmic moment I call unto you on the winds of Liberty: Come unto me! I have called, I have beckoned unto your soul. This night have I called. You who are here, Come unto me!

You do not think that you can come to our retreat here in the Far East.¹ Let me tell you, you can - and you will need no human aid. For your consciousness may travel on wings of infinite harmony into our domain; and then I am sure that we will be able to teach you in a manner calculated to free you from the dregs of your own human feelings, delusions, confusions, and problems.

Here you will be free to receive the blessing of higher initiation conferred upon you first as an idea, as a concept. You will receive from us the direction to return to your body temples with the understanding that your feet, having walked upon the white marble of our retreat, will have received the blessing of our light - not only your feet, but also your entire consciousness,² that you may understand that the way to cosmic initiation is to become involved with those beings of light, that band of holy light ones, who are with me.

I have no intention of arranging an outer polytechnic display. I have no intention of seeking to impress you or your outer minds with the efficacy of my call. I simply call to you tonight - I call to you and I command your spirits free!

And here is what I am going to do: I have asked that an electrode of infinite light energy be formed in the cosmic ethers around you and that that electrode shall be energized and that the energizing of that electrode shall signal the ascent of your souls, in garments of light substance, to our domain.

But what energies do we use? We use the energies of the sacred mantrams that have been uttered here and in all parts of the Far East for thousands and countless thousands of years. The intonation of these mantrams by the sincere and faithful has evoked an enormous response from the cosmic hierarchs themselves on behalf of those followers of our Brotherhood in the Far Eastern part of the world and also many adepts and students of the Light in the West.

Let it be clear, then: We are invoking tonight on your behalf an alchemical experiment of considerable dimension. Let it be clear that we expect the involvement of all of you who are capable of participating in this event so that you will understand that a more than ordinary experience is

¹Lord Maitreya has a retreat, the Focus of Illumination, in the Himalayan Mountains.

²John 13:9.

scheduled for you. But you must participate willingly, for we will not in any manner force you to do anything against your will. But we will certainly assist your divine will in fulfilling in you the fiat of this cosmic moment.

The auspiciousness of this occasion - the call of disciples in the West to our retreat in the East - is an event of considerable importance, for it is experimental in nature and seldom practiced in a group as you see it now being practiced here by our request. We urge you to understand that this electrode is being affixed directly above your crystal cord.³ And when I say this, I want you to understand that it is also extended down from your God Presence until it is touching your aura within one quarter of an inch of your head.

While the angels of record are affixing these magnificent electrodes in place, the great ones in the temples and tabernacles of the Spirit in the Far East are readying themselves for this assault upon the bastions of the West. For it will be done by the winds of the Holy Spirit and it will be conferred upon you, one and all, who will receive it. And you will travel, then, through the cosmic ethers with the speed of light to that place where we are gathered together, that you may hear those chants (if your spiritual ears are opened) that we make to invoke from the Deity those enormous responses that enable this planet to sustain its momentum around the cosmic sun.

Do you understand that I am speaking about those initiations that are transpiring in the souls of the faithful? This is a great occasion for the West. It is the initiating in humanity of certain responses which hitherto required a long novitiate in preparation; but because of our request before the cosmic lords and councils, it has been granted to you tonight - if you are ready to receive it.

If you are not ready, so signify by expressing in your heart that you would rather not receive it, and the angels of record will pass you by. If you are ready to receive it, then prepare yourselves for your anointing by the energies that are being gathered from the four corners of the earth and specifically from the disciples here in the Far East who have prepared themselves at inner levels to serve the needs of humanity by invocation and the spirit of cosmic devotion. For the devotion and the devotional chants that are preparing the platform here are calculated to invoke from the solar system a response that will be in itself an initiation to this planet Earth.

Do you understand that cosmic beings are preparing to anoint the body of the earth? I say to the angels of record: Are all the electrodes fixed in place?

There are three who have not yet received the electrode. We will wait. There seems to be some debate in the minds of two or three people as to whether or not they are worthy of our proffered gift. Let me hasten to assure you that your own beloved Holy Christ Self is worthy.

Now that we have removed the recalcitrance of some in the group, we are prepared to go on with the cosmic experiment. The electrodes of all who desire to receive this transcendental experience are now in place. We are prepared to begin the first release of the charge of our vital energies. Let them flow! [pause] There will be a step-up in the general heat within these rooms. Do not be distressed. This will precede a coolness that will come - and a calmness and a peace and an inner knowing that you will be safely raised and elevated in consciousness until you will be able to experience for yourself the initiation of allowing your consciousness to flow along safe lines of light where transmittal is assured into the domain of the cosmic ones who preside over our temple. [pause]

Now they are beginning the chant.

From the censers they have released the sweet incense.

³... above the crown chakra and over the point of the soft spot of a baby's head. crystal cord: the stream of light that descends from the heart of the I AM Presence, through the Christ Self, to the threefold flame of the heart, sustaining the physical heartbeat. At the end of each embodiment the I AM Presence withdraws the crystal cord, and the threefold flame ascends with the soul, enveloped in the etheric body, to the level of the Holy Christ Self. See Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 232-38, 462, Summit University Press, paperback,

The coolness is beginning.

The calmness is beginning.

The faith is being affixed to the consciousness of the disciples.

The white-robed ones are in place and the flame is upon the altar - the flame of initiation, the flame of purity. Many of the cosmic monks so-called, the devotees of the Spirit (I think you would call them "cosmic monks"), are now trooping into the vast marble chapel we have erected here in the etheric realm in the Himalayas.

[Lord Maitreya chants vowels through the Messenger.]

Come! Let us arise and enter into the temple in the skies over the Himalayas and be at peace.

The formation of the cosmic figure of Kuan Yin is upon the altar. She will soon replace it by her gracious presence and the oil in the lamps of Mercy will be lit.

Let us remember, our brothers and sisters, that cosmic events are transpiring all around us. Let us remember the stairsteps that lead to the stars affixed within the consciousness as holy centers - symbolic in the microcosm but real in the Macrocosm. Let us remember those invisible sun bodies that exist in the universe unknown to any because of the polarization of these bodies dimension-wide.

Let us remember, then, that in the higher spheres of initiation those cosmic associations and affiliations are continuously taking place and that whereas there often rest on the body of humanity upon the earth the afflictions of life as the result of individual karma, in the realm of perfection and purification, the spirit of mankind (often while he sleeps) has the privilege of attending our temples and entering into those rituals of purification and understanding whereby the soul is at last free. In case you are wondering about this transmission tonight, let me assure you that it is being made in the West by telepathy. We are telepathing our words to the brethren in the West whom we have invited to our retreat that they may understand the meaning of our functions as brothers in white.

Let the body no longer, then, be a garment that you desire to wear. Trust the angels who have brought you thus far and realize that they will take care of all of your body functions. If you have not been successful in entering in to the full attunement with your Presence whereby you could actually leave your body, let us say to you that your consciousness can! And therefore, let your consciousness no longer be rooted and wedded to the physical body.

Rise three feet into the air [in consciousness].

Rise ten feet into the air.

Rise above the building fifty feet into the air.

Rise toward the stars one thousand feet into the air.

Move toward the East with the speed of light.

Labor in spiritual things and faint not. Understand that the needs of humanity are very great. Understand that your prayers are heard. Understand that Light can be invoked upon the entire human race.

We will now chant together the ancient chant of the Orient, OM MANI PADME HUM.⁴ Together:

OM MANI PADME HUM OM MANI PADME HUM

OM MANI PADME HUM OM MANI PADME HUM

OM MANI PADME HUM OM MANI PADME HUM

O jewel in the sacred lotus of God's heart, release the love ray to humanity today! Let the love and the strength and the devotion of Almighty God for humanity be felt! Let it be felt first in the

⁴See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 27, p. 210, n. 5.

hearts of the babes that they may receive comfort from God. Let it be felt by the little children that they may receive grace from God. Let it be felt also by their angels, who may receive additional grace from God. Let it be felt by the sacred brothers in white all over the planetary body!

And now I say, in an almost unparalleled request, let it be felt by all mankind according to their highest capacity to receive! The steps are before humanity. The doorway to the temple - "Man, Know Thy-self!"⁵ - is opening. The figure of the Cosmic Christ Self within invokes for all the realization that because they have a divine Mediator - O Lord Most High and Most Holy - that divine Mediator will proclaim to the world:

Lo, I AM thy point of contact with thy God Presence! And I bring to all the temples, viharas, mosques, and places of worship upon the planetary body a special and specific release of the angelic host calculated to make mankind aware of the potential of initiation for all.

Tonight we ask and we pray for this planet Earth the special function of being a world tabernacle. Let us make every atom and cell of the planet to sing! Let us make the hearts of men to cling to their divine garments of light! Let us bring into the world the Hope of the world, the Light of the world, through the universal Christ consciousness. And let us make men to see that there is hope in this tremendous Light.

O Light, intensify!

O Light, intensify!

O Light, intensify!

My invocation has reached the Central Sun, and the Light upon the planetary body is intensifying! It is flowing like a river of light over the planetary body until the very hills are rejoicing! And the hopes of cosmic merriment fill the hearts of the ascended beings who have long served mankind - often without recompense, often without recognition from many. And the angels, the blessed angels, how they have served and how they have given their life!

As you know, at Shigatse a great organ has been created by beloved Kuthumi which he plays for those who are departing from this world and therefore brings to their consciousness the melody and harmony of higher spheres. Tonight I have asked that the great organ at Shigatse be opened to your own inner hearing that you also may receive this great radiance of the giant organ played by your own brother Kuthumi. There will be a pause as we now ask you to listen to the transmittal of the radiation and music from the higher spheres of light through the great organ of the Brotherhood at Shigatse. [pause]

The bell-like tones you hear with inner ears are the communion with far-off worlds. They are the melody of the sacred spheres. They are the consummation of the love of planetary bodies ascended. They are the love of cosmic beings, of archangels and their archeiai, of Elohim and sacred fire beings seldom heard upon this planetary body - composed into a love symphony by your own beloved Kuthumi.

And now, as we draw the curtains of light upon the amphitheater of our retreat in the etheric realm, we ask the angels of record and accompanying angels to guide you safely back to your body consciousness. We ask you, as you arrive very quickly with the speed of light over your focus of light, to descend now from the higher levels of one thousand feet, down to the ten-foot level, down to the three-foot level, once again to return safely to your body consciousness, intact with full breath and full record and memory of this event, wherever the Great Cosmic Law will allow.

And we ask that this be extended also to all who will hear this recording, that they, too, may come to our retreat and our abode, that they may dwell with us in thought and in spirit and invoke in the crucible of human experience those dramatic confrontations that will enable men to see at last the

⁵ "Know Thyself": one of the ancient maxims of the Seven Wise Men of Greece, inscribed on the walls of the pronaos (vestibule) of the Temple of Apollo at Delphi. Also attributed to Plato, Pythagoras, Socrates.

reality and purposes of life, that they will no longer be concerned with the trivial manifestations upon the planet of darkened doings but will understand the awakening of the beautiful Christ consciousness within them.

And now that you have once again returned to human levels, may I extend to you evolving upon this planetary body, from the Far East, from our etheric home of light, a welcome to visit us often in your finer bodies while your physical bodies sleep. And then let your souls awaken within our retreat that you may have the knowledge and the desire and the beautiful concepts we desire to convey to you.

For initiation is the conferment of mantles of accomplishment, of cosmic achievement. Initiation is the personal accomplishment of the soul, one with the Holy Christ Self, wedded to the God Presence and invoking in the human levels of thought and feeling those transcendental experiences which are the forte of our radiance released unto humanity today.

I, Lord Maitreya, lay at your feet my own crown of cosmic achievement as the potential of your own lifestream, as the potential of fulfillment for humanity. For men are intended to be a complete manifestation of the Cosmic Christ in all of the beauty and wonder of solid communion between themselves and the living God.

Know you not that the living God is a living fire, a consummate spiritual being, creative in essence and manifesting and magnifying himself in all ascended and God-free beings? Well, then, beloved hearts, won't you accept him tonight within the forcefield of your own consciousness, within the chalice of your own being, within the strength of your own heart, and within the strength of your own offering of yourself unto the living God!

So, then, there will be born upon the planetary body many wondrous babes, coming at last into the realization of spirituality conferred upon them as a mantle of strength shining in its righteousness that will ultimately do as in the case of Elijah⁶ - transport them in a chariot of living fire into those other octaves of achievement which are before you.

The dawning doorway of our initiation is ever before you! Let none ever forget that magnificent doorway with those beautiful carvings of cosmic crosses upon it. Let them never forget the angels of record who stand to the right and to the left of that doorway, and let them never forget that lamp of cosmic knowledge that is carved just above the lintel itself.

O beloved ones, you are welcome here again and again and again - until at last the refreshment of your souls has gained for you a crown that will not perish from the universe, that is a crown of personal achievement under the aegis of the spiritual Brotherhood and the fraternity of light who are with you now and confer upon you the mantle of our blessing.

May eternal peace abide with you always.

Transfiguring Affirmations by Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ

Taught to Him by Lord Maitreya in His Journey to the Far East

I AM THAT I AM
I AM the open door which no man can shut
I AM the light which lighteth every man
that cometh into the world
I AM the way I AM the truth
I AM the life
I AM the resurrection

⁶II Kings 2:1, 8-15.

I AM the ascension in the light
I AM the fulfillment of all my needs and requirements
of the hour I AM abundant supply poured out upon all life
I AM perfect sight and hearing
I AM the manifest perfection of being
I AM the illimitable light of God made manifest everywhere
I AM the light of the holy of holies
I AM a son of God
I AM the light in the holy mountain of God

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet April 9, 1971, during the Class of the Resurrection Flame in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 39

Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 29, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 39 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - July 29, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXIV

The Cycle of Rebirth

From Shamballa I am come to initiate the cycle of rebirth - of the resurrection in the hearts of those unascended, both in and out of embodiment. I initiate the cycles of rebirth and I part the veil of superstition, of doctrine and intellectual dogma that would prevent the incoming of the souls of light.

I say, let it be shattered this day! Let the all-seeing eye of God appear and let its beacon follow across the land and illumine hearts of mothers and fathers, of parents who have sworn before the altar of Almighty God to sponsor the incoming souls.

I say to the hordes of night: Depart! Depart and go back - and recede into the night and into nothingness. For an era of enlightenment and peace is upon us by the authority of the Buddha. And so, let the flame blaze around the planet the power of resurrection, the power of Easter morning, the power of the risen Christ.

Initiations must come to all and they come as a gathering of the fires of the heart and as a gathering of the solar fires and the meeting thereto of the microcosm and the Macrocosm. As the fire descends from Above, the fire must rise from below; and in the all-seeing eye of God is the merging of the flame of God and the flame of man.

And so, I say: Watch and keep the flame, for the hour of the descent of the Paraclete is nigh. Therefore, the initiation that leads thereto is upon you.

Be not afraid, precious hearts. Let the flow of the Cosmic Mother sweep through the planet, through your being. Let the winds of the Holy Spirit and the fire of the Father also merge in your consciousness - and become the Christ!

Let the mighty sword of Maitreya descend now by the power of ten thousand angels to shatter the condemnation leveled upon the heads of the sons and daughters of God. Let the Lord of Hosts and the thousands upon the hillsides of the world, the angels gathered to do his bidding, come forth now.

There is hope in the heart of every ascended being this day. There is hope in the heart of the Buddha. Let there be hope in your hearts also. Let there be a reflection of the divine hope among the devotees. Let the threefold flame expand and let the fire of rebirth kindle within you your own divine blueprint and the scepter of your authority to bring in the golden age.

Nothing is impossible unto you, for all power in heaven and earth is given unto you who have sworn to uphold the principles of the Christ. This is the hour when victory shall strike. This is the hour of the completion of the cycle. As one cycle finishes, another begins and the momentum of the wave of light carries those who are tethered to the course of the divine will to their ultimate victory.

The responsibility for the majority of lightbearers is upon you - the majority of lightbearers who are in embodiment. Respond, therefore, to the holy communion of the saints and move forward to conquer the age.

I, Maitreya, have set the cycles of initiation - not only for the devotees, but for an entire planet, its elementals, the angelic hosts, and even those fallen angels who lurk among you seeking to sow tares in the garden of mankind's consciousness. They shall not succeed; their cycles have been arrested. See to it, then, that you perceive the moment to gather the tares, to separate the wheat therefrom and to burn the tares,¹ for there is a cosmic moment and a timing for everything.

Now is the time, then, to separate and to clear the debris, to call for the transmutation of all that would impede the free flow of the all-seeing eye of God in mankind. For even though their bodies are bowed down with the burdens of karma, of wrong food, of superstition, of pornographic art - though they be weighted in sin, still the momentum of the Light is greater, still the momentum of the Christ within the heart is able to break through and to show mankind the way - to open their eyes! open their eyes! open their eyes!

And so, from the hand of Alpha and Omega comes forth this day the edict for the opening of the eyes of mankind. I say, then, master the cycles of precipitation and stand in the center of the all-seeing eye of God. Master the precipitation of the threefold flame in the four lower bodies and stand fast,² dedicated to the high calling of the sons and daughters of God.

For this is the hour when victory shall strike, and this is the hour when you shall see that victory delivered unto the mental belt and then into the emotions and finally into the physical stature of the inhabitants of this planet. Stand fast and you shall see the victory of the LORD's hosts.

I, Maitreya, salute you this day in the bonds of the sacred fire in the name of the living Christ. And with great affection for my son Jesus, whom I overshadowed in his final embodiment, I impart to you the grace which I gave unto him. I impart to you the words, the wisdom, the understanding, and the power to go forth in the name of God on the highways and the byways to preach the gospel of the everlasting kingdom.

So let it be. For I have pledged before Alpha and Omega to overshadow each one of you and every soul who is dedicated to the spreading abroad of the teachings of the ascended masters. I will be with you.

Remember, then, to call unto me and to make yourselves congruent with the consciousness of your Christ Self, of Jesus, of my own momentum, and especially with the heart of Lord Buddha - Lord Gautama, who radiates the love of the Father/Mother God unto you all. Turn toward Shamballa, as you would turn toward the East, and salute the flame-fire of his heart each day. Make contact with the Father ray that you might receive that ray in the crucible of your being, the chalice which is the Mother ray.

So be the full manifestation of God-awareness in this hemisphere and upon this globe, and watch and see how we will work a wondrous work through you, one and all.

Let us be up and doing, then. To the victory! Ho!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

¹Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

²I Cor. 16:13; Gal. 5:1; Phil. 1:27; 4:1; I Thess. 3:8; II Thess. 2:15.

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, March 12, 1972, in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Chapter 40

Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 5, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 40 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 5, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXV

The Temple of Your Heart

Children of one Father, I greet you in the holy name of the preparatory vibration to your investiture with the grace of divine Christhood. For the world waits for the dawn, for the renaissance of our love. And our love is overwhelmingly made manifest to each of you according to your faith.

I, Maitreya, come to you this night in God's holy name to kindle and to quicken your consciousness and the vibratory action thereof, that you may be a new creature in Christ, in the consciousness and awareness of who and what you are.

We have called you forth out of the land of bondage, out of the darkness into the Light. And beloved hearts, what we long to see manifest in all of the student body - those who are devoted to the unfailing Light of the Christ - is an increase and step-up in the level of the radiance of your own God Presence as it manifests already in your world, but now more fully as you admit it into the sacred precinct of your own God-centered will.

We say: Let the will stand forth and devote itself upon the altar of fealty to the perfection of your God Presence and to the great cosmic release of that ineffable Light which your own beloved I AM Presence is manifesting both now and always, because you are the Light in the eye of God! You are a blessed part of cosmos, of the creative manifestation of universal perfection.

When you call forth your perfection, do so with the authority of Almighty God. For who shall act for you if not yourself, your True Self - that portion of divine manhood which is wholly devoted to the release of the perfection of your Presence in your own practical daily life?

Beloved ones, when you pray, "Give us this day our daily bread," is it not because you expect that daily bread to be made manifest? Well, then, is it not time for each one to recognize at last that the cosmic hour has struck, that all mankind should come into such sweet consonance and perfection as to make them truly brothers in manifestation?

What is it in the world, save Antichrist, that causes brother to sever connection with brother and spreads abroad in the world the shroud of separation and darkness? What is it that draws mankind into the universal magnet of cosmic harmony but your own God Presence? The magnet of your Presence is manifest here now!

I speak to you as a father. I speak to you as a brother. I speak to you as one who has gone on before but who is with you still, because the flame of your true cosmic identity is ablaze within the center of your being. And because that flame is there, I am there also - as is every other ascended

being and the universal embodiment of the perfection of the whole God-panoply of manifestation. All are there in the chambers and the recesses of your heart - those beautiful vaulted regions where the power of expansion dwells.

Do you not know that the temple of your heart is the doorway to the love of God? that the great love ray in manifestation literally pours forth to inundate the entire world with that indwelling love for the universal Christ which will change the face and complexion of mankind until they wear upon their face, as within their heart, the smile of God - a smile that is as the smile upon the face of a little child who is willing to walk through the darkness and tremble not, for he knows that on the other side of the darkness - of this current region of infamy which mankind call temporary life - he will find the Light, if he be constant to his trust which God has placed in him, as God is also constant to his trust?

Then, you see, on the other side the beautiful Light that shall never be extinguished shall manifest not only for yourselves but for all mankind. And what a bonanza! What a gift of cosmic love when humanity are gathered together - the entire family of nations under one divine regent, under the living omni- presence of the Son of God.

The time is now when mankind must commence the gathering together for a cosmic purpose. And when we come together with you as we are now doing, it is not alone that we come; for we come also with myriad hosts of angelic beings. And we come also with the great hosts of heaven, the ascended masters' consciousness, to renovate your hearts, to create a renaissance of hearts that men may once again realize the power of cosmic vision!

What is cosmic vision if it is not the ability to perceive? And it is by your new perceptions of your new reality, of your new investiture which the universe has put upon you, that you will begin to perceive at last that you are a new creature in Christ - one who is no longer like unto his former self, being changed from glory unto glory even as by the Spirit of the LORD.¹

For the Cosmic Truth that is with you is the omnipresence of God. It comes into your heart as though it were a tiny babe and then it begins the expansion process, for God within you grows within you. God matures within you as you grow up in the understanding of the compassion of your Presence for every part of life.

Life is one. And when men are admitted to the sacred precincts of the Great White Brotherhood, when they come into that sacrosanct area, the holy ground upon which we tread, they will be, each one, a different person. For the vibratory quality of the sacred law of the sacred fire which is within your heart now ablaze will lead you and guide you across the desert sands - the emptiness of life, the failures in life, and the weaknesses of life - to the time of your greatest strength, the time of a new beginning, the time of the dawn, the time when the sun of the eternal Presence comes up with the thunder of God to make you aware of the newness of life in a new and living way.

Why is it, beloved ones, that men and women created in His image, endowed with His power and His ability, are so prone to allow themselves to become pitiful creatures of happenstance and circumstance, learning from one another what is not the will of God or the wisdom of God but what is in reality the corruption of the divine image?

Do you think, beloved ones, that when you are admitted to our presence in the holy mountain and you stand before the great Lords of Karma, you will be able to hide those activities which you have performed that were not actually in unity with God? I do not think so.

So, dear hearts, recognize the need to be able to raise yourself and to rid yourself of those unwanted qualities of darkness and deceit which are the hypocrisy of the present time. For contemporary man has often carried out in secret that which he would never do openly, and this has occurred throughout the entire historical stream.

¹II Cor. 3:18; Rom. 8:18.

We come, then, to make you aware of the great panacea of the universal 'Christ-I-AM-ity', the great power of universal forgiveness - the power that reaches out to the very point in your heart that is the altar stone of your heart to place there that living flame which will impart to each one, in the name of the living God, the quality of infinite mercy and the forgiveness of sins.

We are eager. God is eager. All of heaven is eager! The angelic hosts are ready and they wait to bring to you the sweet oil of forgiveness that will change every thought in your life to a constructive one, that will change every quality of feeling in your feeling world into a feeling of divine and infinite devotion.

Devotion is like a sweet oil, it is like a sweet incense. It rises before the face of God. It brings the flowers of devotion and the sacred white ash into manifestation in man, that he may understand that some in every age, if they would be faithful to the great Cosmic Truth, could be made ready for the ascension in that manner where their entire body would also ascend.

We want you to understand that we have prepared the best gifts for you - that these are like the lightning that cometh out of the East and goeth unto the West.² For the mounting crescendo of cosmic love that is the result of mankind's devotion for higher things may not appear to be a reality in the world, for many today do not reveal their cosmic affiliations with our Brotherhood. We find many who desire instead to maintain that anonymity (that quality of life wherein they remain anonymous to all) in which they do not tell all they know - in some cases, not even one iota! And yet, at the same time, blessed hearts, there are those who must speak the Truth unto mankind.

We say unto you that we love you all in whatsoever state you are in. For we do not see you as though you were deeply mired in those elements of human sin, but instead we see you raised to the great cosmic head of universal Christhood, the universal Spirit that was manifest in Jesus. We see the crown of thorns which humanity still presses into the heads of one another and into the head of the living Christ. They do this in ignorance, and we cry out today as in days of old, "Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do!" Let this be your cry also, and let it be a cry of mercy.

"Let forgiveness and love and mercy be unto all generations of them that fear me and love my name," God has said.³ And we who have become the embodiment of all that He is also echo and reecho in the chambers of our minds and our hearts those sacred words and that sacred feeling that is the great spirit of cosmic openness that goeth forth into the world creating newness of life and opportunity for every child of God.

For humanity today, in their era of darkness, are often suspicious and they doubt the very powers of Life that gave them birth. They do not understand how Life today manifests. They do not understand what great pathos there is in the universe, that is the Spirit that spoke of old in the Master Jesus when he said: O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how often would I have gathered you together, even as a hen gathers her young, and ye would not, O ye would not!⁴ The lamentations of the Spirit of God are the outcry in time itself against those ill deeds that are carried out by some men without understanding and without grace.

The cosmic fires burn. The cosmic flame blazes. And the great grace of God is carried from the snow upon the mountains down to the cities of the plain, that all men may break this sacred bread in God's name, that they may understand his grace and his love as their own, that they may understand that his grace and love even today does atone for all that man has done, for all that man does. And yet, we provide a new and a living way through his flesh - through the flesh that you wear! For in reality, you have also entered into the kingdom, the cosmic die is struck, and the divine image is perpetuated in yourself.

Deep within the chalice of your heart you will find the replica of the God flame, as in the fiery

²Matt. 24:27; Luke 17:24.

³Exod. 20:6; Deut. 5:10, 29; 6:2, 3, 24; 7:9; Pss. 33:18; 34:7, 9; 103:11-13, 17, 18; Luke 1:50.

⁴Matt. 23:37; Luke 13:34.

furnace when the Christ appeared with Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego - one like unto the Son of God, and they beheld him. And no smoke nor harm came unto them and they emerged free and unscathed from the flame.⁵ So will mankind do today if they will but understand the meaning and purpose of the perpetuation of the flame! For the meaning and perpetuation of the flame is so that man may still enter in.

Ho! Everyone that thirsteth: Come and drink.⁶ Do you understand that the waters of Life are for all? Who are those who deny humanity that for which they also thirst in their souls? Who are those who deny themselves that which indeed will make them whole? Who are those who deny themselves the great power of infinite freedom to sit upon the throne - the three-in-one radiance of the eternal Godhead made manifest within the chalice of their own beings?

Let all come to that understanding, then, where they can lay down their frustrations, their feelings of separation, and that which for far too long has kept them in a separate, unevolved or unevolving state. We are concerned with the evolvment of mankind! We are concerned with those cosmic initiations that will cause men to rise in consciousness and not remain wedded to the same old decaying concepts, which in many cases are the breaking up of crystals which are not of the Light. For the crystallization of various activities within mankind has created that hardness of heart and hardness of being which prevents the manifestation within them of the divine image!

We come to you tonight with that sternness in our being - which means that those of you who profess that you would continue upon the spiritual path, upon finding the great Tree of Life that is in the midst of the Garden,⁷ should also recognize the dynamic role which you ought to play as you accept the garments of God as your own.

Mankind have no right to be untrue to this Presence of God that is so true to them. They have no right to be faithless when God has invested so much of his faith in them. The perfection of our Presence, the indwelling radiance in the human tents, is encamped round about those that fear him from all generations unto this present one.

O mankind, as there is a great gathering together of the family of nations, as there is a great gathering together and a kindling of the hearts of people, will you recognize your own role in supporting the Light expansion in the domain of mankind? Understand how many are gathered together in the marts of commerce, in the theaters of entertainment, and in the world.

Will you understand how many strange images are being flashed to mankind upon the television screens of the world? And will you understand at last, O blessed humanity, how the great teachings of the ascended masters ought to also vie with them and create in those who still thirst for righteousness, who hunger for righteousness, the desire that they should be full?

For who has brought you here, in the name of God! Why are you here? Why were you brought before us, save that you might find your place in the immortal realms? You were not brought here simply for a little entertainment this evening. You were brought here that you might understand that measure of your cosmic devotion that will kindle the God flame within your own heart and mind, that you may function as a divine emissary in the realm of form to carry that God flame unto your fellowmen.

For when we speak of "breaking the bread," we mean just that - that each crumb of the loaf of heaven should be carried thither and yon as by the wind of the Holy Spirit until those in the uttermost parts of the earth are able at last to enter into our kingdom. For the kingdom of God is for those of the north, the east, the west, and the south. And the flame of God comes from the land of the north; and yet, as the lightning cometh from the East and goeth unto the West, so shall the coming of the Son of man be.

⁵Dan. 3:8-30.

⁶Isa. 55:1; John 4:14; 7:37; Rev. 7:16, 17.

⁷Gen. 2:9; 3:22, 24; Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14.

Let the Light from the East arise in your heart. Let the dawn of Cosmic Truth speak to you as never before, and understand: With what measure of devotion you give unto the Eternal One, you shall also receive from his own hand.⁸

Mankind come with a farthing and leave with a farthing. When they come with the allness of their being, they find the great cosmic kindling within every cell, the multiplicity of the flame of Life in every cell, the energizing of mankind with that great cosmic verve which brings them awareness and the cosmic stimulation which we desire to see played upon you tonight because we flash forth our flame in your midst.

If we step up the vibratory action in these rooms, will you permit it? Will you consent to it? We ask you in the name of heaven, for by your answer we shall determine the great level of our expansiveness in your midst. We will give you an outpouring of the cosmic love of God that we invoke for you now - all of you who consent. We invoke it and we say, "Let it be done!"

O cosmic angels of the sacred fire, gather, then, from every corner of the universe those blessings which compose a cosmic cornucopia, a release of our infinite love in the name of God that shall enthuse mankind with the reality of God and see that he no longer gropes in blindness for the great cosmic hand that reaches through the dark, that commands his life, his virtue, and his cosmic strength to arise.

We say: Arise in the God flame and recognize who you are! Recognize the staunchness of your ability to defend the cosmic law with every drop of your life which is within you:

For the cosmic law
Is an essence white,
An essence bright,
An essence clean,
An essence pure.
It comes to view
And makes secure
The God in man
That makes him pure!

We ask you, then, in the mighty name of the eternal Presence to receive our blessing and to understand that it shall always continue each day of your life and forever, as you enter into that realm of praise to your own Mighty I AM God Presence and call unto your Christ Self and unto me, Maitreya, that you might receive the blessing of the Light made manifest now and forever through you who become the tabernacles of witness, the tabernacles of grace - an oasis in the desert of humankind -

To whom is given
A white stone⁹ within your heart,
The flame of Life that does impart
Grace for every problem,
Strength for every weakness,
Beauty for all human ugliness,
And the finality of the grace of security
In the foreverness of Infinity.

I, Maitreya, have spoken. And out of the Light have I sent forth more Light. It is your Light I have used - the Light of your God Presence. Will you receive it and be free?

⁸Matt. 7:2; Mark 4:24; Luke 6:38.

⁹Rev. 2:17.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet March 31, 1972, during the Class of Resurrection Lightning in Santa Barbara, California. The next dictation in the series by Lord Maitreya, given May 14, 1972, on the Sons and Daughters of Dominion is printed in the Keepers of the Flame Lessons.

Chapter 41

Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 12, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 41 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 12, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXVI

Break Ye the Bread of Life

Destiny thunders, beloved hearts. To each mind comes forth the recognition of purpose, veiled as a thrust of deification manifesting in form but holding before the gaze of all the realm of God-ideation - divine action manifesting for all, to all; Light shining in darkness that darkness may comprehend and be born anew, fresh from the Mind of God as an onward-moving being crowned with the crown of immortality.

For life that at times holds so much frustration for the evolving monad is in reality a great testing ground where is born anew universal virtue, encapsulated momentarily in form, only to rise as the form is broken; and the spirit itself, in its magnificent thrust for reality, is able to once again capture from the Mind of God-in-action that which once was the whole life of each individual - when that individual in the unmanifest state was dwelling and awaiting its moment in what you have termed the "limelight" of human action, human selfhood, human thought, and human feeling.

I, Maitreya, come to you this day, speaking unto you and unto all mankind of the blessed awareness that can be recaptured by the heart and mind that yearns to find renewal, to reach upward, bringing once again into view the domain of reality and possibility, knowing full well (as ye all ought to know) that endless possibility is to be found in the kingdom of God.

The kingdom of heaven is a kingdom of abundance, a kingdom of understanding, and a kingdom of overcoming! If you had already succeeded in overcoming, you would not be here in the land of mortal living, but rather in the realm of awareness of the immortals who already know that they are immortal and participate in the rituals of the Spirit rather than in the rituals of the dust in form.

Mankind, then, ought never to allow themselves to be bored, to enter into a state of frustration or doubt or fear, but rather to allow the wings of the heart and the mind to soar upward in thought and feeling to where divine purpose is fulfilled purpose. It is not enough to be hearers of the Word alone, but doers also - men and women of action who understand the meaning of right action and the avoidance of those vulgarities of mind and heart which pull downward rather than upward.

Through the skeins of the fabric of the sun, through airiness, lightness, joy, music, and that positivity of mind that believes in the thrust for a purpose, man will pass through every test and trial victoriously and forgo even a taste of those pleasures which mankind deem so magnificent -

When in reality they are only the fulfillment, in many cases, of immaturity and child-mindedness without the freedom which the true child mind bears as it also receives with such happiness the

currents of the Mind of God that, like electrical energy flowing forth from the fountain of the mind and heart, speak of renewal and that which God has bequeathed unto man of himself and of the hushed breath of hope that, like a sweet and pure white flower, is in its daintiness reminiscent of the love of God for the temporal man -

That he be raised into the image of the Eternal; that he be raised into the image free from struggle and strife; that he receive the crown of immortal life and understand that all that he has esteemed so dear of this world is often but a frustration and a weight that brings a soul to a state of heaviness and despair -

Whereas the joyous fountain of abundant life gushing forth within the mind and heart could become a cleansing agent to purify each monadic expression for its own blessed reunion with the crystal flowing fountain of cosmic immortality and rushing joy that is a divine effervescence.

O hearts of light, in these moments of testing when here through the veil of flesh mankind are often bereft, by reason of their own stupidity, of the very comforts they need and require, I say to you: Look up and live! - which means: Behold God and the fount of Truth. Break the bread of cosmic reason and be once again filled with the light of ten thousand suns!

For the victory of the Light will not occur by reason of man's mere wish or whimsy! The fountain of Life will be born once again in mankind by reason of the invincibility of his faith, by reason of the willing commitment of himself unto the cosmic trail that is not necessarily covered with the dust of glory, but often with the weariness of men as they have struggled in themselves momentarily to seek for the will of God and the passions of cosmic righteousness.

And while you travel that beautiful trail sometimes fraught with mortal suffering, heed ye well the thread of opportunity. And understand that it is a fragile thing - to be broken with ease in a moment or to be rendered like unto a cable of solid steel. For the steely white power of the cosmic light can gird your mind and heart unto God, and no man can take thy crown.¹

Free yourself, then, from the sense of worldly obligations that are not the will of God, but bear in mind - and bear it well in mind - that certain responsibilities are given to man that he may learn of the divine plan. And be not hasty to judge, but rather willing to follow the pathway that leads to divine understanding and the fruit of the Spirit that leads to right action. For only by right action and right thought and right feeling can man come at last to the feet of God-virtue and God-loveliness where the soul, molded by the character of the universal God, bearing the loftiness of his imprint, will hold itself by the power of infinite example visible to those who have eyes to see and patiently wait for the world's maturity and recognition of infinite love.

For by the thrust of God's love shall mankind be raised

And by the thrust of God's love shall mankind be praised,

For only in God's love can mankind be raised.

Let not, then, the discouraging aspects of self-love, of selfishness, and of human miasma cloud your mind from beholding the glory of God in your own face. For as you raise yourself through the Christ consciousness into the domain of the divine image, those sacrifices which now seem to be sacrifices will melt in an instant by the fervent heat of your love and will seem only as infinite joys.

The bread of Life requires breaking and dissemination, and many children of the Sun require assimilation of the body of God, the bread of his substance, the cup of his spiritual conquests. Will ye drink of it? Then know that drink of it ye must, for none shall escape. And because none escape, none shall escape the glow-ray of God.

Therefore, the divine charisma will bless you all. The afflatus of your heart will be given to all in due course of time as all fulfill the steps of the Christ consciousness, becoming followers of that

¹Rev. 3:11; I Pet. 5:4.

which - while for some may seem afar off and for others as that which is nigh - is still the brilliant diamond of universal grace, illumining all within their heart and making for them a place where none can ever part. For all become infinitely children of initiation finding their place within the heart of God. I, Maitreya, unfurl before your gaze the banner of my love. It is written: I AM the Amen, the first and the last - He that liveth and was dead.² In you I have become as dead. In you shall I be raised. Break ye the bread of Life.

Perusha.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet on Sunday, June 11, 1972, in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

²Rev. 1:8, 11, 18; 21:6; 22:13.

Chapter 42

Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 19, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 42 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 19, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXVII

The Star of Initiation

O ye who have descended from the Sun as living flames aborning, let your hearts rejoice at this moment that the infinite Love that has given you life has also given you the potential breadth in life whereby you will be enabled, one and all, to fulfill the journey now before you.

You may pause and refresh yourselves in consciousness and renew your spirit. For life has trials and chastenings which are intended but your life is hid with Christ in God.¹

The beauty and perfection of inner spheres is an experience so vast and so grand in which all shall share when they come to that blessed moment when they are able at last to cast aside the veil of flesh, the veil of the carnal mind and those outer conditions which do not warrant their receiving the fullness of heavenly grace at this specific moment if they are not ready to yield their total self to that divine grace - the grace of the Universal which gave them birth in the beginning.

O how great is the love of God! How infinite the passions of his wisdom and the development and unfoldment in mankind of those strengths to overcome temptations. For the valor of God is beyond finite capacity. It is a spiritual afflatus - a radiation of hope to all who receive it!

And there are many here who hunger and thirst after righteousness. That they may be filled is our prayer. And we say this with the passion of the Divine - he whom men call Father - Abba, Father - who in reality is the Holy One of Israel, the God of the whole earth, he who established the pinnacles and foundations of initiation.

The stabilization of the heart of man is the work of God but it is performed perforce by many facilities and universal services of which many know not. Men are concerned with the cup rather than the liquid light of universal purpose, that they may receive from that cup the sacred vessel - the vessel made sacred by the Light that is within.

Do each of you not stand by the grace and love of your own master God Presence? Well, beloved ones, will you understand, then, that the grace of God is the power that is catalytic, that will produce the miracle of the vibrant spark of divine will - functional in all and establishing in all the kingdom of God as a tiny mustard seed that shall grow and flourish until even the birds of the air shall come and nest in the branches thereof?²

¹Col. 3:3.

²Matt. 13:31, 32; Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18, 19.

For locked in the concept of universal expansion is the divine life, the abundant Life: "I AM come that ye might have Life and that more abundantly!"³ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of them who preach the gospel of peace and bring glad tidings of good things to all people.⁴

I am Maitreya, initiator to the veiled soul within each one of you. For the soul, as the clouds of the sky cover the sun, does from time to time prove itself to play hide-and-seek with men. Bear in mind, beloved ones - and I speak the words of wisdom's counsel - that many of you have gone out and linked yourselves throughout the ages with your own will - a will that has proved sovereign in your lives, that has directed you from time to time to walk even in the way of whimsy and has denied you the power and beauty, the glory and joy of the kingdom.

The time of summoning is ever at hand through the process of initiation, for by the fires of initiation is the soul of man kindled and all ablaze with hope and glory. Yet the dark specter of mankind's returning karma comes, then, for redemption when the light of the soul is kindled, because at that hour the sustaining, mounting momentum of universal radiance and hope is able to meet the needs of each soul. God tempers the wind to the shorn lamb of each man's identity, and his love is found even in his chastening and the hopes that he bears to the heart even in those darker moments when mankind seem momentarily to have lost hope.

I have observed through the years, through the centuries, and through the eternal sky a vision of each one of you. Some may say, "Your work is the work of dealing with the masters." May I say that, albeit afar off, the little flowers also bloom upon the sky-periphery of the being of all!

May I say that no one is out of sight, for no one is without the linear scope of measurement. And all are measured, and all are judged, and all are given experience, and all are given opportunity, and all are given the cup of joy. And all may feel those selfsame experiences that were the happenings in the lives of the masters throughout the ages.

For God is born in the most humble as in the great of the world. And who are the great of the world but those whom God has blessed, saying:

Come up higher and I will raise you into Light,
For I am manifest in you all!
Veiled in your flesh, I stand!
Veiled in your consciousness, I AM!
I am yours to command when ye command aright.

For righteousness covers the earth, and righteousness is the robe of God - the pure white robe you wear at inner levels, if you will - the robe you may esteem, the robe you may gather to your heart with these fervent applications that invoke from the heart of God for all mankind grace and hope and love, vibrating not in the level of human consciousness or in the dark miasma of mankind's being, but vibrating because the universal Spirit of Love and the laws of Life and Light are resident within you. For you have invoked it. If you do not invoke it, although it is there, you may not move in it nor even perceive it.

When Christ declared long ago in Palestine, "Ye are full of dead men's bones!"⁵ it was a witness to the calumny of the carnal mind. Those who are wise will understand, then, that those dark spirits cast down to the earth long ago have ever sought - through economics, through education, and through political manipulation - to stimulate mankind toward dark deeds and doings.

Those who would place religion into the rubble pile are those who do not understand that true religion of the heart which makes its own specific application to the Deity and passes through the

³John 10:10.

⁴Isa. 52:7; Nah. 1:15; Rom. 10:15.

⁵Matt. 23:27.

chain of cosmic initiations. These are already unfolded in the trackless air as the magnificent pathway that mankind can find and thereby resolve a host of human difficulties. Thus, he can raise himself literally by his own bootstraps at the same time that he is tethered to the infinite love of God through the crystal cord and his personal contact with the angelic hosts so near to the heart of God.

Mankind fear that they may believe the lie and be damned; and yet, so it has been said.⁶ But let all understand that the Truth is the Christ of being, not a jumble of words or a heap of concepts. The Truth, the Christ of your being, is the Light, and the Light is above and beyond all words! It is a vibratory quality which you may hold within the chalice of your being and recognize thereby the passions of God.

Hence, I take you and charge you this night, in the name of the LORD God of hosts, into that spirit of high regard for His being. Come with me a moment into the Light and consider yourselves no longer embodied in form. Free spirits, immortal and blessed, you stand, then, beholding through the eye of God all the pains of the world. Then stop to realize that the true meaning behind the monadic expression of yourselves, each one, is the star of your own manifestation of the universal Light, eternally lovely.

The star of your being - the star of the nativity of your being - this is the star of initiation that opens unto you a new world full of hope and the drama that is unfolded as the curtain of the universe swings wide and reveals to you those white wings of hope that will bear you high and in the bearing will release to you unprecedented power to overcome all things and stand in the temple of the living God as one who is devoted to His purposes upon earth! "As Above, so below." The Hermetic axiom has well established itself not only in the Egyptian civilization, but throughout all of those civilizations that manifested in the Fertile Crescent and were then carried throughout the earth by the command of the Christ: Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel unto every creature!⁷ All creatures great and small were able to summon those concepts of divine hope and delight that are the summum bonum of each man's being that will summon for him newness of life and newness of hope.

Will ye this night, then, not by the will of man - not by the established will of man - but by the will of God as part and parcel of your initiatory experiences, establish yourself in the will and the love of God to be an overcomer and a pillar in the temple of God?

Do you realize the wondrous manifestation of the light of the nativity of Bethlehem's star shining now two thousand years hence? Will you, then, frame yourselves as that child placed within the manger of God's heart and summon the will of God to shine two thousand years hence into the future? Will you regard your life as a sacred trust of infinite capacity, infinite joy, and infinite doing? - I AM the will of God in action here!

Will you see what the power and passion of universal love harnessed to the divine will can produce of a miracle sense within your minds, within your beings, within your bodies, within your life and the chambers of the lives of all mankind? Will you understand that there is hope for the world, that the world can be changed, that the darkness can be extinguished, that the darkness can be burned, that out of the Word - the living Word by which even the earth itself may be caused to tremble - mankind may understand the natural expression of the Spirit of God and the overcoming power that shall reach out from all hearts to all hearts as an activity of cosmic love and cosmic will?

Thus do ministering angels come to you this night. For as I am speaking to you, what might almost be conceived of as a Magellanic Cloud is appearing in the consciousness of many. And although it comes from afar, it shall draw nigh to you throughout this class and shall establish in you a concept of your cosmic initiations to come.

I am Maitreya, yet I offer you the mantle of my love this night. Will you wear my cloak? Will you

⁶II Thess. 2:11, 12.

⁷Matt. 24:14; 28:19, 20; Mark 13:10; 16:15; Rev. 14:6.

wear the mantle of light which I now allow to slip from my shoulders unto yours (if you will accept it) and become one of us? - one who is now embodied upon the planet encased in a mold of flesh and yet filled with the abundance of the Spirit's power and victory to serve God as one who is endowed of old with the power to smite the waters and they shall open.⁸ And what are the "waters" but the power of human emotion and human thoughts?

Mankind's thoughts, then, mankind's feelings, mankind's expression will have no power to hurt you "in all my holy mountain,"⁹ saith the LORD. For by the process of initiation, mankind shall find the stairsteps that lead them above the stars and beyond into those infinite capacities of the Spirit that shall kindle in all a flame, a burning bush that appeared as of old to Moses¹⁰ and saith unto you this day: I AM THAT I AM. OM TAT SAT. I AM THAT I AM. OM TAT SAT. I AM THAT I AM.

Ye are one with God as you offer yourselves and as heaven accepts. In the name of infinite grace, I bless you and seal you in a heart of light by which the initiatic process, once started, becomes an onward movement across the paths of heaven that express beauty, power, and love, world without end.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet June 30, 1972, during Freedom's Miracle Conference in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

⁸II Kings 2:8, 14.

⁹Isa. 11:9; 65:25; Ezek. 20:40; Joel 3:17; Zech. 8:3.

¹⁰Exod. 3:1-4, 14.

Chapter 43

Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 26, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 43 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - August 26, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXVIII

A Golden Scroll of the Solar Lords

I speak for the hierarchy of Light. And I speak for the Christ incarnate in every man, woman, and child evolving upon Terra.

I, Maitreya, come from the Court of the Sacred Fire and from the Great Central Sun. I come bearing witness of Alpha and Omega and I come with a golden scroll in my hand.

I stand before you this night, people of Atlanta, people of America, people of the world. I come to read you the scroll of the Solar Lords, for they have declared this day that Divine Opportunity should show her face once again in this hour of travail, in this time of testing.

I unroll the scroll that is written upon with golden letters of living fire:

To you, sons and daughters of the Most High who have chosen to go forth into time and space to expand the power, the wisdom, and the love of my being, I proclaim this hour as the hour of triumph for the golden opportunity of the Divine Feminine. And I send forth my messenger Maitreya, the Cosmic Christ, to initiate the spirals of the resurrection of the culture of the Divine Mother.

Here in this ancient focus of light where so long ago that flame blazed forth, here upon this point in space and time, I send forth the unity of purpose and the fire of my heart. It is a golden ball of precipitated fire. You would consider it a tiny acorn in the sense that within this ball is the fiery purpose of the unfoldment of that divine culture which this day we declare is once again resurrected in the plane of Mater.

This golden ball is like a skein of light from which each one may draw a portion of the pattern of the divine culture. And as the essence of the sacred fire is taken in, absorbed by each one who dedicates himself in this hour to the resurrection of the culture of the Mother, so he shall become, in essence, worthy to bear the flame of the Cosmic Mother, of the Divine Feminine.

The essence of the golden ball is nourishment for the soul, is tutoring for the heart. It is that liquid light condensed in form that will pulsate as a mighty focus of light for all who reach out to become more than they are, knowing that the full potential of the Godhead is truly within each one.

I seal this scroll, according to mortal time, September 3, 1972, and I set the hour of the fulfillment of the Cult of the Mother. As is given unto man a time and a time, and a time and a half a time,¹ so I say, there is an allotment of energy - an energy cycle and a spiral that can be fulfilled - that, if

¹Dan. 12:7; Rev. 12:14.

it is accomplished in the Victory, will be the foundation for the physical manifestation of the golden age.

I seal this by and with the authority of the Almighty.

Precious hearts, the scroll is signed, Alpha.

I am now rolling the scroll once again in the form in which it was handed to me. It is tied with a golden thread. And I, Maitreya, will retain this scroll until the fulfillment of its prophecy, until the time is fulfilled for the physical manifestation of the cult-UR - the cultivation of Light within you, each one.²

People of Atlanta, America, and the world, you do not know entirely in your outer minds, or sense even now, the significance of this scroll. You do not realize, perhaps, that it is because you as individuals here and in the world at large have dedicated yourselves already to the ascendancy of the Divine Feminine, of the Motherhood of God, that this declaration has come forth.

It is the face of Opportunity. For once a fiat has gone forth from the Almighty it means that the torch is passed. It means that there are some who have been found worthy to carry that torch. It means there are some who have taken vows at inner levels to bear the burden of the dross that sets itself against that torch, that arrays itself against that Light within the depths of the human consciousness and the caverns of the carnal mind.

Do you understand that the initial joy, the rejoicing of the receiving of the power of Light from the All-Father, must be compensated for by you in action? You must compensate for that energy release by going forth to do the works of God. This is the hour when works are important. For it is the hour of the triumph of the Holy Spirit in the physical plane. Therefore Jesus said, "My Father worketh hitherto, and I work."³

The fiat marks the initiation of a cycle but the fulfillment of that cycle rests with the endeavors of men. I urge you to take upon yourself the burden of Light and of responsibility. For the call of the hour is great, the need of the hour is great, the fields are white to the harvest.

It behooves us, one and all working together - the ascended hosts of Light, the unascended body of devotees - to determine that the banner of Maitreya, which is the banner of the Cosmic Christ, shall not be let down in this age; that the banner of the Cosmic Virgin shall not be let down; that men and women and children shall rally together to proclaim the virtue of the divine art, the divine music, the divine culture of integrity and honor, of justice in business, in commerce, in all dealings with the nations and among the nations, all exchanges between the states.

For, precious hearts of Light, it is the grace and the comfort of the Mother Flame that is needed. It is the warmth of love between peoples, the kindness extended to all. This is the beginning of the culture of the Mother Flame.

I bring to you now the vibratory frequency of the Divine Feminine within myself. For the Divine Feminine is the highest aspect of each man, each woman, each child. It is the polarity in Matter of the Divine Mother and it brings to fruition the masculine counterpart in each one.

Let then the virtues of the Cosmic Mother be extolled. Let her place be acknowledged and let her children be provided for with the proper education, the proper environment, the proper teachings of the true knowledge of the Law.

As it was established in the beginning, so let it be unto the ending. As Alpha and Omega are the beginning and the ending,⁴ so let mankind proclaim en masse, let them proclaim the Light - of the

²cult-UR, culture: cult derives from the Latin cultus, meaning care, cultivation, culture, adoration; Ur (Hebrew 'flame') refers to the center of light or sacred fire; Ur of the Chaldees (Gen. 11:28,31;15:7) was an ancient city of light out of which God called Abraham to be the instrument of the incarnation of the seed of Sanat Kumara.

³John 5:17.

⁴Rev. 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13.

Holy One of God, of the Mother that bears the Christ Child and raises him up to Divine Manhood.

The great clock in the City Foursquare is chiming and the power of the pendulum of that clock can be heard throughout the galaxies. It is cosmic time vested in eternity. It is a soundless sound. It is a frequency that marks the commencement of a spiral of light within the souls evolving here.

So let the great golden ball placed as a focus over this city represent the unfoldment of the divinity of all who have come down from that ancient culture of Atlanta and all who have carried the ball of Atlanta. For this is the time when souls shall redeem that which is lost, when lost continents shall rise, when lost souls shall be renewed and be reborn.

I say to you, golden hearts of Light, receive the essence of the golden ball and the pattern of the culture of the new age. The authority has been vested within you, and your inner vows are clear. Therefore I stand, and my legions with me, to assist you in the hour, in the moment, in the very second that you desire to precipitate the cult of Light.

So let the flow in the hourglass, each grain of sand, mark a victory of accomplishment in time and in space. And so will you see the Christ children coming into embodiment, rising, rising - rising to claim their divine destiny, rising to claim their divine dominion, rising to throw off the shackles of sin, of darkness, of self-condemnation, of accusation and belittlement!

There is no night, no fear, no doubt in the arms of the Divine Mother. And I, Maitreya, have come to proclaim to you this night the dawning of the age of the Divine Feminine when all souls shall return to the highest destiny - when they shall climb the highest mountain, the summit of being, and reach the apex of creation.

Rejoice, O sons and daughters of heaven! You have been waiting for this hour for centuries and millennia. Opportunity has come. Behold her face! Behold the face of the Cosmic Virgin incarnate! Behold the destiny of the Christ Child!

I touch you, each one, with a skein of light from the golden ball. It is a veil of gold upon your heads. It will act as a forcefield of protection - of protection for your divinity, for your Christhood; of protection for the seed of Light and for all your becoming unto the fulfillment of your ascension in the Light.

I AM with you always in the matrix of your divine overcoming.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet September 3, 1972, during The New Atlanta Seminar in Atlanta, Georgia.

Chapter 44

Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 2, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 44 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 2, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XXXIX

“I and My Father Are One”

When Jesus said, “I and my Father are one,”¹ he spoke of his union with God and with hierarchy. At the same time as he affirmed his oneness with the great source of Life, with Alpha and Omega, so he affirmed his oneness with myself as his Guru.

There is an important object lesson. For the planes of consciousness that are held in the Christ mind are many, and they transcend all levels of hierarchy unto the focalization of the awareness of God in the Father. Hence, the soul acclaims the Presence of God in and throughout its consciousness: I and my Father are one! By this oneness Jesus completed his mission victoriously.

The mighty oneness of Life is a source of strength to those who yet walk in the valley of becoming and in the arena of time and space. It is often like a lion’s den, and the survival of those who love the Christ is often precarious.

It is important for you to realize that when you visualize an ascended master - any ascended being, and especially now your own beloved ascended Lanello² - that when you say, I and my Father are one, and you see his image before you: instantly the Electronic Presence, the mantle of the momentum of light from his consciousness, is put around you as a swaddling garment and your energies are sealed in the identity of his God flame!

As with all things, practice makes perfect. The identification of your God flame with the God flame of Lanello is important to the success and the victory of your mission. As you call him Father, so he is Father, for he focused the hour of the twelve - the side of the north of the City Foursquare, the initiation of the spiral of Cosmic Christ illumination to the age.

Father, then, is Father in heaven and Father upon earth - Father in all who have endeavored to be the Presence of God to the children of mankind.

I and my Father are one. So this you must affirm and establish that closeness with those in heaven who are closest to you. And then you may go on to say, when you have completed that exercise, I and my Mother are one. And so you draw the power and the momentum of the World Mother into

¹John 10:30.

²The Messenger Mark L. Prophet (now the ascended master Lanello) made his ascension on February 26, 1973.

your being - the very mantle of the fires of her immaculate heart and of every ascended lady master who has espoused the cause of the Cosmic Virgin.

This, too, is a mantra that can sing in the heart day and night for the fulfilling of the cycles of the children of God upon the planetary home. Think of the swelling spiral that you can create with just these simple statements:

I and my Father are one . . . I and my Mother are one.

Immediately, the balance of Alpha and Omega descends upon you and you feel again the cloven tongues of the Holy Spirit, the twin flames of Life, of being itself, welling up within you to mold each manifestation out of the perfection of Life itself.

I come to you as the Great Initiator, for so I have been called. Not only do I initiate mankind by placing before them the testing of the hour which their souls require to come up higher, but I also initiate light: cycles of light, of perfection, of victory, of illumination - and of victory through illumination - to the race. Therefore, I am concerned this day that there shall be those who go forth among you with the banner of Maitreya, carrying the banner of the Buddhist consciousness and the desire for its attainment among the masses.

You do not realize, precious hearts, how the very decrees of the members of this activity and other activities similarly dedicated have actually raised the consciousness of mankind to the place where today, across the earth, the youth are flocking to whatever teachers they can find - whoever they can find who can give them some glimpse of Truth!

Mankind have indeed been cut free, and one of the greatest single factors in their freedom has been the giving of the Entity Decree.³ For mankind all yearn for the Truth within the heart, within the soul. Only the outer consciousness resists. And why does it resist? Because that consciousness does not have dominion in its own forcefield, for it is invaded and inhabited in many cases by discarnates, by the lower order of astral beings wedded to darkness, by demons and the fallen ones who have pledged to serve the Dark One.

And so, when that decree has been given (it is now ten years that it has been given by the student body), thousands and millions of such entities have been removed from the forcefields of the children of the Light. And immediately they have swung into perfection, into their native desire to pursue the will of God, to pursue the Buddha whose focus at Shamballa covers the earth with glory, with the balance of the threefold flame, with the call of the Father/Mother God to come Home.

I say these things to you, for I am concerned that mankind overcome their fears through the giving of decrees to God. Yes, you must make that joyful noise!⁴ And make it joyful and make it noisy and let it go forth to reclaim the energies of God!

You have in your consciousness the vision of rapids - of waters in a state of turmoil where there is an adjustment of currents or an adjustment of levels of bodies of water. If you could see on the astral plane this hour, you would see that the waters of mankind's consciousness are in this turmoil, this transition state.

When you then invoke the oil of illumination, of forgiveness and the sacred fire, the blue lightning of God's holy will to penetrate this density, there is a staying action of the hand of Almighty God that rises in the air as the mighty thoughtform for the year⁵ and releases the energies that declare

³Decree 7.11, "Entity Decree," in *Prayers, Meditations, and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness* (Section III), Summit University Press. Section I (recommended for beginners), Section II (intermediate), and Section III (advanced).

⁴Pss. 66:1; 81:1; 95:1, 2; 98:4, 6; 100:1.

⁵In his dictation of January 1, 1973, Gautama Buddha released the thoughtform for the year: "the hand of God holding a torch of hope, of faith, and of charity to the world, to all mankind . . . a descending hand, firm and strong as praying hands. . . The right hand of God penetrates the cloud, and man beholds in the hand of God a blazing torch which must be passed unto another." See Gautama Buddha, "The Torch Is Passed!" *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 26, no.

unto the finite consciousness:

Peace, be still! Peace, be still!

Be still and know that I AM God!

Be still and know that I AM God!

When you declare, then, I and my Father are one, you are knowing that I AM God - that where you stand is the Holy of Holies of God's consciousness. For you stand upon holy ground in the presence of one who has returned to the very heart and hearth of the Creator of Life.

"And Enoch walked with God and he was not, for God took him."⁶ It is true, precious hearts. In the twinkling of an eye, the very eye of God, we shall all be changed.⁷ Change signifies progress and the ever-unfolding spirals of the Cosmic Mother.

I am Maitreya and on my banner is the thoughtform of a mighty clipper ship. And that ship, as it comes in with the tides at eventide, comes to fetch the souls of mankind to take them to another shore. This is the change, this is transition. It is made by the energies of peace that form the emotional quadrant.

The waters of Life enable mankind to adapt from one plane of consciousness to another. And so the gathering of souls in the great ship of Life for the journey to another land should be a joyous occasion - not a time for partings and good-byes and sorrows, but a time for rejoicing that some are called to another plane where there awaits another service, another teaching, another life triumphant, another opportunity to expand the glories of the kingdom.

All will one day board that mighty ship. And the return journey is a joyous one, for it is going to that place, that home of light from whence you came.

I tell you, the parting from that home to this shore is far more painful than the return. For when you come into physical embodiment, you come into an area of density and darkness and depression and you come here to the earth to accept the challenge - the challenge of the Light to divide the night and to be the flame of the Mother to all.

Some forget that challenge and that calling. Others experience it as a mighty burning within the heart that never lets them rest until they fulfill that high calling. You are among those who could not rest until you found the purpose of your life. While you are here a little while, then, remember that the LORD hath need of thee. O the mighty arm of strength that is the body of God upon earth, the balancing factor like the rudder of my ship! You are the rudder in the world of form that keeps the ship of state upon its course. You are the electrodes implanted in the heart of the earth for the healing of the nations. How glorious is the opportunity and how thankful you shall be, one and all, that you have served to your capacity.

I say, then, as you contemplate the ascension and the return to the heart of God (which our beloved one has so recently shown before you by his own victory), remember that once ascended you cannot go back to redo those areas of life that you have not tended. Remember that in rising ever higher you will want to know that each pattern that you have left below is a firm and established one that those following after you can find and use for the restoration of souls - not as abuse but as the fulfilling of the plan and the Great Law.

I say, then, stand not in holy awe, in fear and trembling of a life hereafter or of those gone on whom you see not but you will see again. But stand in joy, in cosmic rejoicing that life is eternal and ongoing and that there is a place for all - a home to which they can return, a home where the fires of love do burn.

22, pp. 171-72.

⁶Gen. 5:24; Heb. 11:5.

⁷I Cor. 15:51, 52; II Cor. 3:18.

I am Maitreya and my cape of light enfolds you, each one. I am here to surround you with the love of the angelic hosts. And those who have gathered here this day to minister unto you have asked me to say:

Precious ones who labor in the Father's vineyard, we are here, your brothers and sisters on wings of light. Do you not know that we have also fated our plight with you? Do you not know that we walk with you each hour of the day and night, that we surround you with our light?

We are the angels of Christ, of the Cosmic Christ and the Divine Mother. We have heard your calls and answered - answered to the name of God, I AM, to which we are pledged from the very beginning of our own immortal conception. We cannot refrain to come when we hear that name. We cannot refrain from releasing His flame in your midst.

And so, precious ones, be aware that we are the company of the LORD's hosts - that we, too, are on the march with hierarchy. We are marching with you to lead you to the promised land of God's consciousness fulfilled. We are Light's pinions, Light's minions. And here we do express His nobleness, His honor, and the cosmic honor flame.

I, Maitreya, return you, one and all, to the heart of the Divine Mother. And there shall be a moment in the twenty-four hours which ensue following your hearing of this dictation that you shall experience what it is like to be held in the arms of the Divine Mother.

I and my Father are one! I and my Mother are one!

And lo! I AM with you always, even unto the beginning of the end and the end of the beginning, as all cycles are fulfilled in the victory of the Light of the Cosmic Christ!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, March 18, 1973, in Colorado Springs, Colorado. The next two dictations in the series by Lord Maitreya - “The Tutoring of the Little Ones in Precepts Holy” (April 22, 1973) and “The Soul's Declaration of Independence” (July 3, 1973) - are printed in the Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 16, no. 35, pp. 147-50, and vol. 17, nos. 7 and 8, pp. 29-38.

Chapter 45

Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 9, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 45 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 9, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XL

“Opportunity to Bring Forth Christed Children”

All of heaven is ablaze with God tonight, for the heavens rejoice to declare the glory of the LORD that descends into form. The praise of Christmas angels announcing the birth of the Christ Child is heard in every human heart and in every divine heart made permanent in God's heart.

I AM the consciousness of the Cosmic Christ, and in the center of the sphere of Being, I AM! And from that point I project out in all directions the awareness of God as Christ, as the Word incarnate. Where I am, I AM the precipitation - as Above, so below - of the Light from far-off worlds. For to be in the center of Cosmic Christ consciousness is to be aware simultaneously with the incarnation of the Christ.

There is a light that is in the sun that is yearning to manifest upon earth. There is a light that shall indeed come forth where souls are prepared to receive that light. And thus, the reward for service is more service. To those who have shown themselves worthy of bringing forth the Christ - to these is opportunity renewed every hour, every year, every day. And thus, heaven looks first to you, to the Mother of the Flame, to the Holy Family, to the community of the Holy Spirit to impart the most holy offering of avatars descending.

Before your free will, before your souls this night do the angels of record and angels of the LORD read the proclamation: “Opportunity to Bring Forth Christed Children.”

And thus, not bypassing the Mother of the Flame and including all, the Lords of Karma give to you, one and all, the opportunity to elect to bring forth the Son of God. And if you by your free will shall determine to bypass the opportunity, then, as in the parable, our angels will go forth into the highways and byways of life - there to find those who are ready and willing to come to the marriage feast.¹

Precious hearts, there is no question as we mark the decibels, the frequencies of minds contacting the Mind of the Cosmic Christ, that the greater majority of souls who are daily accomplishing this attunement is among the Keepers of the Flame and the followers of the ascended-master teachings the world around. This is not prejudice; this is not a lack of perspective. It is simply fact. And as

¹Matt. 22:1-14.

you gaze with inner eye from inner realms, you can also see through the window of the soul how the manifestation of the Light is quickened in those who declare, I AM THAT I AM!

But they have sought out many inventions.² Known by any other name, a rose smells as sweet. But known by any other name, the name of God does not evoke the power of God, the wisdom of God, the love of God. And therefore, there is a key that is locked in the name of God, I AM. And that key, the power of the spoken Word, is all that you have and all that you give that makes the difference in your contact of the Cosmic Christ consciousness.

And therefore, opportunity is given for you to elect to present yourselves a living sacrifice unto the LORD God Almighty.³ And to you I make known this hour that the comet of the century⁴ comes to foretell the birth of many Christed ones, many souls who are to descend within the coming twelvemonth. And thus, because preparations must be made, we shall not tarry in our announcement of this dispensation. For those who would apply and receive the seal of our approval and our blessing must do so speedily, that time and space might provide the cradle and the crucible for incoming souls.

Let your life, your very being, your very consciousness provide the nexus for the descent of light-bearers. The nexus is the place in the hourglass where the sand falls, grain by grain. The Christ is the nexus of man's being. As the Mediator, the Christed One stands between God and man. Your own Christed being, therefore, is the Mediator whereby you may receive into your being and consciousness souls of Light hallowed, waiting to come forth.

And I desire that this my message to you this night shall be published abroad in the Summit Beacon so that all who are watching and waiting for the Word of the LORD might have equal opportunity to respond to the marriage feast, to offer home and hearth for precious souls of Light.

The heavens declare the glory of the LORD! The earth receiveth the glory of the LORD!⁵ In giving and receiving, Life is born anew. And the rebirth of sacred spirals - of stars descending, wending in spirals of crystal fire mist - comes now as blessing and as the justice meted out to those who have given, not that they might receive; and therefore they shall receive.

Into the waiting cup
Of each consciousness uplifted
There comes the dewdrop rare,
The fragrance of angel prayer.
And angel wings Gentle and soft
Carry souls aloft
Into the air,
Into the sky.
And thus as mankind rise,
Angels descend -
And there is that holy rapture
Of meeting the Son of God
In the air.⁶

²Eccles. 7:29.

³Rom. 12:1.

⁴Comet Kohoutek, see p. 380. - Comet Kohoutek, billed as the "comet of the century," was first discovered on March 7, 1973, by astronomer Lubos Kohoutek at Hamburg Observatory in West Germany. Toward the end of November, the comet's bright head grew faintly visible to the naked eye; its tails, which extended over thirty million miles, could be seen by mid-December in the Northern Hemisphere. On the date of perihelion (the point of its orbit nearest our sun), December 28, 1973, the comet was no longer visible from earth's surface but appeared as a brilliant mass superimposed on the solar corona in a photograph taken by satellite. Comet Kohoutek's next appearance is expected in an estimated 75,000 years.

⁵Pss. 19:1; 97:6.

⁶I Thess. 4:16, 17.

And man ascends And God descends.
And then in that place,
The six-pointed star of being
Becomes the star of Bethlehem
Marking the place
Where a God is born,
Where a Christ is born!

I AM the Initiator, testing you in the hour of victory! Shirk not responsibility. Shrink not from testing, but proclaim the Sacred Law! With rejoicing go forth to meet the challenge of fire at the eleventh hour of each day, of each year, of each cycle of fulfillment. For there I stand to welcome you, to offer you the opportunity to seal and make permanent the victory of a cycle. And this is a testing that must come to seal all other testings of all other hierarchies each step of the way.

Therefore, you can expect to greet me each day with:

Hail, Maitreya! Hail, Victory! Hail, Flame of God!

This is the call I like to hear! This is the call that will carry you through the year! This is the call that will make of us bosom friends of Light. For when I hear that call I stand forth to embrace you and to say: Now let us go forth, as hand in hand together we meet the challenge of the hour! I cannot pass your tests for you, but I can place my hand in yours and lend you the momentum of my consciousness and my flame.

Thus, hearts of infinite fire, I come to seal this class, to seal the energies. And I place about you my mantle as a sheath, a veil gossamer, sealing you in the ovoid fires of each release, each dictation, each lecture, each period of invocations. For with each increment, you have established a forcefield in an ovoid of light beautiful to behold. And if I might say, as the forerunner of the coming of the Christ and the resurrection tide, to look upon you as you sit side by side is to look upon a basket of Easter eggs all colored brightly and in pastels!

And so you see, the true meaning of the colored Easter eggs is that mankind should paint their auras with the colors of the causal body of the Cosmic Christ and therefore take part in the ritual of the resurrection. And the Easter-egg hunt is to teach the children to look for the secret rays, for the causal body, for the white fire core, and to have the joy of the discovery of the Christ consciousness, the proving of the Law. And then, when prizes are awarded for the one who finds the most Easter eggs, the child soul learns that there is a reward in heaven for each ring of the causal body with which he adorns the soul.

The ovoid of light that is placed around you (that you have established, that I now seal) is delicate and fragile. And as angels come suspended in the air, you would not have them, as it were, walking on eggs. And therefore, I seal you in protection of blue lightning, of white fire - a gossamer veil - so that as you go forth into the world this night to your homes, you will remain as Humpty Dumpty on the wall, and you will not have that great fall when all the king's horses and all the king's men cannot put Humpty Dumpty together again!

And this nursery rhyme illustrates to children that if they break their harmony, if they shatter the tube of light - that wall upon which man sits and has dominion - then there will be that great fall and they will have to begin again. They will not be able to put back together the same egg, but they will have to start anew the invocations, the building of the cone of fire to become once again an Easter egg to adorn the Cosmic Christ.

And so I have warned you in the simplicity whereby we also teach the children who descend into form as they gather in our retreats, the holy innocents, before taking embodiment. And this is why the little ones say, "Mommy, tell me a story!" And when you come upon a story that they have heard at etheric levels, they want to hear that story over and over and over again. And if you change

one word, you will be corrected! For the little children have the word of Law engraven in their hearts and they know the rhythm of the spheres and the rhyme of the Law.

Therefore, see that you revere their holy awe. For I, Maitreya, do send forth the Light - not without warning that if you desire to sponsor souls, the next thirty-three years of your life must be kept in the vigil of Holy Mary as she walked with Jesus, sometimes beside him, sometimes from afar, but never neglecting to hold the immaculate concept for the Christ.

Mothers and fathers of the new age, your service to an incoming soul is not fulfilled until you have seen that one to the thirty-third year of ascension's goal. There come times along the way when you must give greater and greater freedom with the passing of the tests of the four lower bodies at age seven, fourteen, twenty-one, twenty-eight. And thus, gradually there is the breaking of the tie as the Christ is born and reborn; but never for a moment from near or from far shall you fail to daily invoke the Christ light for those whom you sponsor.

This is the meaning of being the Mother of God. To mother the flame of God incarnate is awesome. It is a responsibility of the ages. And therefore, precious ones, do not take lightly your vows, for you will be held accountable when you stand before the Lords of Karma at the conclusion of this life. And you will be questioned and you will see the record - what you have made of your opportunity to sponsor souls and to dedicate them to Gautama Buddha, to Jesus the Christ, to Kuthumi, and to the Cosmic Christ.

I, Maitreya, seal you in the energies of the all-seeing eye which you yourselves have invoked. I take that fiery emerald ray that glows upon you. And now I take my arm and I whirl that energy into a spiral that I now seal upon each of your third eyes. Each third eye now receives the concentrated action of spirals' configuration. And there is a niche of I-niche-I-action [initiation - "I, Maitreya, initiate Christ-action in you"] which you have gained if you have given diligence at this conclave - diligence, application, and seriousness in the Law.

And do you know the origin of that word serious? It comes from the God Star Siria, Surya - Sirius. And thus, precious hearts, you have heard it said that no one ever saw Jesus smile or laugh; nor is this recorded. I ask you, Why? It is because of his training on the God Star. Jesus had an inner joy and a sense of divine happiness, but he never for one second lost that attunement with the great God Star. He kept about his Father's business lest in a frivolous moment, in an off-guarded moment, one of these little ones might not have the forcefield of his protection and his shield.

Therefore, when you see the sternness of the Master's face, when you see the discipline of the Law, realize that if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly appear?⁷ If in the right use of the Law, you just come under the line and under the Law, then it is worth being serious about your calling, your election, and your mission.

I charge you, then, to regard life as a moment-by-moment opportunity to glorify the Christ, to give birth to the Christ. Waste not the hours or the moments. Let time and space count! Let it be said of Keepers of the Flame that every moment they spent in their final embodiment upon earth was spent in the service of man, in the glory of God, and in keeping the health, the sanity, the purity of the four lower bodies to maintain that service twenty-four hours a day.

Thus, take time for the necessary, but do not overly indulge in the human consciousness or you will see how the four lower bodies can become spoiled children, ever demanding more and more time, space, energy, and play and pleasure. Take care that your emotions are not constantly demanding energy and entertainment - or the mental body or the etheric body, in those moments of reverie and the going-over of the past or the future but not tethering to the need of the moment.

Take care that you exercise the physical form, but let it not become a god or the end of all living. For life must be lived beyond this world, and your tabernacle provides the preparation for the body

⁷I Pet. 4:18.

celestial which shall one day in the not-too-distant future supersede the body terrestrial.⁸

I AM Maitreya! And I speak to you at the level of the Christ, which is the level of practicality. Have I said one word to you that is not practical? I ask you to consider and to review. Has my message gone off to far-off worlds, to visionary dreams, to items that are not on the current agenda of your overcoming?

The Christ consciousness is concerned with the here and the now, with the extending of comfort, and with the accomplishment of each holy vow which you have made at inner levels. Therefore, note well that the impractical consciousness, the idle dreamer, is not centered in the Christ. Watch, therefore, the individual who will tell you: "I am leaving the world! The world is a wicked place. The world is a dark place. I am going into the hills to meditate!" Watch that individual, for this is not the practicality of the Christ. The Christ is needed here in the valleys, here in the big cities, here where there is life.

Oh yes, there are moments when you go into the hills to pray. But did he stay? How long did he stay in the mountains? Long enough to offer prayer, thanksgiving, to renew and recharge his being, and then to look down upon the multitudes with compassion and to heal them.⁹

Come down from your lofty mountaintops! Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils! Freely ye have received, freely give.¹⁰ This is the mandate of the hour. Go into the highways and byways and be the practical manifestation of the Cosmic Christ! And if the children of God are hungry, feed them and then give them your sermon. But if they are not too hungry, give them your sermon first and then feed them second; for thereby you increase the appetite for the Word of God as they anticipate the repast that comes as the dessert of the main course that is the holy manna of the Almighty. And thus teach them that man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.¹¹

I represent to you Father when you are reaching up to become the Christ. And when you become the Christ, I represent to you Brother in Christ. And when you are seeking to raise up the feminine ray, then I provide the complement to that feminine ray as the action of the Holy Spirit. And when you manifest the Holy Spirit, then I appear as the Bride arrayed in white. And so, you see, the mastery of the Cosmic Christ is of the four points of the City Foursquare and of the four sides of the four lower bodies. And thus, the mark of the Cosmic Christ consciousness and of one who has attained it is that you become all things to all people.¹²

Have you ever noticed the varying needs of mankind - how sometimes you feel adequate to supply them, at other times totally inadequate? I say, then, call to me in the consciousness of the Cosmic Christ that you might provide the complement to whatever level of consciousness mankind have attained. And then you will see how wholeness can manifest as you supply each human need.

For you will notice in your disciples - and they are indeed the disciples of Christ and of God and not of your outer self - that some may have three points of the Law, some five, some the whole nine and ten points of the Law. In each and every case, as you have the mastery on the five fingers of each hand and as you count your decrees on those five fingers of the secret rays, you will know which action of the Law can surround that one to give that one the sense of the wholeness of God.

Thus have many declared, when coming into the presence of our messenger, that they cannot remember the questions they had, the problems they had, their concerns. For in the presence of the messenger of God is the fullness of hierarchy that is the answer to every human need and the complement to a partial identity.

⁸I Cor. 15:40.

⁹Matt. 14:13, 14, 23; 15:29-31; Mark 1:35-39; Luke 5:15, 16; 6:12-19.

¹⁰Matt. 10:8.

¹¹Deut. 8:3; Matt. 4:4; Luke 4:4.

¹²I Cor. 9:22.

And therefore, in grace do you find that holy contact in the fount of the Mother flame whereby for moments, for hours, for days you experience wholeness; and that wholeness is etched upon your soul. And as you part with the cosmic cross of white fire - the consciousness of the Christ - between you, you find that you have the courage to renew your application, to pursue that same wholeness which you knew for a time, for a space. Therefore, note well that as one among you and many among you have attained, so all can attain to the wholeness of God in man.

Hierarchy is encouraged with the fullness of the Presence in the Motherhouse, with the Presence of the Holy Spirit, and with the pilgrimage that you have made to this place. I can assure you that each sacrifice that has been made by each one of you has been dutifully noted by the angels of record. And the angels are encouraged and they look forward with anticipation to marking again upon the record in the Book of Life those who successfully make their way through the alchemical union, through the practice of the Presence, to our New Year's conclave in Mexico City.

Heaven bids you welcome! Mary the Mother bids you welcome to the noble shrine founded there through her appearance to Juan Diego. This is the place marked for the spiral of the feminine ray in this entire hemisphere. And thus, the apparition of the Sacred Virgin to humble heart can occur again and again.

Mary the Mother sends you there on a mission of transmutation to clear the way for that focus to expand and to include the children of the seventh root race¹³ and the evolutions of South America in the divine embrace. For wisdom is the yearning of souls, the calling of their hearts. Wisdom is needed that individuals might rise to become sealed in that Cosmic Christ awareness of the Cosmic Christ consciousness.

Therefore, many events sacred in the annals of your soul will take place as you make the pilgrimage and attend our conference. Not all that takes place will be known to you ere you make your ascension in this life, but one day you will see how each pilgrim step counted as a mark of victory for souls to come.

I place in your hands a little white book. It is a book of prayers recited by Jesus and Mary and Joseph as they came together each evening to adore the Father, the Mother, the Son, the Holy Spirit as they gave their adorations for the Christian dispensation. These prayers have never been released at the physical octave but we are making them available to you, to your soul.

And as you take them to your heart, you will find that the record of these prayers will be given to you as you make your daily communion with Jesus and Mary and Saint Germain. Thus, little by little, as the soul memorizes the prayers of the Holy Family, you will find a filtering to your outer consciousness of phrases, words, lines, or feelings of the tremendous momentum of adoration held in the heart of those who kept sacred the Holy Trinity.

I ask you, as you receive the impressions from the little white book edged in gold, that you write them down. For you will see that as life passes, as the cycles unfold, it will be like filling in a jigsaw puzzle - one day a line here, one day a line there. And you will find that by and by you will have completed prayers that were offered by these holy ones. And these are special prayers for you alone to keep in the sacredness of the secret rays, as Mary kept all these things and hid them in her heart;¹⁴ so you shall use these prayers for the holy Christ children now aborning.

In the sign of victory, in the march triumphant, in the hallelujah of angel choirs, I take my leave of you. And I seal this class at inner levels in the fiery ovoid of the sacred being of the Divine Mother. And I bid you, one and all, Adieu.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

¹³See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 36 p. 326, n. 10.

¹⁴Luke 2:19.

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet October 14, 1973, during the Class of the Harvest Sun in Santa Barbara, California.



Chapter 46

Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 16, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 46 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 16, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLI

A Heart Initiation

When I released to beloved Jesus the Lord's Prayer, there was given to him, through the action of the Father's consciousness that I bore, one version for the multitudes and another for the disciples.¹

The initiation of the disciples and the holy women into the knowledge of the "I AM" consciousness - that state of being which was revealed to Moses in the flaming bush that burned but was not consumed² - was the initiation of the sacred fire and the awareness of the God-potential of the devotee. The multitudes could not understand that potential, and therefore it was reserved for the elect (who had elected to follow the Christ) to be given that potential of the name of God, I AM.

Dispensations over the last hundred years have afforded mankind at large a knowledge of some of the greatest mysteries that have ever been released in the retreats of the Brotherhood. Do you know why this is so? It is because enough among mankind have passed the initiations of the sacred fire and of Maitreya so that their victory could stand as the collateral of light for the masses.

And therefore, this day, through the teachings of the ascended masters released through The Summit Lighthouse and our devoted messengers, you have the opportunity to receive not only the teachings given in the retreats of the Brotherhood (heretofore reserved only for those who could make the journey and the trek through the astral plane to the seat of soul awareness) - not only the teachings reserved for the elect but also the initiations - initiations of the sacred fire.

On the one hand, as you are God-taught, as you receive the rules of Maitreya - which are the rules of God - and as I perceive that these are firmly rooted in consciousness, I can come to you with those initiations, the passing of which depends upon your application of the rules that you have been taught. You see, the LORD has decreed that you shall not receive an initiation for which you have not been thoroughly prepared.

There is, then, in reality no excuse for the failing of a test. But the greatest excuse which mankind hold up as excuse before the Lords of Karma is that they were caught off guard, they were not prepared, they were not ready. You see, then, that the motto of Saint Germain given to the Boy

¹See Matt. 6:9-13 and the "I AM Lord's Prayer" by Jesus the Christ, decree 1.20 in Prayers, Meditations, and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness (Section I), Summit University Press.

²Exod. 3:1-6, 13-15.

Scouts of America along with the fleur-de-lis pattern of light - Be Prepared - is a motto to prepare young life for the initiations of the sacred fire.

To initiate a soul, then, becomes the initiation of a master. For it is indeed a cosmic initiation for ascended masters, angelic hosts to deliver the mandates of the Almighty to evolving souls; to nourish souls with love, with wisdom; to initiate them that they might be crowned with power.

The statement of Jesus, victorious in his initiations - "All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth"³ - is the statement of one who has passed the initiations of the sacred fire. And the testing is always threefold, involving surrender to the will of God, adherence to precepts of the Law, and the ability to infuse wisdom and will with love.

Maitreya demands balance. Without balance you cannot become Christed ones, the fullness of the only begotten Son. You understand, then, that each plume of the three is a testing, is the fire of God. And thus, in the three-dimensional realm you are required to focus the three aspects of God's consciousness.

I come on a mission of initiation to try the souls of a continent to see if they are able to rise one degree on the cosmic ladder. And the initiation is a heart initiation. Some of you have noted that the people of South America have a heart - a flame of love, of devotion and service; a kindling fire that would propel the entire hemisphere higher if it were linked to the action of the will of God and the wisdom that is held as a flame by the North American counterparts.

Our desire is to see the flame of devotion transferred to the North Americans, the flame of wisdom and power/action transferred to the South Americans. Therefore, we come to initiate each group, each evolution, each lifewave according to those elements in which they are found wanting. I pray, then, that you will keep the vigil as angels of initiation stand before every man, every woman, every child abiding in this hemisphere from this hour until the striking of the clock of the New Year and the address of Gautama Buddha.

I ask that you pray for mankind's alertness, for the alertness of a mighty people. For I tell you that all of this people once had great light; and that light, because of their failure to pass the initiations of the sacred fire, was stolen from them by the activities of the black magicians.

And you know of the experience of the Goddess of Light, who had such high attainment but in an unguarded moment was beset with the action and the curse of a black magician who encased the lower portion of her form in the body of a fish. And in that form she remained to serve for nearly eight hundred years, right here on the continent of South America! That was a period when the functions of the black magicians in their manipulation of physical substance had not received the staying hand of Almighty God, and that which they invoked on astral planes could become physical if those dwelling on the physical plane were not alert.

And thus, you see, after the fall of the Luciferians and the coming of the laggard races, the Satanists had a heyday perverting the energies of the children of the Mother. And they took the seed of the Woman and they took the seed of the Divine Manchild and perverted the very matrices - helixes and cones, geometric forms that contained fohatic light, concentrated energies for the release of the Christ Child and evolutions - and they impressed upon that light distortions, degradations, perversions, and densities.

And therefore, you see that the Goddess of Light was not alone. The masses dwelling in this hemisphere during certain periods of earth's history, which have not yet been probed by scientist or archaeologist, were subjected to dark forces because of their grave neglect, their off-guarded moments. For, you see, when you have attainment in the Light, the dark forces refuse to recognize that attainment. And unless you hourly affirm the I AM Presence of that attainment, unless you hourly guard that attainment and guard the light within the aura, while you are looking in another

³Matt. 28:18.

direction the pickpockets of the astral hordes come and they steal the wealth of your abundance and your light.

And if you are still burdened by mass ignorance, they even go further to superimpose upon you certain thoughtforms, which you call mortal cursings, that will control the release of light through your consciousness until such time as you stand exalted in the consciousness of the Christ and in his name challenge the perversions of the sacred fire.

I come, then, to expose the lie, to show you that the incompleteness of the manifestation of the threefold flame in these several evolutions is not necessarily a lack of attainment but a suppression of Light's release by forms of witchcraft and black magic.

The hierarchy of the God and Goddess Meru and the members of their retreat⁴ work diligently for the freeing of the people from these forces and forms. If, therefore, you will in the name of the Christ invoke their aid this very night, you will find a freedom, a lightness, and an ability to expand the light from sun heart-center that you have never known before.

I draw a circle of fire around you. And that ring of fire is known as a ring-pass-not. So long as you maintain the law of harmony and acknowledge harmony as the key in the center of the ring, nothing can pass that ring. When you break the harmony you must quickly call upon the law of forgiveness, reestablish the tube of light, call to Archangel Michael for protection, and reinvoke the ring-pass-not from the heart of Maitreya. If you will remember this throughout this life, you can always have a focus of the ring-pass-not. But, you see, inharmony released from within will immediately dissolve that ring; therefore, it must be reinvoked.

Enter not into spirals of condemnation when you fail the initiations of harmony which I bring. But make a stern and a firm resolve that you can control the harmony of your life! And, if necessary, implore the Almighty on bended knee to teach you how to restore and maintain that harmony that is so necessary for the victory of the Holy Spirit in this age.

Reestablish, then, the divine tie and apply the cycles of the flames of the hours by giving forth decrees to Light and Light's perfection. Become aware of cosmic timetables so that you can anticipate the cycles of cosmic initiation.

Precious hearts, I have seen devotees of the sacred fire who are now ascended beings counted among the ranks of the immortals. I have seen how, while unascended, they have been so zealous and so determined to pass initiations that a twenty-four-hour cycle could not transpire without their having passed another test and sometimes three and four and more. And I have had to assign a permanent angel of initiation to these devotees to keep up with the passing of the tests!

And so, you see, there is an acceleration, there is an increase that can come to you whereby you can be transformed with each twenty-four-hour cycle into a being of such light as you would scarcely recognize yourself in the cosmic mirror over the period of even a year, from the former self to the new self that you shall be.

Understand, then, that the earth moves into the hour, the decisive hour of victory. It is the eleventh hour for mankind. And as psychics have predicted wars and rumors of wars and others have predicted cataclysm and disturbances in the elemental kingdom, so, right in the very midst of all confusion, which is the perversion of the Mother flame, you can pass the tests of the Mother flame, of the feminine ray.

I ask you this one thing, and that is: Wherever you are as the hour approaches six o'clock at eventide, will you think of the Cosmic Virgin, will you think of Maitreya and ask that you might be the instrument for the initiation of the earth and the passing by her evolutions of that initiation of

⁴The God and Goddess Meru are the Manus (Sanskrit for "progenitors" or "lawgivers") of the sixth root race. Their retreat is located in the etheric plane over Lake Titicaca, on the Peru-Bolivia border. (For more on root races, see Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 36, p. 326, n. 10.)

the Mother flame?

Understand, then, that that initiation will come as a great light of purity to adorn your soul. And as that light of purity increases to make you whole, you will then be aware of such conditions within your being and within the world at large of indecision, of self-pity, remorse, and that activity of self-justification which always desires to in some way defend the actions of the human consciousness.

You will also notice that the greatest perversion of the Mother flame is chaos and confusion. For in chaos and confusion the Christ light cannot, does not, manifest. You will also notice that at astral levels the substance of density surrounding the white light of the Mother is a jellylike, grayish mass that is put over the children of God and the sons and daughters of God as a forcefield, wet in nature, calculated to stand between the flame of man and the flame of God.

I say, call for the sword of Maitreya and the banner of Maitreya in that hour and in the name of the Christ rend that substance which is but a veil of illusion! I shall intensify now the fires of my heart for the burning up of that jellylike substance, that astral substance which is not native to your identity yet clings to the very pores of your skin.

Burn through! Burn through! Dissolve by the action of the sacred fire! Burn through! Burn through! Burn through! Let Light dissolve! Let Light dissolve and let Light resolve by the action of the sacred fire the aura of the holy innocents.

And now, in the place of that substance there is being built around each one of you a fiery auric emanation and the halo of the saints. And for some among you, all that has ever stood in the way of your having that brilliant fiery aura has been that substance of the astral, mayic effluvia that has remained unchallenged and unchecked by your consciousness because you did not know it was there. Although it registered as a burden, you did not know what that burden was and you could not define it.

I will also tell you that Mighty Astrea, with a cosmic circle and sword of blue flame, is active in dissolving this substance around the four lower bodies of mankind as you daily make your invocations. And heaven watches with rejoicing to see how some of the more advanced souls of the race have found a new consciousness of Light because of your persistent calls to the Elohim of the Fourth Ray.

Fire, intensify! Fire, surround these hearts!

It is a joy to behold the true aura of the Christ in manifestation in the plane of Mater. And I am satisfied in the LORD that he has given to me the opportunity to come to you this day and to expand the auric emanation. I would advise you to reread the studies on the human aura by Kuthumi⁵ so that you can better understand how to control auric emanations and how to expand the light of the aura to include more and more from among mankind in your own forcefield and consciousness of God.

Thus, the initiations begin and they begin here - with you. And if you will pass the initiations of the sacred fire and of the threefold flame in the hours ahead, you will set a mandate before the souls of this entire hemisphere that they, too, will feel compelled by the soul within to come into alignment with a greater compassion, a greater understanding, and a greater devotion to the will of God.

I AM Maitreya, servant of the Christ within you all. And I AM the Cosmic Christ consciousness of God. And I AM the Buddhic awareness of Lord Gautama. Humbly I bow before the Light within you that is to be the Light of a world to be, of a Sun to be, and of a City Foursquare that is now appearing on the horizon of being. And ere it come full circle, that City Foursquare will come into manifestation within you - line upon line, precept upon precept - as you pass the initiations of the Cosmic Christ.

⁵Kuthumi, *Studies of the Human Aura*, Summit University Press, paperback.

I AM with you always, even unto the end of the age of your overcoming.

Adieu.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on December 30, 1973, during the New Year’s Conclave, The Origin of Cycles, held in Mexico City following a 16-day Christmas pilgrimage to South America. (See Mission South America with Mother, 6-cassette album A7410).

Chapter 47

Beloved El Morya - September 23, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 47 - Beloved El Morya - September 23, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLII

Message to America on the Mission of Jesus Christ

Greetings, beloved of my heart. I welcome you into the fervor of the will of God that has been the best part of my life for centuries.

Oh, as I contemplate the vast mysteries of cosmos, were it not for the sustaining power of that will divine in my life and myriad angels who also succored me in my hours of travail, I should not have reached the goal or been able therefore to assist you to attain your own.

I am grateful to welcome you to the Heart of the Inner Retreat, the place consecrated for our worship of the one God. I am grateful for your sustaining grace and a momentum worldwide of these devotees who have seen that star of the will of God and are determined to bring its fruits to their families, communities, and states.

I would tell you that if there were a moment in history when I should choose to embody and live for the betterment of mankind, it would be in this hour of 1984. I come to encourage you in the way of standing for the Light and assisting the progress and the healing of nations and hearts.

I would give you, then, a morsel of my own - my sense of compassion not alone for people everywhere but in fact and indeed for the individual. As I once wrote, "The orphans of the Spirit are our concern"¹ - those who have not been tutored in the inner Light and know not the way to go.

Many of you understand the journey of Jesus our Lord to the Far East, and you understand the purpose of his journey taken when a teenager, as many of you who are here today are. It was in pursuit of the teachers of the Far East and a teaching itself. It was preparatory to his final years in Palestine.²

And so he did meet the great lights of India, and he did take the teachings of Hinduism and Buddhism and make them come alive. And he did challenge, therefore, the priesthood, the classes who denied to the poor the full flowering of that Spirit. And he preached to the poor and he gave them back the dignity of life. And for this, they who held the reins of power in religion sought to take his life as they did later in Palestine.

Beloved ones, I point out to you one of the most pernicious errors of orthodoxy this day, and it

¹Morya El, A White Paper from the Darjeeling Council Table, Summit University Press.

²See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, The Lost Years of Jesus, Summit University Press, paperback; "The Lost Years of Jesus," Heart (Spring 1983), pp. 4-13, 110-11.

is the lie that Jesus is the only Son of God, and furthermore that Jesus came into embodiment in the full mastery of Christhood and did not himself have to follow the Path and realize his own inner God-potential before beginning his mission.

These things are plain in scripture, but the scriptures have been read and reread so many times that the true intent is no longer heard by the soul. The layers of misinterpretation and then the removal of the very keys themselves have given to Christianity today a watered-down religion that does not have the fervor or the fire to meet the challengers of civilization - whether it be in World Communism or in pornography or all manner of perversion or immorality that does steal the light of the soul.

Beloved ones, I tell you, nothing can move forward in life unless the individual has a true understanding of God and his relationship to that eternal Spirit. Therefore, realize that Jesus did not come from God a new soul, born for the first time in his incarnation in Nazareth. Nay, I tell you! He was embodied as Joshua, the military hero of the Hebrew people.³ He was embodied as Joseph and wore his coat of many colors as the favorite son and did go through all manner of trial and persecution by his own brothers who were jealous of him; and yet he found favor in the sight of Pharaoh.⁴

Beloved hearts of light, you know the soul of Jesus in Elisha, the disciple of the prophet Elijah.⁵ And you know that Elijah came again in the person of John the Baptist as was prophesied and as it is written.⁶ Jesus gave to his own disciples the confirmation that this John the Baptist was Elias come again,⁷ thereby ratifying the teaching of reincarnation. Yet it is still denied by those Bible-quoting Christians who have determined to say it is not so. And I will tell you why they say it is not so: it is because they do not want to accept their accountability for their own past karma!

You cannot believe in reincarnation unless you will also stand, face, and conquer the deeds of the past. Thus, the nonaccountability, due to the upbringing of children in the West today, does not prepare warriors of the Spirit to meet the inroads that are being made by all forces of lust and greed after this nation's light and after this citadel of freedom.

Understand, then, that your understanding of the one God and the one Christ enables you to see that that one God and one Christ has vouchsafed to you the I AM Presence and Christ Self as the manifestation of pure divinity - not many gods, but one God. And the pure Son of God is the universal Christ whose body and bread are broken for you. And therefore, as partakers of the Light, as one with the Holy Christ Self, you also may pass through the initiations of discipleship as Jesus did. And you ought to look forward to and expect the fullness of that Christ dwelling in you bodily.

Wherefore evolution of a spiritual nature? Why have the prophets come? Why have the avatars appeared? Because they are favorite sons and all the rest are sinners? I tell you, no! And it is the most pernicious lie, as I have said, for it stops all short of the mark of that high calling in Christ Jesus of which the apostle spoke.⁸ And none dare become heroes or leaders or examples. And those who do are set on a pedestal of idolatry rather than seen as the example!

What one can do, all can do. And this is the philosophy of the Darjeeling Council that we would impart. We would quicken and enliven you, as God has empowered the saints to do, to unlock that potential of your heart, that divine spark, and to show you that lifetime after lifetime you have been moving toward that point of the courage to be who you really are and not to accept the philosophy that you are evolved from animals and that you cannot exceed the matrix of the animal creation.

Beloved ones, what shall be left of a planet? - a scientific humanism? What shall be left? - world

³Exod. 17:8-13; Deut. 31:23; Josh. 1; 6; 8:1-29; 10; 11.

⁴Gen. 37; 39-41.

⁵I Kings 19:16-21; II Kings 2:1-9:3; 13:14-21.

⁶Isa. 40:3-5; Mal. 3:1; 4:5; Matt. 3:1-3; Luke 1:13-17, 76; 3:2-6; John 1:22, 23.

⁷Matt. 11:10, 13, 14; 17:10-13; Mark 9:11-13; Luke 7:27.

⁸Phil. 3:14.

socialism and all shall become drones in a planetary movement controlled by moguls of power East and West?

Beloved hearts, this is the goal of sinister forces. And let none deny that there is an Antichrist.⁹ For the Antichrist is every force within and without the psyche of man that would put down that true and living God within you. Realize that this is not of necessity a person who will appear at a certain time, but it is the decision on the part of many to embody the destructive forces of the universe to put out the light of freedom, nation by nation.

Without the understanding of the equation of Armageddon, without the understanding of free will, it is impossible to realize that some have chosen the left-handed path of destruction, of the Lie, and of the Murderer. And without accepting this, it is impossible to understand so-called human behavior, which is not human at all, but it is devil behavior and the behavior of devils incarnate.

Do I sound like a fundamentalist Christian? Well, I am! [applause] Remember well: I came first to adore.¹⁰ I was transformed. I was transfigured. I was, if it need be said, the first “born-again Christian.”

Beloved hearts, I say it only that you realize that saints East and West, whether or not they have contacted Jesus the man in his life or since, have had the conversion to Christ. And they have perceived that Christ in Buddha. They have perceived that Christ in Krishna. And let none deny it, for when you deny the Son of God in one who has outpictured that virtue and love, you effectively close the door to that Light coming into your own temple.

Thus, you see, a religious teaching that denies the calling of the individual to embody the living Christ is, in fact, calculated by dark forces to deny the open door to divinity to every son of God. John said, “Beloved, now are we the sons of God . . . ,”¹¹ and this he learned with his head upon the breast of Jesus.¹²

Therefore, understand the meaning of the trek to the Himalayas by the teenager Jesus. Those lost years - eighteen in number - show the great preparation of this soul of light, this Son of man, this one who truly embodied the full effulgence of our God. It shows that by his example he left for you a record of the path of discipleship - that it is true, that it is legitimate.

And in the ancient texts of the Vedas and the teachers of India, stored in the Himalayas and held in the heart of unascended masters, there is that living record - the law written in the very body temples of those who have kept the vigil of that which was held in the ancient temples of Lemuria. For those teachings of the law of God that were there were transported to the caves and retreats of the Himalayas before the sinking of that continent. Thus, going back, far back beyond all recorded history, you find the lineal descent of those who have come to earth for a single purpose: to seek and find the thread of contact with Almighty God and to demonstrate by their lives a living Truth.

Men may tamper with scripture. They may rewrite the codes of law to suit themselves and their lowered and lowering standards. But they may never change the records of akasha. In akasha - as the subtle energy and force that permeates the planet and your auras - you will find the record of all past incarnations of yourself, of all previous incarnations of masses of lifewaves who have come here from other planetary homes. You will find the records of civilizations.

You will find that today those who write the stories of motion pictures and books - such as Taylor Caldwell, who wrote as a child of the story of Atlantis¹³ - have been given the gift of tying into these

⁹I John 2:18, 22; 4:3; II John 7.

¹⁰In the first century B.C., El Morya was embodied as Melchior, one of the three adepts from the East who calculated by astrology the time and place of the birth of the avatar of the Piscean age. “. . . We have seen his star in the East and are come to worship him.” (See Matt. 2:1-12.)

¹¹I John 3:1, 2.

¹²John 13:23, 25; 21:20.

¹³See Taylor Caldwell, *The Romance of Atlantis* (New York: William Morrow & Company, 1975).

akashic records. And they have sat down and written about subjects concerning which they knew nothing. And not only have they recorded for people all sorts of invaluable information that would give keys to the past and past glories of civilizations of great light and scientific achievement, such as in the Edgar Cayce readings - but they have also shown a teaching and a path and an understanding for each individual soul to find his true roots all the way back to the birth in the heart of the Great Central Sun and the descent to incarnation here.

What for incarnation in a darkened world and a darkened star? Why put on veils of flesh? It is because the soul demanded free will and the right to experiment in the universe of God, and the Father accorded the request. And they went forth as from the bosom of Abraham, from the Great Causal Body, and evolved into denser and denser spheres. And, alas, came those hours when the fallen angels did tempt them away from their first love and that of the God Most Holy. And there began to be the densification of the flesh and the mind, and people lost the contact with their God. They forgot the name I AM THAT I AM.

And God sent the knowledge of the true monotheism in the midst of pagan cultures, even to Ikhnaton¹⁴ and then to Moses. And once again the great I AM became the focal point as the sun - symbol of the Presence of God - the many hands extending as Ikhnaton saw it, the power to move a nation as Moses perceived it, and today the source of your strength and your healing as you perceive the same Presence.

They may attempt to divide the body of God upon earth by religious schism and argumentation, by placing the emphasis on the letter of the law. We have seen enough of inquisition in our time! We have seen enough of the wars of Protestant and Catholic! What is the net gain? The only true gain on the path of religion is the Spirit, the Holy Ghost with the individual and then moving nations - Yahweh moving among his people, who is still able to draw out of America those servant-sons of God who will truly manifest an example of the path of freedom and discipleship with Saint Germain, the beloved Joseph.¹⁵

Beloved hearts of light, you see that the return to discipleship is necessary, for a people have forgotten their God. They have not understood the true coming of Jesus and therefore they do not understand why the saints have lived, why they have sacrificed, why they have left a record - because the emphasis is not on you, but upon Christ nailed to a cross.

This will afford you nothing unless you yourself realize that all that was in this Son of God can be yours. And the imitation of the path of Jesus Christ is surely our calling and our teaching. It is the fundamental teachings of the Spirit. It is the teachings given to the apostles. It is the anointing of the apostles. It is the transfer of fire, heart to heart! It is a leaping and a speaking in tongues. It is the power of our God with us unto healing. And yes, it is poring over the ancient scriptures. John the Beloved himself took from the Vedas: "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with Brahman." Blessed hearts, such fragments, such husks are left.

And thus, where does a nation stand when challenged by the taunting of a Kaddafi or terrorists or Cubans or Communists? It is divided and weak. Where does it stand when there are those who tamper with the money supply and the economy? Where does it stand when the children cannot read and write and cannot rise up to become leaders and representatives of still the greatest nation on earth?

Where do a people stand when they do not have recourse to Almighty God and his Spirit in them?

¹⁴Thirty-three centuries ago, Ikhnaton, pharaoh of Egypt (c. 1375-1358 B.C.), introduced a revolutionary monotheism based on the worship of one God, 'Aton' - represented in the symbol of a sun disk or orb with diverging rays, each ending in a hand. Ikhnaton believed that everything that lived had its being through the sun's rays and that he himself was the son of Aton. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, Ikhnaton: Messenger of Aton, 2-cassette album A8243.

¹⁵Saint Germain, Hierarch of the Aquarian Age, was embodied as Joseph, protector of Jesus and Mary. For more on his incarnations, retreats, and teachings, see Saint Germain on Freedom (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 20, nos. 31-52), pp. 143-256.

What can they do when their bodies are beset by drugs, when they are caught up in violence, when all manner of pleasure and entertainment is the first thing they think of when their jobs are through? I tell you, if America is to be saved from that which is plotted by the dark ones on this planet, there must be a rising fervor and a return to first principles both in church and state.

How shall we tell them? How shall they be God-taught when the false pastors have invaded the temples and denounced even the very communion of saints which we enjoy with you and you with us in this Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood? Brothers and sisters of light on earth have a right ordained by Jesus Christ to commune with brothers and sisters in heaven, not by psychic or astral means, but by the true Holy Ghost. And the Holy Ghost is the Comforter and the Teacher who has come to you to bring all those things to your remembrance which Jesus taught you.¹⁶

When did he teach you those things that you are now reminded of? When? Were you all there in Galilee? It is not quite possible for the tens of thousands and millions who ascribe to the path of the Brotherhood on this planet to have all been there in the flesh. And thus, Jesus spake to all of you to whom he preached in all octaves of being in that hour and mission. For the Son of God truly spoke from the etheric retreats, and all the world heard him.

Do you think his fame spread only by the apostles or only by the grapevine, as they say in India? I tell you, no. The power of the presence of Jesus Christ in the earth has been the power to contact every living soul these two thousand years with the inner knowledge and the sense of the honor of Christ's presence in them. And that teaching is ongoing no matter what is said in their mosques or synagogues or temples.

For the living Christ does shepherd his own, nation by nation, and for this reason: People understand right and wrong, they know what ought to be and ought not to be, they know what is evil if they will allow themselves to perceive it. And therefore, the Standard lives. The honor code is present with the comings and the goings of philosophers and psychologists and all the rest who now say, "this is right," and then say, "this is wrong."

Relative good and evil is not the story of your life. Put that aside and recognize that it is the Absolute Good of God present with you that is the power to devour the forces of Absolute Evil, first and foremost being that tyranny over the soul and the spirit and the heart of man.

We, the Darjeeling Council, assembled in this hour of summer solstice, do address our chelas worldwide here and in the Spirit. And we summon you (as has been said before but we say it again) to a new birth of freedom - this time to a spiritual birth of freedom.

I commend you to the seeking of the presence with you of the Holy Spirit. I commend you to a path of devotion. I commend you to the path that has always worked for those who have truly and sincerely applied it just as Jesus taught it: prayer and fasting, sacrifice and devotions, prayers to God and service to the poor and the meek. This is the path of the balancing of karma, putting on the consciousness of God day by day, being the instrument of the flow of the mighty River of Life.

This is the message of the discipleship of the teenager Jesus who went to find his teacher Maitreya, who went to sit at the feet of Buddha who had come and gone five hundred years before his journey. He came to sit at the feet of those masters who had gone on before him. And he stopped at Luxor to be initiated in the first steps of the initiation temple, when he could have been accorded the full mantle of the Master of that temple.¹⁷

Jesus gave obeisance and deference to the order of hierarchy. And this you see well-recorded in scripture in the hour of his transfiguration - the Father and the Son ordaining the presence of the ascended master Moses, the presence of the ascended master Elijah. They talked with Jesus, they

¹⁶John 14:16-18, 26; 15:26; 16:7-15.

¹⁷See Serapis Bey, "The Banner of Humility," Dossier on the Ascension, Summit University Press, paperback, p. 33.

spoke with him! Ascended masters spoke with the unascended Son of God; and his disciples Peter, James, and John were witnesses and they wrote of it.¹⁸ And it is set forth in the Gospels.¹⁹

This is the example that is unmistakable of the chain of hierarchy. It illustrates that there were some who ascended and were in heaven with God before Jesus - such as Enoch, who walked with God and was not, for God took him.²⁰

Thus, the ancients who went before were taken up by God. Thus you realize that the path Jesus followed was never an exception, was not something unique and exceptional where one life should atone for the sins of the many,²¹ but the example of what had been done again and again and again - always the avatar coming to give to the disciples on earth the example that there is a way out of death and hell and the round of suffering. There is a way of self-transcendence. Death is not the end of life.

And in the parting of the veil in that hour it is well to be prepared, to have woven the Deathless Solar Body which is referred to by Jesus as the wedding garment. And he said to that one who came into the marriage feast, "Friend, how camest thou in without the wedding garment? Bind him, hand and foot, and cast him into outer darkness!"²²

The wedding garment is the spiritual body that you weave with the Word and the Work of God. It is the fiery aura of the saints, and it is the means of transporting the soul to those octaves of light whence you descended into this lowly estate of flesh, as it is put - and to which you shall return.

Beloved ones, the prayer "Thy kingdom come on earth as it is in heaven" is the prayer of the saints who would bring that rarefied light of the etheric octave into the physical, who would bring to this earth plane a Utopia perhaps - a new world, a New Atlantis, a way of life that can exceed this one, where people can be free from pain and terminal diseases caused not alone by their karma but caused by the chemicals, the impure foods, the substances they take in - a world free from war and the eruption of violence from the bowels of those whose free will has been used to commit them to a path of error.

And error leads to unreality. And unreality leads to insanity. Thus, the insane stalk the earth taking innocent life. The insane take the life of the unborn and call it woman's right. Woman's right to murder her child! Is she liberated? No! She is enslaved to a pain that gnaws within her for the rest of her life and in future incarnations until it is resolved.

Offering liberty, they sow corruption - corruption of the spirit and the soul and not of the body. And this is why the dangers of this age are so great. And this is why I say it is the greatest moment in all history for each and every one of you to make your statement and to establish that contact with God which all who have gone before you have made, and thereby become instruments of Light and spiritual power and healing and the holding of the balance of nations.

The overwhelming proof is on the side of the path of discipleship. It has a consistency over tens and thousands of years. You will not find any difference, save perhaps in a slight manner of form or ritual, in the paths of the saints East or West. There is no difference in the light of the eye or

¹⁸Acts of John 90-91; Apocalypse of Peter 4-20 (Akhmim fragment). See M. R. James, trans., *Apocryphal New Testament* (London: Oxford University Press, 1924), pp. 251-52, 518-19.

¹⁹Matt. 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36.

²⁰Gen. 5:22, 24; Heb. 11:5.

²¹Through the coming of the avatar Jesus Christ and the two-thousand-year Piscean dispensation, there was the setting aside of karma for the Lord's disciples and for the planet as a whole until they should attain to the level of self-mastery in Christ whereby they themselves could balance that karma through prayer and good works. In this hour, the karma is increased on the planet because the people of earth are now expected to bear their own burden (i.e., weight) of karma that has been set aside these two thousand years through the grace (Light) of Christ's Presence. As it is written, "Every man shall bear his own burden" (Gal. 6:5), and "Not one jot or tittle of the law (of karma) shall pass till all be fulfilled" (Matt. 5:18).

²²Matt. 22:11-14.

the shining of the aura or the power of the chakras or the beginning ability of transmutation and alchemy that comes into your life when you begin to invoke the violet flame.

The consistency of this path, side by side with the absolute inconsistency of the factions of Protestantism, of Catholicism, of Judaism, or of the Moslems who argue perpetually one with the other and remain separated and divided because they cannot agree on the letter! And they have left off from the true Spirit. And even in that spirit of ecumenism, beloved ones, you find that they have not come to the resolution of their doctrine nor have they given to their flocks the power of God to turn the tide of world conditions. One and all, understand the great joy as a child rejoices in his first step, the first word he can spell or read or identify on a sign, the first piece he can play on the piano, or a laurel wreath given at graduation. Understand that the path of achievement - striving, running in the race, winning the gold cup - is a path that mirrors the path of discipleship to all. It is the sense internally: "I have worked, I have mastered - God with me and by his grace. And because I know who I AM and God is with me, I can do these things."

It's like having it in your pocket. It is something you have done. When and if it should ever be the case that a master do for the disciple what the disciple can only do for himself, the disciple will be just like the child or any of you. The person for whom something is given without responsibility, without effort and work, without inner achievement resents the individual who gives to him that reward without effort.

Thus, the false pastors who preach create in fact a servile relationship of sinners to a favorite son, and internally and subconsciously it is actually the hatred of Christ that is at work. It is a psychological maneuver of the fallen angels, preaching hellfire and brimstone and enormous fear and an angry God and the promise of everlasting hell and damnation to those who do not repent. These are the preachments of the Devil who has created an alternative religion to the true teaching of Jesus Christ.

Realize this: that many pastors who are thus indoctrinated are not of an evil bent but have simply followed the party line they have been given and that has been carried on for generations. The proof is in the pudding. The proof is in the action. Where are the results? Where are the results?

When Billy Graham goes to the Communist world and declares that all is well and Baptists have freedom and they ought to submit to their governments,²³ how is all well - when, not having the power to challenge Communism, they decide to give in and recommend that true Christians submit to the brutality that is going on yet today and the persecutions?

Who will cry out to the living God and take a stand and be willing to be a fool for Christ? ["We will!"]

Beloved hearts, we look here and there over the face of the earth and truly we declare that those isolated individuals such as Reverend Wurmbrand²⁴ who are determined to tell the true story of

²³In May 1982, evangelist Billy Graham spent six days in Moscow at a Soviet-sponsored conference of "religious workers" against nuclear war. He was reported as saying: "There is a lot more freedom here than has been given the impression in the States, because hundreds, thousands of churches are open." Reverend Graham told the congregation of Moscow's Baptist church that the Lord had given each one "the power to be a better worker, a more loyal citizen. . . . In the thirteenth [chapter] of Romans we're told to obey the authorities." During his sermon, which bypassed the subject of religious freedom, a young woman in the balcony displayed a banner that read in English, "We have more than 150 prisoners for the work of the Gospel." She was led away by several plainclothesmen. When questioned about the incident, Graham commented, "We detain people in the United States if we catch people doing things that are wrong."

²⁴Evangelical minister Richard Wurmbrand - who has been called "the voice of the Underground Church" and "the Iron Curtain Paul" - began a relentless underground Christian ministry when the Communists seized his homeland of Rumania in 1945. He was subsequently arrested and subjected to fourteen years of torture and imprisonment, but never lost his faith nor ceased ministering to suffering cellmates. Today, through his international organization - Christian Missions to the Communist World and its U.S. affiliate, Jesus to the Communist World, Inc. - Reverend Wurmbrand continues to provide spiritual/material relief to persecuted Christians. He has authored eleven books

torture and torment of Christians - these are they whose voice of Truth will never be denied. The flame of freedom cannot be put out! It speaks in many, many hearts. We are here, summoning the mighty archangels to go forth with their legions of light to cut free those souls who are bound, to cut them free from astral nightmares of demons and discarnates that prey upon the mind and the body.

Who will take a stand and cry, "Outrage!"? Where are the Christian nations who ought to be standing in defense of the freedom-fighters in Afghanistan? Who of the most liberal and left-wing bent can justify Soviet takeover and destruction in Afghanistan? Who can approve the dropping of toys which when picked up by children maim them for life? Who can defend the system (in the name of Jesus, mind you) that results in the destruction of souls and nations one by one? Who can claim himself a Christian who does not run to their aid and provide that aid that must be had if that nation is to endure?

What is transpiring upon this planet, I tell you, is the result of the softness of religion itself and a dearth of religious leadership! Thus, we come to give to you our momentum - and the momentum of the Holy Ghost with us - that your fervor for freedom and for the will of God might take you into those avenues of your own choosing and of the leading of your inner self where you can champion human rights wherever you can draw the line, wherever you must draw the line.

For surely somewhere, some injustice must say to your heart: "I cannot live in the honor and integrity of my soul and allow this injustice to continue! I must take my stand. I must speak. I must inform. I must show that mankind need not go down into this degradation of the denial of the dignity of any man or woman or child anywhere on earth and his freedom to be and to find God!"

The entire purpose of life is finding God - finding God in yourself and your talents and your calling and your sacred labor - and endowing anything that you do with his Spirit. They may say otherwise, but when it comes down to the depths of the soul, no one in this world is happy until he has made his peace with his God, his I AM Presence. There are many who would deny this, yet are they truly happy? They say they are happy but they have not known the joy of Reality. Many are insane, many are bound, and yet do they take up the path toward God?

Why don't they take up the Path? Is it because it has been given to them from childhood with such distaste, with such obvious flaw that they have become atheists and agnostics rather than hear the same old bromide Sunday after Sunday? Many people have learned to hate God in the churches because they have never been told that there is an exciting path waiting - the Homeward path that enables you day by day to know the joy of doing more for those in need because more of God is in you.

Have you ever thought about that - that the churches turn more people away from God, the true and living God, the reality of the way of the cross, the reality of life as it ought to be? I can tell you without equivocation that the doctrines taught in America today in the mainline religions will never afford the people the ability to save this nation!

Do I preach a particular brand of religion? Nay. The teachings of the ascended masters incorporate the path that the mystical body of God has walked through all eternity. It is not even unique to this planetary system. It is the same descent of the soul unto the grand experiment in freedom and free will, meeting all forces that pretend to be the adversary when the only true enemy is within. And that is the ultimate knowledge: Man, know thyself and know thyself as God, and know that the only foe that can ever overcome in thy life is thine own fear or internal schism or compromise or failure to surrender truly to God.

(published in over fifty languages) and has made numerous public appearances exposing the horrors of Communist oppression. His organization carries on a determined campaign to distribute Bibles to Christians in Communist countries, convert leftists and Communists to Christ, and educate the free world as to the dangers of Communism. See Richard Wurmbbrand, *Tortured for Christ* (Glendale, Calif.: Diane Books, 1969), available through Summit University Press, paperback.

Is this a church? I tell you, nay, it is more. It is a movement. It is a revolution back to the fundamentals of every avatar who has launched a path of freedom, developed specifically for the lifewaves or nations or times when they have come. Thus, you find nothing peculiar about saying a Buddhist chant or a Hail Mary or an Our Father or communing with Archangel Michael or speaking to Gabriel - nothing peculiar at all. Well, it was spoken of the Hebrews that they were a peculiar people,²⁵ and what was unique about them was that they knew their God.

I pray that this trek that you have made as a pilgrimage to our shrine of light, dedicated as the Western Shamballa, will afford you the opportunity for soul searching and that perhaps something we have said or written will be the spark to connect you to that God-potential that has been dormant for aeons.

It is the quickening that we would convey. It is the native power of God unto you. And it is especially the love of our bands and hosts for you personally as our brothers and sisters. We tarry on earth on behalf of you and millions of others who truly would do better if they knew better, who truly desire to know the Truth, and who persecute many righteous men thinking that they do God service.²⁶

The path of the violet flame and the spoken Word, beloved, is certainly the path that can lift the accumulated debris of density of the centuries - the covering over of the chakras, the limiting of the human brain because it has lost the impulse of the crystal cord and the flow of light. Mankind do not need to wed the computer to gain superhuman powers, but only to unite with the living Christ.

I pray every day that this nation and all peoples on earth will not have to come to the knowledge of Truth through adversity, through nuclear war, through economic collapse. I trust you will also pray with me in this wise, for, beloved, the prayer of the righteous - those who use the righteous law, the right use of the law of the science of the spoken Word - availeth much.²⁷

And thus, let us say:

Our heavenly Father, we beseech Thee in the name of the saints who have gone before and the precious people of this earth that enlightenment shall come by the might of the archangels, by the interactions of angels and men, and by the Holy Comforter.

Our Father, we ask you today and every day to bring healing, light, and comfort - peace and the awareness of the enemy of their souls.

O God, send thy Angel of Faith, Archangel Michael, to their aid! Send that holy one of God that they be not plucked from the screen of life in an untimely manner and therefore miss the opportunity to fulfill their divine plan and to glorify Thee.

Our heavenly Father, make us stewards of thy grace and thy abundant Life. Make us responsible in caring for the sick and the needy. Give us the understanding heart to walk many miles with our brother.

Our heavenly Father, we pray for every soul of Jesus on earth - all who are the lovers of his heart, all who truly worship Thee through him even though they have been limited by orthodoxy in some form.

I call to legions of Truth, and in the name of the Son of God, I, El Morya, call to the twelve legions of angels of the Lord Christ to descend for the rescue of the churches this day that they may be infilled with thy true Spirit and not the spirits of the night that seize their bodies and their chakras, causing them to writhe or dance or jump or scream or weep.

I demand, as the Chohan of the First Ray, the exorcism of the churches of those foul spirits and

²⁵Exod. 19:5, 6; Deut. 14:2; 26:18, 19; Pss. 135:4; Titus 2:14; I Pet. 2:9.

²⁶John 16:2.

²⁷Jas. 5:16.

the exorcism of every form of demon taunting them away from the true and living Spirit of the Holy Ghost!

Maha Chohan, enter them now and purge them and let the living fire of true freedom and true worship be upon them. For these are thy hearts, our Father. Cut them free and let them become fierce disciples, taking the true stand for defense instead of advocating the pacifism of the Devil.

O living Word, as Thou hast written, I, too, have taken my pen this day and I have written my coded message in the hearts of my own. It is my forget-me-not.

Precious chelas of the will of God, in fervor and faith, fight the good fight and win ground for Reality. Bind unreality and illusion and set the captives free! For it is your calling and your desiring and all of your love fulfilled.

I remain with you as a mentor on the Path, ever desirous of assisting you, especially in your calls for God-government and the abundant life in the economy.

In the name of my teacher and friend of light, the Great Divine Director, in the joy of my co-worker Saint Germain, I AM El Morya Khan.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by El Morya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet July 2, 1984, during The Flame of Freedom Speaks, an international conference for spiritual freedom held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at the Royal Teton Ranch near Livingston, Montana. The dictation and the messenger’s teachings on “Discovering the Will of God as the Flame in Your Heart” and on “El Morya’s Many Incarnations of Devotion to the Will of God” are published on the 16-cassette Freedom class album (A84120). Also available separately on cassettes B84123, B84124.

47.1 Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 26, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 47a - Beloved Lord Maitreya - September 26, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLII a

The Mission of Jesus Christ

The Redemption of Twin Flames at Maitreya’s Mystery School

“I and My Father Are One!”

My beloved, I welcome you as I welcomed to my heart long ago the youth Issa, your Jesus, when he came to the Himalayas and touched the fire of Tibet and knew the ancient lamas and found me.²⁸ For I was the one promised and known of him even before birth, as the entire drama of the mission of the avatar of the Piscean age was, of course, premeditated by God and directed from above.

Sweet Jesus, the strong, when he said to his parents at the age of twelve, “Wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business?”²⁹ he spake of the Teacher, the eternal Guru he must go and find. [He must] go to the East and, as all such saints, receive the anointing from the lineage of his descent.

Thus I unveil to you the real mission of the Saviour, so truly stated by the apostles, for the redemption of the twin flames who took up the path of the Tree of Life in the ancient Mystery School and were turned aside by the cunning of the serpent philosophy, which was the philosophy of

²⁸See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, The Lost Years of Jesus.

²⁹My Father’s business. Luke 2:41-52.

the fallen angels who were determined to subvert the Light [of twin flames] and misdirect the great gift of God [to all generations who would come after them].

The blame, of course, is not upon those two or any in particular, for we ascribe no blame but only the new cycle of opportunity once again to take up the flame of Alpha and Omega, twin flames of the One. Nary a soul gathered here [nor any] on earth this day has not in some form, mostly unbeknownst to him, succumbed to some subtlety of the lie of Serpent. Thus all are in the process of either going forth from the ancient Mystery School or returning thereto.

Which direction are you walking in, beloved? In this hour, of course, you have come to my heart. And I take the opportunity by the lodestone of my heart to realign you with the polestar of your own being and thus nevermore to go out in fancy or fantasy of those dark ones with their histrionics and madness and flattery and pleasantries and endless chatter.

Thus, the mission of Jesus was to go back to Eden, yet the Motherland was long gone. [Therefore he came to Shamballa.] And he came to the ancient repository of the tablets of Mu and the writings of Maitreya and Gautama and Sanat Kumara. He came for the redemption of those who had been turned aside [from the law of the Divine Mother] and to restore [to them] the [true] path of discipleship [under the Cosmic Christ].

Such a perfect one was he that the Ancient of Days determined that as much of the path of the Mystery School as the Great Law would allow should be demonstrated by example in his mission. The testing of that mission and his ability to sustain those initiations in [the] outer [world] were the subject of our training sessions during his eighteen years in the Orient.

A student, yea, a scholar and a sage he became, passing through the schools of preparation and receiving from my heart the empowerment of Gautama and Sanat Kumara to return to the scene of the darkest karma on planet earth, none other than Palestine, the crossroads of the Middle East, the place of the Mother and the place of grave darkness and movements of many lifewaves and evolutions who had been pitted against the living Word on their own home stars and so continued that momentum in that era and time.

Thus, the greatest Light is sent to the darkest corner to expose, to accuse by way of isolating error that all may choose the right, the left, north or south, east or west. You know direction is everything, beloved, and the all.

Jesus, the Master, love of my heart! Indeed, I am the Teacher who lived to see the pupil exceed his own teaching. It must always be so. For this is the purpose of the conveyance of the mantle, that the Light of the pupil multiplied by the Guru should exceed the former as well as the latter. And greater works³⁰ by the living Word should be the new fruit of the Tree of Life that increases in Power and Wisdom and Love with each succeeding two-thousand-year dispensation.

Thus, beloved, Pisces has passed and is passing; and the dregs of her karma have been upon you for a number of years with great burden to humanity. I have scarcely seen Kuan Yin these years without the single tear in the eye of the Mother's sensitivity to the pain of the world.

Kuan Yin, Kuan Yin! O Light of Asia, Light of the Eternal One! Feminine form of the Buddha, we bow before thy Bodhisattva vow. And because thou art, we too are encouraged by the visible sign of the Universal Woman, Mother ever present in the Lady of Mercy.

My beloved, with what great joy I receive you here as I received the youth Jesus! For the dispensation is truly opened and I may begin anew, taking those who have apprenticed themselves before the Darjeeling Master and Saint Germain and the Great Divine Director, those who have disciplined themselves by the Law of Love before the living Christ.

Indeed, indeed, you must acknowledge him the Saviour of your life, for he is! He restored to you

³⁰Greater works that these shall he do. John 14:12.

the contact with your own Christ Self and [he] is here today to increase that spark or even ignite it again if, by your words and your works, you may be rotated one hundred and eighty degrees to face the living Son of God. If you cannot see the Saviour in him, I cannot teach you; there is nothing else. He has taught my teaching. I would take you from [that level] and beyond. You can never save so much as a bumblebee if you do not see the glory of that life.

Come now. Let the fears and rationalizations, let the materialistic ideas of God, let all of the complaining concerning the mission and life of Jesus cease! For he was and is God incarnate, truly in the unique sense that God raised him up as the example but never in the exclusive sense that all could not follow in his footsteps.

Take this to your heart with humility and not with pride. Some forget they must tear down before they can build and go to the subbasement level and bury their pride and bury their ambition and bury their dead and follow me.³¹

I AM Maitreya come again. The cycles move with great rhythm. Vast ages turn and the door opens. Thus I tell you as the headmaster of the school³² that I am truly ensconced, and physically so, by the grace of this body³³ loaned to me. And I commit myself to your heart as God has committed himself to me, that I will deliver to you in these months and years and decades, truly, the personal teaching that is the requirement for you not merely for the ascension but for the highest attainment of your soul prior to that ascension whereby the gift of [your] attainment might be the offering on the altar of humanity.

I call for spiral rings of devotees around the central sun of my delivery. I call for the perception and the recognition of the import of this land and of the Community of Glastonbury and the absolute necessity for the physical Place Prepared [to be established in order for my Mystery School and the Teachings of the Cosmic Christ to be bequeathed to the Lightbearers of the world in perpetuity]. Having gained the land, you must now keep it. Keep it, I say! Defend it. Conquer it. Subdue it. Master it. And let it by your hand fructify, multiply, and produce the harvest of nourishment for the devotees of Maitreya.

“I and my Father are one” [is] the mantra of the protection of the Guru-Chela relationship that I gave to him, the Son of man. I and my Father are one! When you speak these words, the lineage of your [Ascended] Masters is with you, the Electronic Presence of Jesus is upon you, your own I AM Presence and Christ Self [are there], and I AM instantly there. For Jesus would have you call him “Brother” and me “Father.” And I agree, for it is a reminder that he is not so far above you but at your side, even though many of you have known him as Father.

Thus, you see, the “I and my Father are one” mantra is actually a call. It is a call you may give in time of danger, chaos, confusion or accident or illness or any need, as long as you have the perception that the Call cannot and will not fail and as long as you have the understanding of who is Father. The Lord God Almighty is Father and his emissaries to whom he has given the mantle of his I AM Presence to teach mankind are Father. Thus the “I and my Father are one” mantra uses the I AM name to confirm the bond of our oneness.

By cosmic law I cannot fail to answer the call of this mantra. The only variation in my answer is in your vibration. For though I may be with you, you may not feel it until you have quelled the turbulence of your emotions. Thus, our oneness becomes ever closer as you put on the likeness of the image of the Father that I would bequeath to you.

My beloved sons and daughters, it is truly a new era. Jesus is taken down from the cross, I am

³¹Follow me. Matt. 8:22' Luke 9:59-60.

³²Maitreya's Mystery School was established at the Inner Retreat on May 31, 1984, as announced by Jesus. The presence of Lord Maitreya at the Inner Retreat has been continuous since then. Summit University levels one and two were sponsored by Lord Maitreya, winter quarter 1979 and levels one, two, and three at winter quarter 1985.

³³the body of the Messenger

taken down from the cross; for the long night of separation from teaching mankind directly is truly past. The Mother is taken down from the cross and you also are taken down from the cross.³⁴ And the world itself, as the new birth, as the cross of karma in Aries, is held in balance by the causal bodies of the saints.³⁵

Thus, with regularity and the rhythm of the cycles the teaching shall be a personal one. Though [given] to many hundreds and then thousands, it will always be directed to the individual [who is] present [in the level of the Cosmic Christ] who directs the Call and receives the answer in many forms.

The establishment of the Mystery School here enables me to bring closer to the physical octave the mighty aura, the Presence of Lord Gautama Buddha, Lord of the World, whose Flame of Shamballa burns brightly. And I have placed a focus of myself in the lotus posture in meditation upon the mount you call Maitreya Mountain. Thus it is a sign raised up to all the world that in the West the Saviouress is come and the Universal Mother may once again transmit the teaching of Maitreya through her instrument and servant.

Beloved ones, I remind you of the longing of your soul for your First Love, profoundly expressed in the meditation you have heard, “Un bel di.”³⁶ The ancient memory of the perfect love of the soul’s union with God has been sought after through the ages. The longing of the soul for Christ, for God exceeds even that for the twin flame.

The love for the Almighty One and for the completion of the circle of identity is a love, as expressed in that piece of music, [that is] something for which one gives one’s life and has no desire to live without. God has not desired anyone to take or lose his life for the loss of any love but rather to seek and find the union with Christ through the union with one’s teacher and then the union with the I AM Presence. For only through that Presence can twin flames know the ultimate oneness of the perpetual bliss of Alpha and Omega.

Hearts united in love on the path of discipleship, families, children, disciples, all a part of the sangha of the Buddha, I speak to you of love and the fulfilling of the need for love through the path to God. And in knowing and finding that love, all other schism within the psyche dissolves and you are at last free to give love perpetually, perpetually and always to those in need who have less love than you and who can be quickened by that Light.

This is our goal: to make you first disciples, then masters of freedom able to stand in the earth [as] instruments of Saint Germain to lay the firm foundation of the Aquarian age that it cannot be turned back and, having fulfilled the task, the dharma and all, to move to other dimensions where still other lifewaves await your coming and your help.

Now, beloved ones, I have come not only to converse with you but also for a necessary task. As you bask now in the Light, your four lower bodies are being prepared to receive the initiation of Helios. Not so many hours away is his coming. Angels of Lord Buddha are conveying to you a gentle but powerful Light that your bodies might receive a greater Light and hold it.

But I must also touch you, beloved. And I would touch you, then, with the jewel so consecrated

³⁴in his dictation of April 8, 1984, Serapis Bey announced, “This day the declaration does go forth from God the Father and God the Son that the living Christ Jesus is forevermore taken down from the cross and from the very image of the crucifixion. This day, likewise, so reflected in the earth, the Mother of the Flame is taken down from the cross, nevermore to undergo the crucifixion by the fallen ones. . . . Therefore, unto those sons of heaven, and sons in the earth who, with the Mother, have offered themselves to be crucified, to be the gazing stock and the subject of the ridicule of the multitude and the condemnation of the Sanhedrin and all the powers of Rome, we say; The Great White Brotherhood, by the hand of Almighty God, has taken this Church Universal and Triumphant, this Messenger, and these chelas down from the cross.” See 1984 PoW, vol. 73, no. 28, pp. 223-24.

³⁵Dark Cycle in Aries borne by the causal bodies of the saints. See Arcturus and Victoria, July 1, 1984, published in 1989 PoW, vol. 32, no. 15, pp. 156.

³⁶Prior to the dictation, “Un del di” (“One fine day”) from Giacomo Puccini’s *Madame Butterfly* was played.

by the prayer of the first Mother of the Flame, Clara Louise.³⁷ Thus, I am inviting you to come to this altar that I might touch your crown through the Messenger's hand, through this stone, for the step-up of your four lower bodies and soul in preparation for this event of the millennia.

I request that only known disciples be allowed to attend that event, for we are concerned lest too much Light be a destructive force in the body temples of the uninitiated. I also request that those who are to receive that blessing receive this one. Thus it may be given to those who may arrive in the next day.

O Light of the Ahura Mazda, O Eternal Light, now exalt and intensify the Flame of the Mother within this focus of a Mother's devotion. By the Mother Flame transmit the fire of the Buddha and seal each one safe and sound in the auric ring of protection of Shamballa.

The Brotherhood of Shamballa saluteth thee. Welcome, monks and sisters! Welcome, devotees of the heart!

I AM truly come and I AM with you. And I will not leave off my chair, central in this Ascended Masters' university, until all who have been designated by the Lords of Karma, all who were named last eve at the Royal Teton Retreat in your presence, chelas, have come to this place to receive that instruction and that opportunity for soul liberation.

Thus we now initiate these sons and daughters and we stand ready for a world to be ready and to hear our call.

Beloved ones, treasure that which is truly treasure, value that which is of sublime worth, and set your priorities for the remainder of this life.

I know you now, I knew you then, and I shall know you in the next life, that where I AM ye may be also in the oneness of Love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Monday, July 2, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the Archangel Zadkiel's direction for clarity in the written word.]

³⁷Clara Louise Kieninger was anointed by Saint Germain as the first Mother of the Flame when the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity was founded in 1961. She became Regent Mother of the Flame, which she holds to this day, when the mantle of Mother of the Flame was passed to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on April 9, 1966, at La Tourelle, Colorado Springs. Following Lord Maitreya's dictation the Messenger used the yellow topaz ring to bless the crown of each of the devotees in preparation for the coming of Helios, Clara Louise Kieninger wore this ring, blessed by the Maha Chohan, in her daily prayer vigil with Mother Mary for the youth of the world and the incoming children until October 25, 1970, when she passed on in Berkeley, California, and her soul ascended to heart of God.

Chapter 48

Beloved Mother Mary - September 30, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 48 - Beloved Mother Mary - September 30, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIII

To Prick the Conscience of the Nations

Beloved of God, disciples of my Son, brothers and sisters of Gautama, Saint Francis, I am with you today in the immaculate Word. What is this immaculate Word? It is the creative force of the universe. It is locked in your heart, waiting to be released by the spoken Word and by love.

Never forget, beloved hearts, that love is the motive in prayer - love for God, love for all his creation, love for the friend that is even more intense for the enemy. For love truly dissolves the enemy or the enemy-consciousness and thus makes of every part of life an instrument in God's plan.

I cannot remove myself from world crisis or concerns in the streets of life. My heart is the heart of the eternal Mother whose flame I embody and give freely. Therefore, ensouling a planetary lifewave, I am sensitive to the needs of all.

How does heaven work? The millions upon millions of angels who serve life are sent by God under the direction of his ascended sons or the hierarchs, the archangels, to go to certain areas and conditions. Of course, God may be blamed for calamities of nature, but then it is never known how much calamity is avoided by the prayers of people of all faiths.

For when that prayer is given in love in the Golden Temple of the Sikhs . . . the recitation of the Koran or of the Buddhist prayers and the spinning of the prayer wheels by those of Tibet - all over the world prayer is invocative of intercession, whether understood completely or not. When prayer is given, God answers by sending angels of light to minister. You also, as all those who are loving and concerned, become the instruments of God's prayers answered.

Beloved ones, God, too, has prayers in the form of desiring to exalt, ennoble, and raise up life. God desires and does send forth his desiring for his sons and daughters on earth to take up the calling to preserve life, to protect the innocent, to institute laws of justice, and to see that justice is upheld. You, then, may be the instrument of the answering of the prayers of humanity or the fulfillment of God's own desire.

In my heart, therefore, as I bring to you my musings and meditations of the hour, is a direct concern for the people of Afghanistan and certainly other nations where there is oppression and the direct involvement of Soviet forces. Beloved ones, my concern comes with the understanding of the complexity of the ancient karma of the Afghan peoples and races as well as that of those who form

today the Soviet bloc.

Things are not so simple as they seem. We see victim and we see oppressor. Yet, intertwined in all of this is the victim's point of vulnerability through his own weight of karma. Karma, as you know, separates the soul from God until the soul surrenders and takes up the responsibility for the balancing of all that is not in harmony with God.

This same vulnerability through the ancient turning aside from God created the vulnerability of Eastern Europe. Many have thought it was merely the weakness of Churchill or Roosevelt in the face of Stalin, but I tell you, it is more than an act of the leadership. It is a factor and a point of vulnerability of nations and lifewaves who have left off the worship of the living God. Thus, there are many sides to the outplaying of events.

What we come to say this day is this: it is not the events but it is how people here and now deal with circumstances which may be of their own causing but do not necessitate their lying down and being a doormat to the return of their own unwise sowings.

Beloved ones, the whole world becomes involved in the karma of a situation of injustice in Afghanistan, for now opportunity knocks. Opportunity knocks on the door of every heart and every leader of every nation: What will you do in the face of this injustice? Will you turn your heads or will you take a stand and in so doing incur the disapproval, the wrath, the censure of other nations? Those who fear to be condemned for their actions usually are ineffective as people, weak of character, and not souls upon whom the hosts of the LORD can depend. Often the most unpopular causes are the most necessary to espouse in the long history of a nation or a planet.

Thus, it is not lawful to point the finger to the Afghans and say, "It must be your karma! You must have sinned. We will not come over and help you. This is your problem." Beloved ones, never stand in the place of the accuser nor sit in the seat of the scornful and say, "Aha! Because you are weak or sick or unfortunate, God must be visiting his judgment upon you!" Take care, for just around the corner thine own karma descends and in that hour you will be grateful to have a single friend remain at your side. So-called friends have a way of removing themselves when adversity comes.

Well, where are the friends of the Afghans? To us they are no longer a people with a karma but people who are symbolic of any or all of humanity having to face superior forces, numbers, and technology determined upon devouring their ancient land. Should any nation be allowed by the world community of nations to devour other nations in the name of power politics or to gain a strategic foothold or resources or energy to make more war and take over more nations? The time has long passed when it was thought, "Give them a few and they will be satisfied." They are relentless.

Do I sound as though I am repeating the message of Elohim? Well, beloved hearts, understand that the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood is one in concern for the weakness and indecision and fear of popular opinion that characterizes those Western forces that ought to be at hand for the defense of freedom in every nation.

There is a superior power and force that is available to all people. It is the power of the Spirit and the armies of heaven and the legions of the LORD. You are, in fact, personally helpless to help the Afghans unless you should pack your bags and go and join them in the trenches. And what good would that do? Much more is necessary.

Shall all people throw up their hands in a sense of helplessness? Or shall they appeal to the LORD's intercession and determine, by the science of the spoken Word, to approach Armageddon (as it is Armageddon, as it is a warfare of Absolute Good and Evil pitted) with the sense of the spoken Word as the sword of the Spirit?

Beloved ones, have you ever thought of this: that warfare comes down to a warring of ideas and ideologies? Is an idea killed because someone who holds it is killed? This cannot be. The idea lives on until it is replaced and superseded by a higher idea.

And therefore, the warfare against totalitarian movements and greed and lust after other people's nations must be won in the realm of the spirit where there are astral entities, demons and devils, if you will - planes of consciousness where darkness reigns and overtakes the minds of the people in an insane and crazed fashion whereby they are gripped with a madness that for an idea they can kill their brethren and many and destroy a nation for power, for conquest, but always in the name of an ideology, a philosophy, a position that "what we know is better for these people than what they have."

God is not one who interferes with the orderly process of the individual's evolution toward a higher truth. He will not suddenly erase the buildup of belief systems of the people of a planet as one would erase a computer and cancel out its programming. God is a believer in free will. He ordained it and stands by the "Grand Experiment" - the experiment in freedom whereby on earth various players play their parts and all can see what is the result of the outplaying of evil, all can see what is the fruit of Communism in the murder of helpless people, nation by nation, all can see what is the fruit of a true religion or a true faith or an independent people.

The experiment in democracy in its republican form in this nation, beloved ones, is filled with trial and error and mistake and setback. One could opt for a monarchy or a totalitarian state to dismiss all of the talk and the going back and forth and the delays and the absence of a one-pointed policy that results from this very system. But you who are Americans understand that underneath it all there is a forward movement of freedom.

This government evolves as the people evolve in the responsibility of self-government. And if they determine not to let the bureaucracies and the monopolies and the manipulation of their supply take over the nation, they will evolve to a more perfect government even as they come to the spiritual understanding, as it has been said by the ancient prophet, "And the government shall be upon his shoulders"¹ - the shoulders of the living Christ.

What Christ? A figure removed from the scene of life? No, the universal Christ present in the very deliberations and working out of problems of all of the people, whose teachers on earth see to it that the net gain of freedoms won are not lost and the process itself is valued. For the process of the evolution of God-government in America is as valuable as the ritual of religion.

It is a ritual to work through and debate ideas rather than to have one supreme sovereign or a triumvirate or a group of the power elite handing down decisions for those who have abdicated their creative spirit and their oneness with God that would make them truly qualified and able to tap the resources of the inner man and come with a practical solution to a community problem.

Beloved hearts, see, then, how God has allowed the outplaying of Good and Evil, for all must choose. Who will be on our side? Moses said, "All who are on the LORD's side, stand with me."² "Choose ye this day whom you will serve!" said Joshua.³ The LORD is Truth and Love and the infinite Mind and Principle. To stand on his side is to be his instrument. Thus, one must choose.

One has only to look at the evening news or read the papers and discover always the alternatives that are presented. Are we for or against this or that social or moral issue? Are we for or against life imprisonment or the electric chair for the teenager who kills his father because the father has been corrupt and blasphemous toward his children and his spouse?⁴ Do we defend the right of a teenager

¹Isa. 9:6.

²Exod. 32:26.

³Josh. 24:15.

⁴On March 18, 1983, Robert Lee Moody, 18, of La Puente, California, shot and killed his father, Robert Ira Moody, then drove to the police station to confess the deed. Young Moody, a professed "born-again Christian," believed he was directed by God to commit the crime. Witnesses confirmed that the elder Moody had sexually abused his three daughters, violently assaulted his older son, and forced his wife into prostitution to pay for a pleasure boat. State Judge Eric Younger said he felt "extraordinarily sorry" for Robert Lee and hoped to find a creative alternative to a prison term. In February 1984, after receiving a deluge of letters recommending leniency, he sentenced him to five

to kill the father because there are grounds? Or do we say "Thou shalt not kill" must stand? - "Whoso sheddeth a man's blood shall also have his blood shed by man."⁵

Thus, the deliberation of the ancient laws that are written applied to present situation becomes the grand dilemma of the hour and the freedom of speech to present all sides, which leads to freedom of action, which leads to some individuals outpicturing the lie and the murder in Afghanistan while others decry it.

Is God not able to win through his people? Is Truth not more powerful than error? Truth is only more powerful when embodied men and women give it life, give it substance, dimension, and are willing to stand for the Truth they believe in and carry it into action.

When defenseless life anywhere can be neglected - when healthy and robust men and women can turn the head and not see the abortion of a child, the death of others through the failure of governments and industry to protect from pollution, deadly toxic waste, nuclear fallout - pretty soon, with the turning of heads, you will come full circle and have to face again, at the beginning, the taking of life.

If you can turn away and not be moved when innocent children die in El Salvador or Afghanistan, then there is something wrong with the individual conscience, the national will, the vision upon which our heritage is based - the ancient tradition of Sanat Kumara, the true Judeo-Christian tradition.

I speak to prick the conscience not only of this nation but of all nations. I come with that relentless and dauntless message of a mother who cares personally for every child upon earth, including you. When I look upon you, no matter who you are, you are my child. I am your defender! I am the one who is zealous to free you from your own enslaving habits and false beliefs. I am the one who will wrestle with devils that prey upon the mind and your own fears and your indulgence in your fears! I am the mother that fulfills that office of pulling you aside when there is danger.

And then, in obedience to the Great Law of the Father, I am also the mother who must step aside and allow karma to descend. For the Great Law turns. And thus, when the Law necessitates that some by accident or calamity are taken from the screen of life, I am there to receive you in my arms and take you to the temples of light where you can realize that this was only a passing experience and that you will live again and be reborn again to pursue your calling.

But I will not send you forth without teaching you what were those causes set in motion in your nation, in your community, and in your own life that allowed you to be helpless in the face of some disaster or some madman shooting a gun into a schoolyard and causing needless sorrow, injury, and death.⁶ Beloved hearts, these causes are not simple. They go back to the abdication of responsibility of the members of a community, a town, a neighborhood, of teachers, parents, and general citizens.

The world can be a better place right now if people will only come to the awareness of the immense help of the saints crowding the skies in their numberless numbers, ready to intercede at the simplest call. If you have not experienced the intercession of the hosts of the LORD, try him! Prove him now, he says. "Prove me now herewith, saith the LORD, if I will not pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it."⁷

God does not mind that you experiment and try and test him. Realize that he is also testing you. And there are two sides of the fence: God always answers, but if you do not hear, you will have to see to it that by prayer and fasting you deliver yourself from the grossness, then, of your spiritual sensitivities which must be attuned to the higher vibrations.

years probation, including two years of intensive missionary work. Moody now believes it was Satan, not God, who prompted him to kill his father.

⁵Gen. 9:6.

⁶See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 35, p. 312, n. 7.

⁷Mal. 3:10.

Now then, beloved hearts, as for an example (of which there are many), Afghanistan is a gross planetary injustice. Shall we forever hear the cry "Not another Vietnam" and upon this preach a philosophy of pacifism - pacifism where the individual does not even speak in his own defense? Well, ultimately, pacifism becomes the sleep of sweet death and the devouring of the soul by forces aggressive. It is not a viable philosophy spiritually or materially.

Peace is a viable philosophy - Peace with honor. Freedom is a viable philosophy. But whoever gained an inch of ground who did not have to defend that ground from someone else who wanted it more? Beloved ones, even the attainment of the point of personal mastery in a virtue of the Path is something you not only fight for and win but must also sustain by daily endeavor. Thus, life is active. The call goes forth: Let us be up and doing!

The solution to every problem begins with prayer - intense prayer that is not satisfied until the Light dawns, as with Jacob wrestling with the angel: "I will not let thee go, except thou bless me!"⁸ Thus, until the God-solution appears, until others are quickened and awakened, until a way is found by the nations of the free world to stop the takeover of other nations by Communists or terrorists or agents of the same, let not your vigils cease.

I would ask that this afternoon you turn your attention with utmost concern to the nation of Afghanistan as though it were one of the states of the Union, as though your own nation had been violated, as though Pennsylvania or Vermont or South Dakota were today besieged by such forces. Must I paint this for you for you to ultimately come to the point of deciding to take action? Is the world so vast that you cannot see the oncoming approach and the malintent declared long ago by Lenin and the rest to see the whole world under World Communism?⁹

Beloved ones, you know of my appearances where I admonished the giving of the rosary for the balance of world sin, where I admonished prayer for the conversion of sinners and the protection of the children of God, giving forth the prediction that many would be lost if these prayers did not continue. Now I come to you and I address you of the non-Catholic world, those who have gone on in the path of the teachings of the ascended masters. I speak to you in your own terminology and I speak of the fourteen stations of the cross and the giving of the rosary in this year.

You have heard the mighty dispensation and the turning of cycles of the taking down from the cross of the disciples of Christ on earth.¹⁰ There has been a turning of worlds. There is come opportunity. Thus, henceforth in the giving of your rosary, meditate upon the God-qualities and the victory of the fourteen stations and not upon the via dolorosa.

I extend to you, then, access by the rosary - by the rosary - to my causal body, to the attainment on those fourteen stations which I have gained throughout my long spiritual history. I give you, therefore, the opportunity to receive that power and attainment which God has given me as my great Teacher and as I am his servant. This I transmit to you that it might become close to the physical world and the physical problem through your own physical body and heart.

I propose, therefore, beginning now and continuing on until there shall be a very obvious turning of the tide of World Communism, the giving of the rosary and the calling forth of this divine momentum. I have added the forces of my angels and those of Raphael's bands to the armies of The Faithful and True and of Maitreya and Sanat Kumara and Archangel Michael to wage war at inner levels with

⁸Gen. 32:24-30.

⁹"We are internationalists. We aim at the firm union and full fusion of the workers and peasants of all the nations of the world into a single, worldwide Soviet Republic" (V. I. Lenin, *Collected Works*, vol. 24). "First we will take Eastern Europe, then the masses of Asia. Then we will encircle the United States of America, which will be the last bastion of capitalism. We will not have to attack it; it will fall like an overripe fruit into our hands" (usually attributed to Lenin). See also Albert L. Weeks and William C. Bodie, eds., *War and Peace: Soviet Russia Speaks* (New York: National Strategy Information Center, 1983).

¹⁰See Serapis Bey, April 8, 1984, "The Very First Steps of the Law," *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 27, no. 29, pp. 223-28.

these unseen forces, principalities and powers, and spiritual wickedness in high places.¹¹

The very root and core of the Serpent's philosophy and lie of World Communism is what must be defeated, not persons and more persons - not more bloodshed. Remove the cause and core of the Lie and it shall come to pass that there shall be war no more. And they shall beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks.¹²

Beloved ones, the multiplication of life in the earth and the abundant life that ought to belong to the people has been taken by systems, philosophies, and those who have had their self-interests more than the interests of nations and people at heart.

I turn your attention, then, to the adoration of the Divine Mother, to the immense power of that Mother whom I represent as one instrument - and there are many, not the least of whom are yourselves. I turn your attention, then, to the rosary as never before. For it is the single prayer that does draw down the universal power Omega - Omega fire, Omega light. The power of the Mother moving with the forces of the Trinity is the missing dimension in the victory of Armageddon.

Thus, let Liberty - the Goddess of Liberty - the Goddess of Mercy, the Goddess of Justice, and the Goddess of Truth, as individual beings of Light who ensoul an office and are not seeing themselves as superior (or as literal gods or goddesses, as in mythology) but who hold and keep the flame for humanity of cosmic Truth, Justice, Mercy, Freedom - let all of these in numberless numbers be seen by yourselves and invoked by you as emissaries of the universal Mother, the eternal Presence that is the balance and polarity of the universal Father.

As Above, so below - in Spirit and in Matter - let the forces of freedom be implemented by you who are on the stage of life, you whose decisions will make all the difference in the future of planet Earth. I come to remind you that God is in you and because he is in you all things are possible. Greater is He that is in you, than he that is in the world.¹³

Commeasurement is El Morya's key - the vision of the hosts of the LORD encamped upon the hillsides of the world. Surely, we as a people united in God must not accept defeat or the inevitability of the watering down of world freedom as a compromise that must be taken for the sake of peace. The only compromise that will ever be accepted by the fallen angels wherever they embody, in whatever system, is the absolute slavery of the children of the Light.

The force of Antichrist is not isolated in any one system or nation, but the tares sown among the wheat are scattered abroad. Thus, remove the tares of error from thine own thinking and let the good wheat, as the staff of life, be the fruit of your striving, your meditation, your action, and your stand for freedom. And behold the work that our God shall work through you!

I will be with you daily in the rosary. And I charge you to speak your problem, your need, your concern, whether small or great, to me. And I promise you, I will be there to offer the highest resolution acceptable according to the Great Law of God, including the laws you have set in motion in your life.

Beloved ones, exchange your belief in the law of mortality for the conviction of your heart in the law of immortality, and you shall be free!

I AM your eternal Mother, loving your soul until the hour of your victory.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet July 3, 1984, during The Flame of Freedom Speaks, an international conference for spiritual freedom

¹¹Eph. 6:12.

¹²Isa. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.

¹³I John 4:4.

held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at the Royal Teton Ranch near Livingston, Montana. The dictation and “The Messenger’s Teachings on the Blessed Mother” are published on the 16-cassette Freedom class album (A84120). Also available separately on cassettes B84125, B84126.

48.1 Beloved Archangel Michael - October 1, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 48a - Beloved Archangel Michael - October 1, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIII a

Archangel Michael, Help Me! Help Me! Help Me!

I AM Come to Reinforce the Protection of the Lightbearers

The Seven Archangels Place a Swaddling Garment of Light around Planet Earth

“We Are Ready to Cast the Fallen Ones Out of the Earth!”

Hail, hosts of the Lord! Hail, legions of flame!

I AM here in the Heart and I salute Helios and Vesta!

Legions of Light from the Central Sun, descend now in a canopy of sacred fire! By the living witness, by the power of the all-consuming Light¹⁴ gird now the planet round with blue-lightning angels! Seal her in an envelope of Light as a blue swaddling garment of the Mother of the World!

I AM Michael, Prince of the Archangels. I salute you, minutemen and women of Saint Germain, freedom fighters of the ages. I salute you who are the spokesmen of Liberty and I salute those amongst you who are the legions of my bands who have taken your stand for the vigil of faith for the protection of Holy Church against the wiles of the fallen angels.

I AM come, then, to reinforce in the earth in this hour, beloved ones of Light, that power of the blue-flame will of God and the sword of blue flame. I AM here to reinforce mighty cherubim who keep the way of the Tree of Life¹⁵ in this garden. And I AM here to reinforce the protection of the Lightbearers and the binding of those hordes of Darkness.

And I tell you, [by] the vigil you can keep in the full intensity of the Word delivered in the sessions of dynamic decrees [such as that] given by the Messenger and child - by that service, by that continuation of fervor and fire you will find, beloved ones, a great turning and a change on planet earth! For I command legions of Light who are waiting to enter here and there into those conditions of the planetary body, and they must have your call and [the] intensity [of] your [decrees].

¹⁴When lowercase, light refers to the energy of God; when uppercased, Light denotes the Christ of the Christ consciousness, God or the God consciousness including the light and or energy-field that emanates therefrom; here one’s Light-emanation that is the extension of one’s Christ of God consciousness is that Christ, is that God in manifestation. “The all-consuming Light.” delivered by the legions of Light of the Great Central Sun is the extension and the manifestation of the God consciousness sustained by the great cosmic beings in the Light as a blue swaddling garment . . .” is the extension and the manifestation of the God consciousness of the Mother of the World; hence the Lights is her God consciousness. As such, Light is the “self-luminous intelligent substance” of the Mind of God. Any being of God who originates the Lights is the Alpha or the Yang force of the Light; any extension or manifestation of that Light is the Omega or Yin force. In addition, the legions of angels who deliver the Light of God from the Spirit cosmos to his sons and daughters across the Matter universes are also extensions and manifestations of God’s consciousness. Hence they are of the Light and the become the Light. For as carriers of the Light they are all Light. As carriers of the Light they are magnetically charged with a specific frequency and vibration of the Light; and their bodies, being electrodes of the Light, they transmit to the Creation of God the charge (i.e., the qualities, or qualifications of God, that are the need of the hour) - such as faith, hope, charity, mercy, justice, healing, wholeness, comfort, compassion, freedom, peace, enlightenment, honor, and their unspeakable love for the will of God.

¹⁵Gen. 2:9; 3:22, 24; Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14.

And during the period of time that you stuck with the “I AM Michael, Michael, Michael!” decree and gave the “Reverse the Tide” and “The Judgment Call,”¹⁶ you see, there occurred a fundamental and profound change in that condition in Afghanistan, the results of which you shall see and especially greater results if you will continue in this wise.

It is necessary for the relentless Light to move back those hordes of Darkness on the astral plane and in physical embodiment and [to] strip from [them] that momentum of malice and that preconditioning [of the Luciferians] and that direction from afar [to work the works of the Evil One on planet earth] that comes [to them] directed from other worlds, beloved ones, and from the very pit¹⁷ itself and from Death and Hell.

And thus the entire ball of wax of the cause and core of Evil can be bound, must be bound! And where shall we keep our vigil with the World Mother except upon our holy mountain, except in our valley of the Heart of the Inner Retreat, and except in the hearts of our chelas of the sacred fire!

I command and compel you to increase and intensify your calls for protection! For with the intensity of blue lightning there can come a greater Light to earth. We must have the calls for protection so that our angels may act to care for the souls of Light who receive greater Light [and] then become the prey of the fallen ones, as you have been told is their strategy.

Beloved ones of the living flame, this earth can contain more Light if you will only protect [the Light that is released in answer to your calls] and protect yourselves and your children and all those upon this earth who are waiting for the dawn of ascension’s flame and the full power of the Word and the Teaching! Beloved hearts of Light, the people of the earth are hungry for this Truth! And there must be a breakthrough! There must be a shattering of the lethargy and the astral density. And it can come to pass, for your numbers are adequate.

Note that I said they are adequate for the task. I do not say that you have too many. Many more would assist. But this sufficiency of Lightbearers [is able] and those who have placed their feet on this ground [are able. For this] ancient ground [is] where we came forth at the very heart of the Grand Teton to deliver the Law and the Teachings to the early root races. [And for them and for us] this very ground becomes the point of contact in the earth with nations and souls of Light. And therefore as a single body and a single voice, your vote counts and it reaches the heart of the Great Central Sun. (Ladies and gentlemen, please be seated in the throne of your glory, your own threefold flame.)

Now recognize the person and posture of an Archangel that has waged warfare in heaven against the Devil and his angels.¹⁸ Now recognize the presence of an Archangel who has bowed before the Light of our God and who has said, “Who is greater than our God?”¹⁹

Beloved hosts of Light, legions of flame, you who have never left your first estate, I summon you in the name of these Lightbearers and [in] the power of the fervor of their hearts and hearts’ call. I summon you, therefore, to bind the tares from among the wheat!²⁰ Bind the very core of those devils in embodiment and let them be bound! And let them be sent to the Court of the Sacred Fire!

For there are legions of Light of blue-lightning angels standing ready from the God Star, Sirius, to take [from the astral plane] those fallen ones whose time is up! And the fervor of your souls [in the giving of your decrees] in the timing of this hour is the magnet for the fulcrum of the sacred fire

¹⁶decrees 10.07, 7.05, and 20.07 in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in High Consciousness

¹⁷Bottomless pit. Rev. 9:1, 2, 11; 11:7; 17:8; 29:1-3/

¹⁸War in heaven. Rev. 12:7-12.

¹⁹In Hebrew the name Michael means “Who is like God?” or “Who is like unto God?” According to tradition “Who is like unto God?” was the battle cry of Archangel Michael in response to Lucifer when he rebelled against God and said, “I will be like to Most High.” (Isa. 14:14)

²⁰Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43. Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus II*, pp. 319, 323-24, 479.

to release this action [for] the binding of many who will not be allowed to remain on this planetary body for the dictation of Helios, which occurs at noon tomorrow [mountain daylight] time.

Beloved legions of blue flame, beloved Keepers of the Flame, do gather, then, at dawn and return to your vigil of calls to the blue-lightning angels, calls to me. For by these calls you empower us to continue this work through the night, through the morning until the earth is swept clean and the astral debris is bound! And those who have sought to taunt the Great White Brotherhood and its emissaries on earth shall not be around to mock or to mimic the Great Lord of lords of living flame, the God of this system of worlds, Helios himself!

Beloved legions of the sacred fire now forming the retinue of Light around the physical sun and the retreat of Helios and Vesta, we upon earth salute thee! And we are making all in readiness and our preparations shall continue until the descent of Helios.

Beloved ones, would you believe me if I should tell you that I have personally waited and waited with these Two Witnesses two and a half million years for this hour? I tell you it is true. And many of you have also stood by incarnation after incarnation and in the octaves of Light and in various planes of being waiting for the hour when this earth could receive the blessing of Helios and when the hosts of the Light would be empowered once again by the embodied faithful who would use the science of the Word to thwart all of the purposes of Death and Hell!

Now do you not realize the enemy that is pitted against you? And wake up! Wake up, I say, and realize you cannot stand in so great a Light and fail to invoke your protection! For I would stand with you daily, but I must have that call given once in each twenty-four-hour cycle; for it is the law of octaves. I can and shall step through the veil in any hour of the day or night. But I must have that call:

Archangel Michael, Help me! Help me! Help me!

Archangel Michael, Come into my life!

Archangel Michael, Bind this condition now and bind the foe and release me from this imprisoned substance!

Release me now from all temptation and all backsliding and going astray and nonbelief in the power of Almighty God to save my life and to give me my victory in this embodiment!

Archangel Michael, Help me! Help me! Help me!

Archangel Michael, Come into my life!

Archangel Michael, Stand with me!

Save my child!

Save my household!

Save my nation and bind those Communist hordes!

Such is the call I desire and more.²¹ And you yourself can release those calls by the Holy Spirit from your very heart flame.

Beloved ones of Light, the intensity of my presence is for the evolutions of earth and for those suppressed²² nations who are not being defended as they should [be] from the physical octave.

²¹Before giving this call offer your heartfelt prayer to God and to Archangel Michael describing the condition of the human consciousness and the foe of your Christhood and your divine plan that you are asking to have bound and neutralized by the Light. State the nature of the imprisoned karmic substance you are asking to be released from. Nail the specific type of temptation, backsliding, going astray, and nonbelief in the power of Almighty God that you are dealing with and from which you are asking to be delivered. In addition, state all circumstances involving your children, those for whom you are responsible personally and professionally, and the conditions of your household, your extended family, your community and nation and the current incursions of World Communism that require immediate divine intercession by the hosts of the LORD, of Archangel Michael.

²²suppressed, archaic form of oppressed

For these fallen ones have slithered into the halls of government, have turned people to greed and materialism and nonsupport [of those who bear the flame of freedom worldwide]. And it is a travesty of the Great Law of Life and [of] the oncoming Victory and [of] the presence of Alpha and Omega!

Beloved ones, the help is present. It needs to be invoked. [We] need staunch souls here below to take that stand. And we the Archangels, seven in number gathered here for the sealing of planet earth, do demand it! We demand it in the name of Almighty God! We demand a response from mankind! and if not from mankind, then from the children of the Light; and if not from the children of the Light, then from the sons and daughters of God and the Keepers of the Flame! We demand a response! [43-second standing ovation]

We who cast the Devil and his angels out of heaven into the earth, those fallen ones, are now ready to cast them out of the earth. And by the edict of Almighty God it is possible, it can be done! But we must have the [authorization by the] free will of those in embodiment. [Yet] far too many [children of the Light] have gone astray to support these fallen ones, to raise them up as idols in Church and State, in entertainment and every area of [life on] the planetary body.

It is an absolute crime that the evolutions of this planetary home have learned nothing from the betrayal of Serpent in the Garden of Eden! Rather than blame all of this upon the first father and mother upon this home, beloved hearts of living flame, blame it on the fallen angels and then upon yourselves, O mankind, for ratifying the same fallen consciousness [of the fallen angels] that was purveyed in that hour to many [twin flames who failed their initiations under Maitreya in the Mystery School].

Beloved hearts of Light, there must be a rejection! There must be a challenge face-to-face, nose-to-nose, teeth-to-teeth with these fallen ones! They cannot be allowed to manipulate life any longer! And the hour is come for the judgment. And where are those who en masse will gather and make those judgment calls and bind those serpents in their lair? I tell you they tremble when I speak, for they do not often hear me speak so physically! And they are astonished that they have not been able to prevent this dictation from happening this day.

Beloved ones, it is your reinforcement! It is the power of Almighty God! It is his will that nothing shall stop me from speaking in the physical octave through your very hearts, through your own mouths as you challenge injustice! How can you stand still another day and allow it to continue?

Beloved ones, they rob you blind! They steal your money out of your pocketbooks, out of your bank accounts. Beloved ones, they are criminals all, and they are moving against the winds of Light and of the Great White Brotherhood and they must be overturned!

And I tell you God will do it through you! We will do it through you, around you, beneath you, above you, to the right, to the left! We will slay the foe! Just speak the Word. Just speak the Word, I tell you! Let the flame of freedom speak and you will see the power of the Holy Ghost upon this earth! And they will tremble and they will fall and they will go down. For there is no life in them except the support system given [them] by the silly humanity of this planetary home who are failing in their course and evolution, for they have not heeded their shepherds.

And where are the shepherds? Let them also speak! And let our Word go forth on the waves of communication. And let it be heard, let it be seen, and let it be known that the mighty Archangels are indeed alive and well on planet earth! And we stand to assist you. And fear not, but speak the name of your God:

Mighty I AM Presence, I AM here, O God,
And I AM the instrument of those sevenfold rays and Archangels!
And I will not retreat.
I will take my stand.
I will not fear to speak.

And I will be the instrument of God's will, whatever it is.
Here I AM, so help me, God!
In the name of Archangel Michael and his legions,
I AM freeborn and I shall remain freeborn!
And I shall not be enslaved by any foe within or without!

[35-second standing ovation]

Once again, won't you be seated.

Legions of angels of the First Ray have placed the first layer of Light around and through planet earth. Jophiel now stands forth. Legions of illumination now wrap the second layer of Light, the power to convey enlightenment, a swaddling garment that does intensify the ability of the evolutions of the planet to absorb the Light of illumination from Helios.

Each Archangel in succession does now enfold the planet, wrapping it in that winding cloth of the Mother: [Chamuel enfolds the earth in] the power of the pink flame, the power to assimilate the Holy Ghost; thus the Love/Wisdom action of Helios is made possible. Gabriel enfolds all in purity, and Raphael in the emerald saturation of precipitation's flame; and [then comes] the purple and gold and the intensity of the Ruby Ray of the living Christ and his angel Uriel; [and] the full action of Zadkiel [follows] as the violet flame does now make the planet spin.

Thus, humanity is wrapped this night and there is in this garment of God as Mother the means of conveyance, [the] means of saturation and absorption by lifewaves of the divine intent, of the vision, of hope of the New Age.

"And they shall all know me from the least unto the greatest, saith the Lord."²³ They shall know I AM Michael. And in my heart is that faith, and that faith is an electric current that I pass through the evolutions of earth upon the command of your word and decree of this night. And I have faith in the God that is in the very center of all life and all being and soul and consciousness. And my faith saturates the earth, for I AM determined by Almighty God!

If you have ever seen that God-determination in embodiment, I say, behold it now, beloved ones. For I give to you that intensity of my heart that none shall be lost upon this planet! No, not one soul of God, [not one] Lightbearer or [one] of the holy innocents. They shall not be taken!

We have cared for them. I have taken them in my arms, sometimes a dozen at a time and then a hundred. I hold them in my arms as they pass from the screen of life aborted. I do not let them go into perdition or into the astral plane. Beloved hearts, I have given the Life of God to them as I would to his Son, for they are that Christ potential and I have never left off as the servant of Christ [in the issue of God]. It was as his servant that I first took up the battle against that Fallen One, that Archdeceiver who desired to make himself as God and led those angels astray.

Beloved hearts of living flame, it is the seed of his consciousness that lurks in those who have not decried it. Let them all write their disclaimers, for I tell you God is nigh! It is not an hour to be in sympathy with the fallen ones, for those who are tied [to them] will be at the wrong place at the wrong time, I assure you.

Let them get on the right side of the fence. Let them espouse one cosmic principle for once in a million years. Let them champion some righteous cause and God will give them again renewed hope and faith to overcome that Serpent. Let them perform one kind deed and place themselves in the oncoming Light and feel the cleansing power of the mighty River of Life²⁴ coming upon them and washing away that expression, that sneer, that mockery they have worn [for] so long.

They can be saved if they will it so. Let them confess once and for all that their experiment didn't

²³Jer. 31:34; Heb. 8:11

²⁴Rev. 22:1

work. Their Great Rebellion didn't work; it did not come to pass. He did not win in heaven, he has not won on earth, and he shall not. For he is bound and no more,²⁵ and it is the clone and the replica that yet lurks in his [genetic seed sown in his embodied] angels and all of this astral debris that must be taken.

And therefore let the last [man,] woman and child renounce all association with the cause of compromise, pacifism. And let them come into alignment and see how God will work his miracle - his miracle of the rebirth of those who have seen the folly yet felt caught, through pride, in their commitment to a cause that is no more! It is passé.

We are here to clean up the debris. We are here to let souls of Light know it is a time to embody the full-gathered momentum of the hosts of the Lord. It is the hour of heaven meeting earth. It is the hour when, as in the appearance of Mother Mary, the sun approaches earth,²⁶ this time in the person of Helios. This time it is a spiritual sign and all who have that spiritual attunement will see it everywhere upon earth. They will know of his coming.

And now, my beloved, I leave you as quickly as I have found you. For I have much work to do and so do you! My message is delivered and I seal you in the sacred fire of the Great Central Sun for your eternal Victory.

In the name of the Great Central Sun Magnet and by its power, I claim you for the Lord God of hosts! Amen. [52-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Archangel Michael was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Tuesday, Jul 3, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the Archangel Michael's direction for clarity in the written word.]

48.2 Beloved Helios - October 3, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 48b - Beloved Helios - October 3, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIII b

Our Refuge and Strength

The Ratification of the Lord's Judgment

The Plug Is Pulled on the Seed of the Wicked One

Preparation of the Four Lower Bodies of Parents-to-Be

Our eternal love to you, sons and daughters of God.

²⁵The judgement of Lucifer. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America*, p, 234.

²⁶Between May 13 and October 13, 1917, Mother Mary made six appearances to three shepherd children near Fatima, Portugal, She had promised to work a great public miracle so that all might believe in her apparitions to the children. On October 13, her final Fatima appearance, an estimated 70,000 people gathered for the event and were witnesses to the “miracle of the sun.” At first appearing as a silver disc, the sun began to spin wildly like a wheel of fire, flashing multicolored beams of light in all directions. Three times it stood still and then resumed this whirling action. With zigzag motion, it then appeared to leave its place in the sky, plunge toward the earth and hover for a moment above the crowd before climbing back to its normal place in the sky.

Sons and daughters of the Great Central Sun, I AM come and I AM here in the earth, Helios of the Central Flame! Vesta stands in the heart of our Sun temple, arcing the Light²⁷ through time and space (though these be not real) and anchoring now the complement of our love and [that of] the hosts of the Lord.

Beloved of the Eternal One, I address you with many thoughts on my heart. Therefore, I bid you welcome and bid you be seated.

The gathering of the Lightbearers in the mountain valley is a cycle that has repeated itself through the ages. Thus, in my memory I see in the vast millennia gone by the avatar, the Buddha, the divinely anointed one, king or prophet or priest, in the center of devotees who await the coming of the Lord and await the rescue from the Darkness that has encroached upon this once bright star.

Beloved ones, the brightness of earth has been in the etheric octave and the Darkness [in the lower octaves] has been typical for far too long. And therefore earth has been known as the Dark Star.

Beloved ones, I am here in the fulfillment of our God as “our refuge and strength,” the very present help in time of trouble.²⁸ Indeed this is a time of trouble.²⁹

The commitment of the Sun is to the sons and daughters of God, [to the] children of the Sun and angelic hosts, [to the] Lightbearers from any and all evolutions, [and to the] seed of Sanat Kumara who have sojourned here for one “Sol” purpose. And that Sol purpose (meaning that “Sun” purpose)³⁰ has been to go after the lost souls of the house of Reality.³¹

This world, then, has proved to be more than a stopover in the journey through the constellations of light. The hour has turned, then, when the Great Darkness that covers the land³² must be held in abeyance and the Lightbearers must be given the opportunity to receive the Truth and come apart now.

For more than twenty-five years these Witnesses³³ have preached the Light.³⁴ Now I, Helios, tell you that this preaching shall increase in all ways and means³⁵ until none upon earth shall stand in ignorance of the choice to be or not to be centered in the Sun of the I AM Presence, whose Light we represent, whose Heart we radiate into the physical octave for the sustainment of all physical life in this solar system.

We are the God Parents, and we come for the rescue of those who descended from Light and are called to ascend to that Light. Though you may be the firstfruits, beloved hearts, I must tell you that in some cases, as I have studied your auras in my descent, you are found wanting in the full measure of the application of the Law. You are wanting in full honesty with yourself and with your I AM Presence.

²⁷the God consciousness of the Sun

²⁸Pss. 46:1; 62:7, 8; 91:2; 142:5.

²⁹Dan. 12:1.

³⁰In Roman mythology Sol is the name of the Sun god; in Greek mythology he is known as Helios.

³¹“I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.” Jesus (Matt. 15:24)

³²Darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people. Isa. 60:@

³³The Messengers hold the office of the Two Witnesses spoken of in Rev. 11.

³⁴the path of the internalization of the Word

³⁵In addition to quarterly conferences and seminars held at Camelot, Los Angeles, and the Royal Teton Ranch, the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet, overshadowed by the Ascended Master Lanella, “preached the Light” in 69 cities in 18 countries from November 1984 to May 1988, including the Philippines and Hawaii from Feb. 15 to Mar. 10, 1985; 25 cities throughout Europe and Canada including a final lecture stop in New York City from Oct. 17 to Nov. 17, 1985; Seattle, Vancouver, and Portland, May 1986; San Francisco, June 1986; Los Angeles and Minneapolis from Oct. 1 to Nov. 29, 1987; 15 cities in Utah, Nevada, Arizona, and California and Mexicali, Mexico, Feb 1988; Lisbon and Fátima, Portugal, Feb. 26 to Mar. 1, 1988; Toronto, April 1988; San Francisco, April 29 to May 1, 1988 and Los Angeles, May 1988. In addition, the message of the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Summit University Forums, the Everlasting Gospel and the Lost Teachings of Jesus were aired on cable television in over 800 cities in 36 states and in Canada reaching a potential audience of 37 million cable viewers weekly in the peak months.

Do not tread lightly the path of the Great White Brotherhood. For if you place yourselves at the feet of the Lord of the World, then you can expect to receive a Light that must perforce divide and split asunder the Real from the Unreal [within you]. If you have vested your identity and the security of your being in some form of ruse of the outer mind, then, you see, as when the sun burns the body, the Light itself will burn the spirit; and you will be found at a loss to understand why you are not focused in the reality of your God-identity and why, in fact, you have suffered loss.

There is no need to suffer loss when all that you are has been committed to the flame, [has been] cast into the sacred fire. When you have been willing to go through the trial of the fiery furnace as the three Hebrew boys,³⁶ then you will come to understand that you may stand in the presence of the angels and the Masters and fear not.

Those, then, who take lightly the Path, as you have been told, and who create for themselves a separate way³⁷ where they have thought that they have in fact outsmarted the Law in preserving their human consciousness while sipping the nectar of the divine, will come to understand that they will not complete the round [of balancing their karma and passing their tests] in this life no matter how many times over they may tell their friends that they will make the ascension. The mere telling of it, as the mere telling that one is “born again” and headed for heaven, does not make it so; but it is the quality of the heart and the fire of the heart [that is the telling].

Therefore pray, I tell you this day, that the Sun Presence which I bring shall expose to you those illusions [of self] that you have come to lean upon and to imagine are real. The greatest gift you can receive from the Sun is clarity of thinking, of seeing, and of feeling. For these three passages of perception cause you to draw conclusions, to formulate opinions; and some of them [are] highly erroneous, as you judge outer judgment³⁸ and fail to give that test to the judgment that is the test of the Holy Ghost.

Fear not, beloved, for I speak not for anything else except your comfort. I speak, then, of the fear that attracts delusion and causes the individual to think that he is a disciple on the Path when, in fact, if he would simply ask for the interior correction and for those things that are plain to the Messenger, he would receive the answers. But the very ones who are so sure of themselves never submit their own surety to the wise counseling of the Messenger but would rather counsel her or deny when the slightest hint is forthcoming that perhaps they ought to change their manner of operation or their way of doing things.

Beloved ones, beware the power of the soft-spoken and the tender regard. For if there is not receptivity to the tender flower, the flower does withdraw. Therefore, listen with the inner ear. Do not listen for those things that you want to hear but listen for those things that are said; and understand that they are forthright, clear. [When the Messengers speak they are] not going around and around in a circle attempting to arrive at the point.

We have selected the Master El Morya for the training of these Messengers because of his directness and God-determination to show to the Messengers themselves in a manner unparalleled the folly of all compromise, all erroneous thinking, all situations that do not lead in a straight line directly to the heart of God. You would do well to probe El Morya and his training and the manner of life and consciousness of the Messengers.

Beloved hearts, it is good to be free from illusions, for they are shadow and they keep you from the reality of the Path. There is no room for fancy or fantasy in this activity. There is no room for a psychic apprehension³⁹ of the Law or [of] the person of the Ascended Masters. There is no room for idolatry. If you attempt to hold the sun in idolatry and gaze into that sun, you know that you

³⁶Dan. 3:11-28.

³⁷“There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.” (Prov. 14:12; 16:25)

³⁸Judge righteous judgement. John 7:24.

³⁹apprehension: n., the act or power of perceiving or comprehending

will lose your sight, so powerful is the presence of light in the sun. Thus it was written, "No man can see the face of God and live."⁴⁰

You must accelerate the embodying of sacred fire before you attempt, beloved hearts, to gaze directly into that divine relationship which places you on an equal footing with the Masters of the Great White Brotherhood. Understand, therefore, that that coequality which you may desire to have with someone who is beyond you in the level of Hierarchy ought not to be desired, ought not to be the object of your ambition. For you will be consumed by that desire. You cannot stand on an equal footing with those who have greater Light.⁴¹ But you must stand in reverence of those who have such positions in Hierarchy, and by their example and their attainment know that you may go and do likewise.

Therefore seek not friendship with the Ascended Masters [at] first but rather discipleship and chelaship. Seek El Morya, for you may trust that he does impart to you that which is necessary, basic, and fundamental. And if you set aside any of the Teachings as though they do not matter, then you will realize that you will not be able to hold the Light of El Morya that will be able to place you in a consonance with other Ascended Masters and disciples who share that oneness and that circle of friendship.

Beloved ones, let there not be jealousy of the son or of the daughter of God, but let all children of the Light know that as they have attained, so you may attain. This jealousy was of old responsible for the destruction of kingdoms: the jealousy of David, the jealousy of Solomon, the jealousy of Abraham and Isaac and of Jacob, the jealousy of Jesus or of John the Beloved. Those who saw the Lights of God desired to have what they had, and the black magicians sought to defeat Elijah and Elisha.

Understand that the false prophets and false teachers have been made known. But there are also false chelas who themselves do not work for the Light but remain in that state of envy and seek only by the mind of mechanization man to determine how they may get that Light and assume it, not by legitimate means but perhaps by favor or some proximity [to those who have it].

Beloved ones, it has gone on in the past and we are very wise to this condition [of consciousness]. And I assure you that it will get you nowhere in this activity. You must understand, beloved, that this is the activity of the Great White Brotherhood on earth; and you must realize you are dealing with Masters who have the full God-mastery of the Law. And they do not miss this irony of the human will, this stubbornness, and this folly of thinking, "I can fool the Lord. I can fool the Messenger. I can fool the Masters. I can fool my Christ Self."

These remarks are given to you because we desire to see the purging of the four lower bodies and the community of disciples that all might come unto an understanding that this is a path of Love and not a path of dead ritual or the dead letter of the law, though the letter of the law be vital.

It is not a path where by mimicry, by performing certain acts as though the acts themselves contained the devotion, you may come into a consonance with Truth. The devotion, the reality, the sincerity, and the Truth must be in your heart. And if you know there is not purity in the heart, I say meditate on the heart of your I AM Presence and call to us and we will swiftly bring to your attention the cause and core of the absence of that purity; [we will teach you the way of the Christ and the Buddha,] which must truly lead [you] to the innocence [of soul and heart] required for the receiving of the teachings of Lord Maitreya in the Garden of Eden.

The Great Law has therefore required me to deliver these words to you, both as a comfort and as a warning. For always when the Light is released, those not prepared (having failed to prepare themselves) must know that the effect of that Light will be the diminishing of the unreal self and the judgment [of the works of that unreal self]. Therefore take heed when you approach the altar of

⁴⁰There shall no man see me, and live. Exod. 33:20. Lost Teachings of Jesus II, pp. 121-22.

⁴¹Christ consciousness

the living God, and pursue a true path of prayer and fasting.

Now, beloved ones, I unveil to you that I am standing in the center of a great amphitheater of Light composed of the bodies of millions of angels who have formed, as it were, a vortex inclusive of a vast sector of this property and beyond, [extending] high into the upper atmosphere [and] also embracing yourselves in this inverted cone of light.

Descending the cone of light now, perpetually during my discourse to you, is the Light of the Mother Vesta that comes for the activation of certain conditions in the earth. First and foremost we must convey a greater increment of sacred fire to the Lightbearers who have prepared the chalice of the heart and the threefold flame; and these shall truly be known as sons of God, men of the Sun, women of the Sun, as Solomon was of that Sun.

Realize, beloved hearts of living flame, that those who must walk the earth now as representatives of Helios and Vesta have been predetermined by the Keeper of the Scrolls and by the Lords of Karma. These are they in all nations and in all walks of life who have pursued the purity of heart, the glorification of God, and the service to their fellowman. Selflessness and sacrifice characterize these lifestreams, but the purity of heart and the love of the heart is the only magnet that can retain the greater Light. Thus, not all [who are] here today receive it but all upon earth who deserve it do receive it.

Thus I commune now with Alpha and Omega, as you should, as this transfer of Light⁴² is beginning. [intonations]

At the conclusion of my discourse today there shall come to you a sealing in the four lower bodies [in] the Light released [through] the physical focus, the focus of the Ruby Ray worn by the Messenger. The power of my word passing through her throat chakra is now charging this Ruby Ray focus with that Light that is to be the sealing Light of the dispensation now coming slowly into your heart, coming through the crown by the crystal cord, passing to all of your chakras. And, beloved hearts, it centers in the heart, for it is the purest of chakras; and the rest may not receive as much Light until they also be purified.

Thus it is given by the Great Law: To them that have shall be given and more added.⁴³ And to those that have not or [that] have misqualified energy in the temple [of the four lower bodies], I say, this Light that is given shall assist you in consuming that and shall take from you, if you lovingly surrender that human creation, some portion [of your negative karma] that the Great Law will allow because of your effort and your good works. And thus it is a great act of mercy in both cases, beloved ones.

And I tell you that this mercy does come in this hour because the world could not become darker or heavier in the weight of karma without tipping the scales into a certain destruction. Thus we come in the moment and the hour of the pinnacle [of karma], when earth must move forward or earth must go backward in the greatest debacle of all history recorded in the Matter spheres.

Beloved children of the Sun, you [who are my own] are witnesses on this planetary body of the depravity and degradation of life such as has been seen in the days of Atlantis, and today [is] even worse than Atlantis. And I tell you there are not many stars in the systems of worlds, where these conditions have [been] allowed to endure to this extent.

I tell you it is by the grace of the Lord Sanat Kumara and by his determination to sponsor the lifewaves of earth that such a continuing opportunity has been given! Now Life demands that every soul upon earth accept this opportunity or experience the consequences of his own neglect!

⁴²of Light that is the outpouring of the manifest emanation of the God consciousness of the heavenly hosts

⁴³Unto every one that hath shall be given. Matt. 13:12, 25:9; Mark. 4:25; Luke 8:18; 19:26; Climb the Highest Mountain, pp. 547-48; Lost Teachings of Jesus I, pp. 133-34.

Beloved ones, [whether yours is] the heart of a humble disciple or of the Messenger, many among you know the immediate consequences of the misuse of the sacred fire. You know that when you commit a so-called sin through any of the chakras of [your] being that instantaneously you experience setback. For you are on the very cutting edge of the Law. And where light abounds, so light also confounds and confutes its misuses. And the more advanced you are on the Path, therefore, the more you are qualified to be an instructor in the very [outworking of the] law of karma.

Now I say if you can experience day by day the return of that daily karma, can you not realize what it means when I say [that] souls of earth who do not accept this opportunity [to “pay as they go”] will [one day] have to face [all of] that karma [at once]? I speak of the karma of millions of years that has been abuilding, that has either been held in abeyance by [the mercy of] the Great Law or that has been set aside by the manipulators of that Law - the black magicians who steal the Light of the holy innocents and therefore have been the karma-dodgers of the planet, foisting [that karma] upon the backs of the people, [who are then made to bear] the full burden of [the karma of] the wickedness [of those black magicians].

I place my aura, my entire being firmly in the physical planet, firmly, physically in this body. And I tell you, beloved ones, that in this hour I have been sent by Alpha and Omega to undo all the chicanery of the fallen ones in their avoidance of their [karmic] accountability for their deeds on a daily basis.

I tell you in the name of the Sun [the I AM Presence and the Causal Body, i.e., the Dharmakaya] of the Son Jesus, They shall not pass any longer! For it is my assignment from Almighty God this day to “pull the plug” upon these evil ones. And by this I mean they shall no longer have the authority from our level to steal the light of the Godhead or [of] the Christ or [of] the living Lightbearers or [of] any one [of the children of God] upon this planetary body.

And this dispensation has the corresponding requirement that the evolutions of this earth cease to give their Light⁴⁴ without authorization to those who are of the evil bent, those who are the destroyers, those who are the spoilers, those who are the manipulators behind the scenes, those who move [amongst the people] usurping the power of God in the people!

Beloved ones, realize, then, that the day has dawned and it is this day, as you reckon time, July 4, 1984, when neither the seed of the Wicked [One] nor those who aid and abet [their cause] shall any longer be excused [for their violations of Cosmic Law] on the basis of “ignorance [of the Law]” or for any other reason. It is for this cause that we have set before you [our] intense desire to see the publications go forth, enlightening the people and educating them as to their choices and as to the activities of the seed of the Wicked [One].

We would [have] desired that more [publications] should have gone forth and [that] more [qualified] helpers should have come forth to assist in this process. But nevertheless, beloved ones, the Law must act, the Law has acted. And as you know in the case of the Great Law, as with your own traffic laws, ignorance is no excuse. And thus, out of compassion for Lightbearers who would do better if they knew better I encourage you to go forth on the wings of Mercury from this conference, north, south, east, and west, to proclaim the message of the Everlasting Gospel.⁴⁵

And I tell you, ask for strength. Let all those who serve with the Messenger in any part of the world and on this staff ask for the strength of ten thousand. Ask for the power to continue that you faint not but have the strength to disseminate the Word. Ask for the supply and you shall receive it when your hearts are pure. Ask for the Light. Ask for the means. Ask for all that you deserve,

⁴⁴portions of their attainment and their Christhood, as well as their daily allotment of energy flowing over the crystal cord

⁴⁵Everlasting Gospel. Rev. 14:6 See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain: the Path of the Higher Self, The everlasting Gospel*; Elizabeth Clare Prophet's cable TV shows on the Everlasting Gospels are available on videocassette for home use; send for free video information by writing Summit University Press, Box 5000, Corwin Springs, MT 59030, or call (406) 848-9200.

for you indeed deserve the power of Helios and Vesta and we stand ready to give it to you if you will only affirm your own self-worth. Open your chakras, raise your chalice of being, and truly receive the outpouring that is the solution to every problem that besets you and everything that crosses your path.

Therefore know that [from] this day [forward] those who continue in their wickedness and in their evil ways are cut off from both God and man. And you will understand, therefore, that they no longer have the Source to go to, to get that [Light which they may turn to] Darkness to move against the Light.

Thus it is a day of rejoicing when you must confirm upon earth as in heaven, as it is given in this hour through the Spirit of prophecy in the Messenger from the Lord God Almighty, that the judgment should come to pass and that also by [the] authority [of your God Presence and your spoken word] the dead should be cut off from the land of the living. It is high time, therefore, that this boost of Light in the heart chakras of the Lightbearers be increased and that there be the decrease in the misused power of the fallen ones.

Beloved hearts, we cannot abrogate the law of octaves. We cannot abrogate the free will of evolutions. And yet, [by this dispensation] a great barrier has been placed so that those who try to assist these fallen ones will also feel [the karma of] their [misplaced] efforts come back upon them and come to naught; for there will be no assistance given [to those who assist the fallen ones]. And these individuals, as we have said, who attempt to continue to help [them] will also be stripped and cut off and will no longer have the means wherewith to do so.

And all of these things are happening very swiftly. Even as I am speaking, the Lords of Karma and the Lord of the World are giving the instruction to all elemental life through the Four Cosmic Forces and the four hierarchs of the earth to implement this law of planet earth in the very earth body. And it shall come to pass and it shall be.

And if the white-fire-core representatives of Alpha and Omega, if the components of the capstone of [the Great Pyramid of the civilization America, which corresponds to] the crown and the third eye [chakras of the nation,] now be activated, [the components who are] those special disciples of Light invoking the judgment daily and hourly, then you will see how swiftly those who are unreal will drop [by the wayside] and cease from their courses and no longer have the will to fight or the will to continue in the defense of Evil; [for their strength shall fail them]. And when this is happening the Lightbearers will also be separated out from the armies of the fallen ones that plague the earth in this hour.

Beloved ones, I assure you that there is no mitigation of this judgment or this law. You will remember that the edict went forth long ago that man's days should be threescore and ten⁴⁶ and [that] the threefold flame was consequently reduced.⁴⁷ Well, this fiat comes from the Great Central Sun and it is indeed the pulling of the plug upon the fallen ones this day! And it is indeed the opportunity of the Lightbearer to increase that threefold flame that he might increase his mind, consciousness, heart, and even physical strength to continue day upon day in the service of Almighty God!

These edicts shall not be turned back. They shall not be mitigated. And therefore I send forth the call and the warning: Let free will embrace now the edict and let those who are enlightened ones explain the nature of free will [to those who are not]. And those who misuse that free will to move against this law [whereby the plug is pulled on the seed of the Wicked One and upon all who from this day forward continue to aid and abet their cause] will find themselves suddenly set back as they have never experienced [setback] before.

It has been thousands of years coming, beloved ones, and it has taken the requirement of the

⁴⁶Ps. 90:10

⁴⁷Reduction of the threefold flame, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 280-81.

Great Law, not only of the turning of the cosmic cycles, but [of] a Light company of the ages, [a company of Lightbearers] who should gather, who should place their lives and fortunes and sacred honor in the building of a nation and the building of this Inner Retreat. The commitment in the physical octave is what is required for the physical dispensations in this octave.

Beloved hearts of living flame, beloved hearts of fire, I ask that you contemplate now this my message and consider in your heart its meaning in your life and in the planetary body. [60-second pause]

The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof, the sea and all they that dwell therein!⁴⁸ The astral plane belongs to the Lord. Death and Hell belong to the Lord. The mental belt, polluted by the ego of the intelligentsia, belongs to the Lord. The etheric octave and the sacred fire belong to the Lord.

Beloved hearts, the LORD has come to claim the earth. I hold this earth in its entirety and all of its evolutions in my heart chakra in this very moment. And I AM breathing upon the planetary lifewave and all evolutions therein the sacred fire breath. I AM bringing clarity and the consuming of all hatreds. And I AM delivering simultaneously now a message into the very hearts of the laggards of the Middle East, those lifewaves that have continued in their warring factions using religion as a justification for their bloodshed:

You shall not pass!

You shall not pass!

You shall not pass!

I, Helios, declare it! Though you may repeat all the day and all the night that you are the chosen ones, you shall not pass! So long as you deny the living Word in the Universal Christ [incarnate in all children of the one God and focused in the threefold flame within their hearts], so long as you kill and maim and destroy and take life in revenge, you shall not pass!

And you who commit your crimes and murders in the name of God or Allah or Israel or Persia or Iran or any belief system or any philosophy whatsoever, whether it be Communistic or satanic or otherwise, you who perform these deeds shall not find yourselves in the heavenly kingdom when you pass from life but rather before the judgment seat.

You who are the embodiment of the Lie, you who are the embodiment of the Murderer, you who are the laggards who have corrupted this planetary body, and all who are like you throughout the planetary body, you shall not pass! For the plug is pulled this day [on the seed of the Wicked One, regardless of their race or religion], and you may no longer have the source or the cosmic force to move against the children of the Sun. And your day is done. And you may weep and gnash your teeth⁴⁹ and snarl and direct your black magic and your satanic rite and your blood-drinking ceremonies and your voodoo and your witchcraft against this Messenger and against Almighty God, and it shall come upon your own house.

For I, Helios, declare it!

It shall be upon you! As surely as the plagues were upon Egypt,⁵⁰ so it shall come upon you. And the LORD God Almighty has determined it; for we are satisfied that the Word is made plain, that the Teaching is true, that it is available and shall become more available, and that the prophets have gone forth. And the avatars East and West have made plain for thousands upon thousands upon thousands of years that the way of Death and the way of Hell is not the way of eternal Life.

Therefore I say to you, turn ye from your evil ways! For the great day of the LORD is at hand

⁴⁸Ps. 24:1; I Cor. 10:26, 28.

⁴⁹Matt. 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51, 25:30; Luke 13:28.

⁵⁰Exod. 7:20-10:23; 12:29, 30.

and is come!⁵¹ And I AM descended in the heart of the earth for that day. And Almighty God has said, "Thus far and no farther!"

Beloved ones, of all that has gone forth before in the dispensations of the judgment, I tell you, the one that is delivered in this hour is the one that most saturates the physical octave. And all preceding ones have been the descent of the judgment layer by layer from the etheric to the mental to the emotional plane. And therefore you have seen many dread conditions and diseases and inclement weather and various sorts of tragedy and cataclysm come upon the earth [as the manifestation of the Lord's judgment].

These are only the signs, beloved ones, of that which must come to pass unless there be by the increase of Light and the Judgment Call and the service of the Lightbearers the swallowing up of the earth in Light⁵² and truly the affirmation of the withdrawal of that Light from the fallen ones, as it is decreed. Therefore you shall receive this decree from my heart in this hour, and you shall repeat it for the ratification of the Lord's judgment:

Lord God Almighty, I AM a Son of the Sun on earth. And therefore, I do declare this day that I ratify the judgments of Almighty God upon the seed of the wicked on earth, the destroyers and the spoilers, the corrupt ones, the godless, the dead, and the dying.

I ratify the judgment whereby the plug is pulled and they no longer have the source or the access to the Light, and that which they have misqualified is now taken from them. And I declare it in the name of my Mighty I AM Presence and by the authority of my threefold flame!

And because I stand in the earth in this hour, I AM standing in the presence of the mighty aura of beloved Helios, which is activated anew each time I make this call.

And I declare that there be an immediate withdrawal of all sympathizers, idolaters, and supporters of the sinister force East and West.

And I send forth Cosmic Christ illumination, the education of the heart, and the piercing of the soul and the mind at inner levels, that the lifewaves of earth will come into a sudden enlightenment and an awareness (as in the twinkling of an eye) from their own God Presence. And they shall see and know that they must withdraw their support from the seed of the wicked. And I declare it! And I declare the judgment of the Lord Jesus Christ in this hour and I give that Judgment Call here and now:

[Here give decree 20.07]

Thus, having concluded this Judgment Call, I demand that the forces of heaven and the mighty Archangels shall come into manifestation, and that Archangel Michael shall descend with legions of Light and all of the Lord's host to cast that devil and his angels and the seed of the devil and the clones and counterparts and counterfeit creation out of the earth; and shall bind the godless and bind them out of the pit and bind them out of Death and Hell and bind the entire astral hordes: Until Death and Hell are swallowed up in Light and Victory and are no more and are cast into the lake of fire - cause, effect, record, and memory - and the platform of earth is therefore prepared for the descent of that greater Light of the incoming great Golden Age, which I look forward to and anticipate as the Second Coming of the Great Central Sun to the earth. This, then, shall be the coming of Alpha and Omega for the sealing of the earth in that immaculate matrix.

And therefore, I summon, as a Keeper of the Flame, all Lightbearers of the planetary body to be as One, to be in one Great Union of Light, and to overthrow the fallen ones who would take over the planetary body and exalt the state as God and have all people as submissive servants and slaves to the Nephilim and the godless and the fallen angels. I stand in the earth and I demand the overturning of their schemes in this hour!

⁵¹Joel 2:31; Zeph. 1:14; Acts 2:20.

⁵²in the God consciousness of the Sun

I call for the All-Seeing Eye of God to probe and penetrate the very nuclei and strongholds of the fallen ones, their secret meetings. And I demand that all plots and conspiracies toward terrorism or takeover or the overthrow of the governments of the nations established by Almighty God or the overthrow of the divine plan of the abundant Life shall be exposed now [and] their perpetrators bound. And these shall be placed before the judgment of Almighty God and his adjudication. Even so, come quickly, Lord Jesus Christ and all the saints of heaven, to ratify this judgment through me.

And therefore, I demand the casting out of the dweller-on-the-threshold of the entire sinister force of the planetary body by this my Call for the Binding and the Casting Out of the Dweller on the Threshold: [Here give decree 20.09]

Having so given this Call, I now call forth the solar ring for the victory of all life, for the sealing of those places great and small - both where the Light dwells for the victory of Light and where evil dwells for the acceleration of Light there, and for Light's judgment of those nests of evil serpents, the very core of the wicked worldwide.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, I accept it done this hour in full power. And I stand in the earth as an emissary of Helios and Vesta until the New Day when the entire planetary home shall be full of Light and only Light; and the earth is prepared and purified and ready, then, for the evolutions of Light that are to come.

[Here give decree 0.30]

Beloved ones, I now stand before you to render a service to souls of Light in the etheric octave who must take embodiment through the souls of Light and parents [who have been] prepared [to receive them] on planet earth. Angels of the Sun, angels of Vesta, Pallas Athena, Mother Mary, Kuan Yin, Lord Maitreya, now go to these souls in the etheric octave and to their embodied parents-to-be. Prepare their four lower bodies. Let there be, therefore, that mighty adjustment in those four lower bodies, which I do send forth for the correcting and the righting of all manipulation [that has taken place] within those bodies by the fallen ones in all ages, manipulation [accomplished] through [the use of] chemical substances and implants and genetic engineering.

I, Helios, now touch all upon earth who are designated as divine parents in the coming thirty-three-year spiral. Beloved hearts of Light, some of these parents-to-be are also in the etheric octave, some of them are children, some of them are moving toward adulthood, and some are ready now and in this hour for the divine conception for and on behalf of these souls.

Cosmic reinforcements must come. I stand in answer to your call for the purification of the vessels, for the acceleration of life. And some of these souls descending who have a certain karma that would cause a setback in their four lower bodies have the opportunity now to expiate that karma in the temples of Light that they might descend with their maximum faculties and forces to defeat the fallen ones upon earth, whom you will find to be now in their death throes, beloved hearts, and therefore in the state of greatest anger and violence and hatred for the Light and the desire to persecute the Light and the Lightbearer.

Beloved ones, as you stand for greater Light than the earth has yet known, realize that until the Light consumes the Darkness that very Darkness will attack the Light, and you must be on guard.

Beloved ones, you have journeyed many miles to hear my word and receive my blessing. Please do not take lightly this warning. You are now clothed with a robe of the Sun. You may walk the earth as emissaries of the Sun with the God Mercury. Hold your office. Do not drag that mantle through the mud and do not forsake your calls to Archangel Michael, who is your sure defender daily and hourly.

Beloved hearts, you are enlisted in the armies of the Sun, in the legions of The Faithful and True.⁵³ We must count on you. And you, [in order] to reinforce in your heart and mind [the memory

⁵³Rev. 19:11-21

of your divine calling], must actually use the device of writing to yourselves notes which you place in conspicuous places or in your Bible or decree book:

“Remember Helios,” “Remember the Mantle,” “Remember the Judgment,” “Remember the Light and remember the Enemy.”

I AM a Lightbearer from the Central Sun. This earth is not my permanent abode, and I seek no continuing city here⁵⁴ but only the pad, the base of the pyramid of Life, for my own consummation of Love and the transcending of cycles after I [shall] have rendered the utmost service of love and pursued the dharma of the Buddha on behalf of the Buddha’s own.

Thus, beloved ones, when you remember your purpose, all decisions come into alignment on a daily basis and you know exactly what the choices are and you realize that the road narrows when you come to the point of absolute consecration of the Sacred Heart. Your hearts must become sacred. And therefore angels now release the next increment of the [Light from my] heart, for you are prepared by my presence and the softening of your auras to receive the next transfusion of Light. And this does go to anyone on earth who is similarly prepared.

Ephphatha, O Spiritus.⁵⁵ Spirits of the living God, be opened! I command you, be opened as I transfer the mighty nectar of the Love/Wisdom of our hearts into your upraised chalices, into the very fiber and fabric of your thought and feeling that is holy. I amplify your devotion to the Most High God. I melt the density caused by drugs and all manner of impurities that does prevent the flow of your devotion to Almighty God.

Accept this gift from me, O soul, and do not fear; for I AM here to purge the physical body. And you would do well to fast and pray following this conference for a physical cleansing of that body. For I am activating the removal of that substance, and the sacred fire does indeed consume. But the sweeping free of your bodies by the necessary fasting will seal the mandate by your free will, by your action and therefore suffice the law of the physical chemistry of your four lower bodies.

Let there be Light in the four lower bodies. Let Light increase in these temples now! Let Light increase in the seven chakras! And see yourselves as emissaries of the Great Central Sun as when you came trailing clouds of glory, as when you knew who you were and what your mission was to this earth body, as when you had these powers once before, before you descended to their misuse. And much of that descent has been caused by the very serpentine philosophy, beloved hearts, that allows you to consider that compromise is not really that important: It doesn’t really matter if you go the way of the world; it doesn’t really matter if you embrace its moral code or [its] absence thereof.

Do you see, beloved ones, how slowly the indoctrination [of the fallen ones] takes over the mind through the big cities, through the motion picture industry parading [their agenda] before the youth day after day, film after film of the misuse of the sacred fire and the letting go of the Light in violence, in promiscuity, in all manners of hatred and murder that is portrayed?

Beloved ones, the replaying [of] these subjects engenders in the youth the sense that “everyone is doing it, so we should do it also to be in style,” whether it is swearing, whether it is engaging in a sullenness or a cynicism, whether it is attachment to material things, whether it is the beautification of the flesh form. Almost as in the days of primitive man has this [trend] taken on such a dark, dark cast.

Beloved ones, come into a sobering reality that one of the most important reasons you are called once a year to [come to] this Heart, surrounded by the mountains, and the fire and the magnet in the heart of those mountains, is so that you can be completely cut off and set free from the subtleties, the debris that collects almost as soot in the four lower bodies and begins to weigh down the form and the mind so that you lose hope and joy and a lightness and a blitheness of spirit.

⁵⁴Heb. 13:14

⁵⁵Ephphatha. (Aramaic): be opened; Mark 7:34. Spiritus. [Latin]: breath, breath of life, the spirit, soul.

We place a mighty ring of fire around this Heart within this valley now, and we show you a mighty sealing of the Great Central Sun Magnet here. We show you how it is your mecca of light, your place of refuge even as it is [known as] Maitreya's Refuge. The Masters and their disciples must have that place to be and to commune with Almighty God. Thus, preserve it in every way. Preserve it, beloved hearts, and see to it that it remains the place of Shamballa.

See to it also that you realize [that] in each twelve-month cycle you require that pilgrimage [to the site of the Western Shamballa so that you may] be able to go forth empowered with a year's worth of energy and light to face the challenges [of your karma], meet your initiations [and pass them], assist life, and come up higher and be the greater master of your life than you were [the year] before.

Children of the Sun, our desire is not to see you lost, not to see you overcome by too many burdens of Light or Light's responsibilities, [of karma or karmic responsibilities]. Our desire is this: to see you win! We are like parents rooting for the Little League team and our sons on that team. We are tender and desirous of showing you that if you will practice and exercise, in a twelve-month cycle you can be a greater master of your life and have more adeptship [than you do today]. If you realize how much we are rooting for you and loving you and teaching you and how present are the Masters, you will understand that that greater mastery begets greater freedom. And freedom from the entanglements of the world gives to you the power to help others.

We want to see you go down from this altitude and these mountains filled with the glory of God, transfigured as Jesus was, carrying the Law in your hands as Moses did, going down to the people in the valleys and saying, "Here is the Law that God has written! Here is the Teaching that he has given to you! Here is the Fire by which you are healed!"

Beloved ones, to bear this Light you must keep it in your chakras. You must not squander it; you must not misuse it. And always the force comes along to taunt you in very, very unimportant ways, so unimportant that you are [caught] off guard, misqualifying energy in irritation, argumentation, idle chatter [and] gossip, and [in] entertaining all manner of delusions that come through the entertainment industry.

Beloved ones, let your mind be stayed upon God!⁵⁶ The prophets did not live in the desert merely to escape the seed of the Wicked [One], though this may have been their concern on numerous occasions. They went out to the desert to come away from the mass consciousness. They went out to pray, to fast, to be empowered by God, to be purged of the discarnates and psychic substance [of the populated areas] and to go back to the people with a fire that was able to defend them against the seed of the Wicked [One], against the fallen ones who had positioned themselves in seats of authority. They did not fear because the power of God moved within them.

This power of God is in your Messenger and it shall not be turned back! And it is in the seed of the Messenger as that seed is the living chela who is becoming the living Christ, who has set himself to the path of the exoneration, the exaltation, the upliftment of life, and the pursuit of the path of Love taught by all of the Ascended Masters.

Beloved hearts of living flame, let Love increase! For, for some of you it is the single ingredient that will kindle all of the rest of the fruits of your striving and the fruits of your overcoming and your dynamic decrees. Let Love so increase that you fairly leap from your bed to serve some part of life, to give praise to the hosts of the Lord, to send Love to the angels each day! Beloved children of the Sun, as you increase Love in your heart and consume that hatred [whose seeds the fallen ones have attempted to sow there], you will find the key to the adeptship that you have sought for so long.

Thus I come for empowerment, and it is freely given to all upon earth who have been tried and tested and who have proven that they are not the abusers of power. Beloved ones, this transfer of power in itself, and the authority and the mantle, goes to very few. For too many have left in their record of karma the abuse of power in the past. Thus I encourage you to go after all things that

⁵⁶Whose mind is stayed on thee. Isa 26:3.

violate the law of the First Ray.

Thus I come full circle to El Morya. El Morya's devotion to the will of God has for many reasons [increased] over the centuries. It has increased because he has seen the loss of power on the part of those who ought to be the best servants of God, who became tempted by their pride to lord that power over their fellow creatures, and [those] for whom money also became a temptation to lord it over others. And thus they lost their momentum of the First Ray that they had when they descended, imitating the way of the fallen angels and their elitist clubs.

Beloved ones, when the misuse of power is consumed as a record and a karma, when the desire for power ceases to be within the temple and heart and soul, then you will discover how God will increase daily the power to act, the power to win, the power to set life free.

Do you realize that those disciples who condemn and even criticize fellow disciples are misusing power? And do you realize that they have the ability to criticize only because they have some power left? You will see those individuals who have engaged in criticism all of their lives and [in] many embodiments waning in their strength, so [much so] that they must spend their full time in the care of their bodies. And they no longer have the strength of mind to send forth the piercing darts and arrows of condemnation, [for all of their life-force is used up in the maintenance of their four lower bodies].

I consider this to be one of the most heinous crimes lingering in the hearts of those who would like to be our students. I must inform you that until you cease this [criticism, condemnation and judgment] you are not accepted as students of the Great White Brotherhood. No matter what you may think you know intellectually or how many books you have read, if you look with jaded eye upon your fellow servants and with that inner condemnation or sense of pride or importance in yourself, you are cut off from the Ascended Masters' retreats.

Beloved ones, I proclaim it! For the warning has gone forth for many, many years; and there are those who cease not, cease not, I tell you, with all of their understanding to direct this burden upon others.

Thus the Great Law is acting today. And you may come to the realization of just how powerful and intense that Law descending is in my aura in this hour and how it is felt as a cosmic heat in the body of the Messenger, a heat that far exceeds the physical heat of this day. Understand that the literal burning and the consuming is [by] the electrode of God. And the laws are planted in the earth and they are binding upon every single individual on the planet as of this moment.

You see, the stepping up of the Law is required that individuals might be judged. You might say that the Law, as [it is] in the physical octave, is becoming more strict and having less indulgences, less allowances for the repetition of the old ways. The Lord God Almighty is tightening the screws of the Law, as it were. And therefore those who are outside of the fulfillment of [its] requirements may also choose to increase their level of alignment with the Law or [else] find themselves in that place that is highly precarious outside of the Circle of the One - [the circle of the] Law of Love.

I now send forth the ray that will purge and consume the cause and core of your proclivity to criticize. If you surrender the entire momentum of condemnation now, the Law goes forth from Alpha and Omega to purge you of the record and to leave there only that much [of the karmic record and the proclivity] that can become the testing of your soul to see if you yourself will challenge it the next time it rears its ugly head in your consciousness. The Law will take what it can and you will do the rest. For this too is the requirement of your Christ Self, else you will not gain the victory over this beast. And the victory you must gain is at hand.

Beloved ones, I now speak to you concerning another area of misqualified energy in your auras that must also be dealt with. Though you may have heard these teachings before, beloved ones, I am speaking them under this new dispensation of the sacred fire. Understand that those subjects that we have called to your attention before become highly pertinent in this hour because of the New

Light that has descended that must challenge the old ways and quicken souls to a new experience and a higher domain.

We speak, then, of that second most pernicious affliction of the human consciousness, which is anxiety, fear, doubt, hesitation, [and] the absence of will or determination or conviction or drive [to do what is needed, to rise to the occasion, to respond to crisis. This essential will to be and to do] is set back by the very anxiety, the fear, and the doubt that begets confusion. Those of you who understand the Cosmic Clock of the Sun realize I am speaking of [karmic and psychological] conditions that gather and form islands of darkness on the two and the six o'clock lines of your electronic belt,⁵⁷ thereby perverting the water of Life and the flow of that living water.⁵⁸

Beloved ones, these foes of your domain must be conquered. It has been said before but I say it with finality, we will use those who determine to do so and we cannot longer use those who do not.

Thus I am sending the specific ray of the Sun. And these rays are being transmitted through the specific focuses, ten in number, that are worn on the fingers of the Messenger. These focuses of light relate to the path of the test of the ten, to your chakras, to your innermost being. And these precious stones, holding the extraordinary light we have placed in them, now become the means through the physical body and the chakras of the Messenger to transmit a current of greater intensity to greater numbers than that which could actually pass through anyone's physical body, including the Messenger's.

Thus I give to you the explanation for the breastplate of the high priest. In this case the high priestess of your order does not wear a breastplate, but in the lineage of the Mother and of Omega and of Vesta does wear these focuses upon the healing hands.

Let those who have criticized this practice of the Messenger realize that this is a blessing to all life on earth. For this transmission of our rays carries on twenty-four hours a day, as she is commissioned by us never to remove these stones [except to clean them]. Thus it is an assist to her in helping to hold the balance of the planetary body beyond the measure [and capacity], as I have said, of anyone's four lower bodies to transmit light. This is a unique dispensation also given by Helios and Vesta; for we have desired to do everything possible according to the ancient laws of alchemy and the laws of God that would be allowable and "legal," as it were, [according to Cosmic Law] for the saving of the planet.

Thus I now use the particular ray that goes after the dissolution of fear and doubt. And I tell you when this Messenger began on the Path in this life, she received such a grace from El Morya in the removing of certain records. And thus it was a propelling toward the mission.

You are, as it were, beginners on the Path also. And I speak in the vein of initiation and [the] transmission of Light [from the Guru to the chela]. And thus we come to you to remove those records over which you have not exerted the greatest mastery but toward which you yourself have expressed an awareness and [an] aversion, seeking to know how to overcome [them].

If you will call to me in your heart now, I will intensify that ray until you can receive all that you can take and all that the Great Law will allow to remove this sense of confusion and [this] actual confusion that also causes you to be accident-prone [and] not to be able to finish your tasks on schedule or to precipitate from the spiritual realm to the physical octave [the need of the hour]. All of this is caused by anxiety, fear, doubt, and self-pity.

⁵⁷The astrology water signs of Pisces and Cancer are located on the two and six o'clock lines of the Cosmic Clock. The initiators, chakras, God qualities and perversions of these lines are: Two o'clock: Jesus: solar plexus; God-mastery; fear, doubt, human questioning and records of death, Six o'clock: Serapis Bey; base-of-spine; God-Harmony and Supply; indecision, self-pity and self-justification. The perversion of the God qualities and all other momentums of untransmuted karma form what looks like an 'electronic belt' of misqualified energy around the lower portion of man's physical body. For more information on the electronic belt see *The Lost Years of Jesus I*, p. 372 n.29.

⁵⁸John 4:10; 7:38; Rev. 21:6; 22:1, 17.

Beloved ones, recognize, then, what a block we are speaking of and what islands of substance we refer to. These are not mere words. I speak out of the fire of the Logos. I speak out of the Central Sun! I am responsible for lifewaves of this system of worlds, not only in the physical octave but in all octaves. And my responsibilities exceed this solar system.

And I can assure you that God has given me the power this day to purge you, as the purging of the sons of Levi was prophesied,⁵⁹ that you might rise to perform the duties of priest and priestess at the altar of God, as shepherd embodying the Teachings before the people, and as ministering servant, a garb you wear as a garment of humility. It is the first garment you put on as brothers of Saint Francis and sisters of Clare,⁶⁰ that the ministering servant be the humble one and be comfortable with the undergarment of humility⁶¹ and be able to rise increment by increment in the reception of power without even so much as a subtle change in gaze or mean. For that power is now only used by you for the perpetual praise of God.

Now the heat and the fire in the hands of the Messenger increases and to a great intensity. And it is reaching you who request it, who desire it, who have expressed this longing in your prayers, and to all on earth who merit the same dispensation.

[45-second pause]

My legions are now positioned in those areas of the world where the sinister force is concentrating through the godless of East and West, whether of capitalist or Communist systems or Right or Left, to move against the people, to destroy their communities, their industries, their livelihood, their abundant life, their ability to worship the one God, and their very nationhood and reason for being.

We are placing now mighty pillars of fire in those areas that have been targeted by an international conspiracy of fallen ones who are attempting to reorder life on earth. [These fallen ones] are at inner levels, they are beyond this planet, and they are [also] in embodiment, having one consideration in mind and heart no matter what they say or what they appear [to be doing], and that is the enslavement of humanity en masse and totally.

Knowing that these forces of enslavement are on the move, we have now placed electrodes for the setting back of their malintent (this in addition to the judgment of “the pulling of the plug [on the seed of the Wicked One]”), for the thwarting of that remaining energy as when you shut off a fan and the blades continue [to turn]. Beloved ones, it may appear for a time that they are continuing, but I tell you they wane and they are already waning from previous dispensations [that have been handed down from the Twenty-Four Elders for the curtailment of their power].

Thus you may call for the intensification of these electrodes by your own Mighty I AM Presence and the continuing action of the Sun through them. Though these electrodes are enfired and sustained for a thousand years to be the perpetual force of Alpha and Omega in the earth, you may intensify, you may multiply [their action]; and you may also know that [these electrodes are] another way [whereby] God sends forth Energy and Light, [which his sons and daughters on earth may increase by the science of the spoken Word].

All angels of Light and Lightbearers have the Light, then, to continue the release of my God Presence, of my office and heart and that of Vesta, continuing not only through these twenty-four hours but [through] these twenty-four months that shall ensue. From time to time you will hear dictations that are the continuation [and follow-up of today’s release of Light announcing further] activities of the sacred fire that can be accomplished by Elohim and Archangels because you have fulfilled a certain requirement of the Law of that which has been given this day.

O Earth, be sealed through the power of Virgo and Pelleur! Earth, be sealed. Earth, be stilled.

⁵⁹Exod. 29:33-44; Num. 8:5-26.

⁶⁰Order of Francis and Clare in the Aquarian age. Kuthumi 1985 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 9, pp. 95-96.

⁶¹Undergarment of humility. Serapis Bey, Dossier on the Ascension, p. 34; 1982 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, no. 36, p. 341.

O waters, be cleansed and held in balance! Waters, be held in balance through Neptune and Luara. All elemental life, receive peace, protection.

Let the air be sealed through Aries and Thor. Be still. By the Holy Spirit be charged!

Light of the Sun, charge the fire of the atom! Let it not be violated or misused unto destructivity. Be sealed, O fire, and legions of fire through Oromasis and Diana!

Now, beloved ones, I must withdraw my presence in this intensity. For the earth body and your bodies and the bodies of Lightbearers have received the sufficiency; and the purpose of the dispensations has been established. I will, however, continue to teach you through the means of thought transfer and the transfer of the dictations through the Mind of Christ rather than through the physical presence of my forcefield.

Heed then the Word, and know that because I anoint the Messenger in this moment you also may be anointed through her. And if I anoint her not, she may not anoint and heal you. Thus she shall receive it. [Messenger kneels.]

My two attending angels, as bodhisattvas, have anointed the head of the Messenger with oil. So it is done in the sign of the Sun. So it shall be seen in the outplaying of events. So all life shall know that I have come.

And indeed all life shall know that you have been blessed solely by your works. Let your works tell them, and let your words be consistent with your works even as your works must be consistent with the living Word. When you have established both in balance you will know the interior life of the T'ai Chi with you, of the Alpha, the Omega, the One. The Word and the Work, these two are the key to the one Victory!

I AM Helios of the Sun! I summon my sons and daughters to my heart and to the Temple of the Sun this night! For you shall be received in your finer bodies in the etheric temple surrounding the sun of this system of worlds and you shall hear the conclusion of my message and the details concerning all things [that are coming] upon earth. And you shall know in your Christ consciousness, in your soul, and in your etheric body what is that work that you must do! And you shall do it! For you shall know that I AM God and that you are empowered by that same Mighty I AM Presence that I have become.

Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one LORD!⁶²

And that I AM THAT I AM is the oneness of cosmic purpose.

As Above, so below, it is done!

Now, beloved ones, as there is a gentle withdrawal of intensity, I ask you to sing to the Ancient of Days, "Arise Shine, for Thy Light Is Come!"⁶³ And during this singing there shall be the reinforcement and sealing of the Light in the heart of the atoms and cells and chakras of your being, and there shall also be the release of the intensity that could become as a burden.

And thus the earth shall somewhat be returned [to her "normal" state], having sustained within it and within yourselves the statements and actions of the Law I have proclaimed. These are as coils of fire and they will send forth and they will outpicture according to their cycles, and none shall turn them back! None shall undo them!

I, Helios, have spoken!

I have spoken in the name of the Father!

I have spoken in the name of the Mother!

I have spoken in the name of the Son!

⁶²Deut. 6:4; Mark 12:29.

⁶³See "Arise Shine. For Thy Light is Come!" song 547 in The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs.

I have spoken in the name of the Holy Spirit.

I have spoken in the name of the Guru and the Chela.

I have spoken in the name of the Two Witnesses

and the disciples East and West.

And I have come on behalf of

the sons and daughters of the Sun!

You who are the sons and daughters of the Sun, it is unto you now to receive the mantle of the Shepherd that descends upon you. It is up to you to go forth as [apostles of] Jesus Christ for the rescue of the children of the Light.

I charge you now: Seize the mantle of your responsibility and go forth! For the hours are quickly spent and the choices are dwindling and the moment of decision is upon this people. Therefore let them know, let them see, let them hear, let them feel, let them have the vision.

And tell them that I, Helios, I, Vesta, We are One. And We are with you and every one of these little ones all the way [Home] on your own path of Victory! Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Helios was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, July 4, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the Helios’ direction for clarity in the written word.]

48.3 The Great Divine Director - October 5, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 48c - The Great Divine Director - October 5, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIII c

Our Pledge to Helios and Vesta

We Support the Chelas as They Fulfill the Will of Helios

Friends of the Great White Brotherhood, friends of the culture of the Motherland, I cannot keep silent but must add my praise and support, as spokesman [in] this hour for the Great White Brotherhood, in the affirmation and acceptance of the very presence and challenge, the mandates and the divine direction of beloved Helios!

And therefore we gather, as we have also met in council this day in Darjeeling. And we, the Ascended Masters, pledge to you and to Helios and Vesta, and to these representatives of the Father-Mother God as they are sent by Alpha and Omega to intensify, to enhance, and to release the full momentum of our Light for the implementation of the will of God through beloved Helios and Vesta and the student body on earth.

Therefore, beloved ones, from my own causal body of Light I intensify your action for the freeing of the nations. And the flame of freedom from my own son, Saint Germain, is intensified and augmented not alone by my heart but by all Ascended Masters and beings of light and hosts of the Lord serving these systems of worlds.

For we have listened with great attentiveness both to the word of Helios and to the response of your hearts, and we see the power of the oneness and the determination of that union. And therefore we tell you that here below we support every single act of your own which is intended to fulfill the will of Helios. And we send our legions and appoint them and establish, now, barriers of freedom around the nations.

And we particularly desire [to see you] disseminate the information [on] the fallen ones [as they operate] through the various organs of that which has been called "The Order"⁶⁴ [in] their plot to create the one-world government. We are determined that you shall understand that plot fully and thoroughly and that you shall oppose it with all of your might and your decrees and also by illumination and education and the spreading abroad of the Teaching. For the establishment of a one-world economy [under the Nephilim power-elite] and a one-world government is the greatest threat to freedom on the planetary body as pertains to the geopolitical configurations in this hour.

Beloved ones, therefore we appeal to you to see that the advancing [military buildup] of the Soviet Union ([side by side with] the pacifism and indecision on the part of the United States and many other factors on earth) makes necessary the intensification of the light and the power of Freedom. And you will note that I use that word intensification many times over, for you have a power in your heart that is the power of Love.

To increase the seed of Light that Helios has placed there today, you have received an increment of fire. And that increment of fire does flow from the power of the Ruby Ray in the focus that has been used to transmit it. And thus, the Ruby Ray can be for the acceleration, the deepening, and the purification of all of the light flowing through your chakras.

Understand the meaning and the Path of the Ruby Ray. For it is truly the open door by love to the action of the Holy Spirit, to the power of heaven and the power of earth as resident there through the Mother of the World.

Realize, then, that as we have been determined, yet our God-determination is enlivened by a hope and a faith and a tremendous charity this night as we perceive your hearts. And we realize that with this fervor and response to Almighty God there can indeed be in this year a multiplication of the chelas of the sacred fire in all of the nations, and there can be a turning back and a turning around [of the present downward course of civilization]. And this is our present calculation as we calculate by the stars and by the chelas and by the weight of karma in the earth and so many factors that come into play.

Beloved ones, there is a present reality for an uplift on the planet. There is the reality for the movement and the consuming of Darkness. We see it, for we have beheld the Light of the Sun, Helios, and the Light of the sons and daughters of God.

Therefore with one acclaim the Ascended Masters of the Darjeeling Council, the Indian Council, the Councils of the Royal Teton and of Lake Titicaca join me now in a grand bravo for Helios, bravo for the chelas of El Morya and Saint Germain! We are standing with you, near as never before! For this devotion of this body worldwide is also at its peak as never before. And that devotion, then, becomes the magnet in the earth.

And I tell you, all miracles are possible! And I adjure you to make use of the hours and moments here. For truly this land is electric, electrified by that Great Central Sun Magnet and other manifestations beneath the surface of the earth, which are not as yet known to you.

Beloved ones of the Sun, it is no accident that the mount was named Electric Peak⁶⁵ or that the river was named Yellowstone. Therefore go to and find the condensed light of God in the earth! And

⁶⁴See Anthony c. Sutton; An introduction to the Order, How the Order creates War and Revolution, and The secret cult of the Order (Phoenix; Research Publications, 1983, 1984).

⁶⁵Electric Peak, located in Yellowstone National Park in Montana, is the highest mountain in the Gallatin Range (10,992 ft.). Its peak is 2.1 miles as the eagle flies from the southern border of the Royal Teton Ranch.

understand that through Old Faithful and the Grand Tetons you have foci of light so ancient that you can indeed convey to a planetary body the momentum of freedom.

Let your decrees and mantras charge the earth with violet flame, charge the earth with purity and the Ruby Ray, charge the earth with the power of the legions of the cosmic cross of white fire and the Ruby Ray! For the legions of Victory are at hand and they march! And you now attend the coming of Mighty Victory to this conference.

I bid you a good evening and rejoicing in the flame of the God of Freedom to the earth, Saint Germain!

I AM the Great Divine Director!

I bring greetings and love from all ascended hosts.

[37-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by The Great Divine Director was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, July 4, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the The Great Divine Director’s direction for clarity in the written word.]

Chapter 49

Beloved Saint Germain - October 7, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 49 - Beloved Saint Germain - October 7, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIV

“May You Pass Every Test!”

Devotees of the flame of my heart, I hear you! And I AM here - not there, but here - here at the nexus of that cross of white fire, here where time and space meet and cancel each other out.

Here I AM in the Heart of Infinity. And where the divine spark is, there is Infinity. Therefore, I greet you as the Infinite One and as infinite ones - one times one times one, ever the Infinite One.

Therefore, let the great circle of our oneness and our love cancel out all division, all misunderstanding, all ignorance, and every false testimony as in the case of the blind men and the elephant¹ - all giving varied reports of the same spectacle but never arriving at the point of reality which is the Heart: heart perspective!

I call you to that point. For centered in your heart, which is becoming my heart day by day, you can see all things as they are. For the true perspective of wisdom, anointed with love, en-fired with the will to be all that God is, and blessed with the purity of the Mother - what else can there be out of this than the crystal prism?

Behold, I make all things new by the flame of the heart, by the vision of the heart, by the wisdom of the heart that is the endless stream of the endless Source.

O my beloved, I am come and I am joyous to be here, joyous to bask in the light of Helios and your own hearts' dear love. I see your perspective of freedom and I come therefore to give you another.

May you pass every test!

Beloved hearts, in my retreat this is the salutation upon meeting and parting - not “God bless you,” but “May you pass every test!” Is this not commendable and noteworthy of the devotees of my heart who are determined to follow in my footsteps, not to make a rut in the road of life but rather to secure what the Master has gained? A worthy cause indeed!

Beloved ones, I come to present to you, then, a crash course in passing every test. [applause]

¹In a parable of the Buddha recorded in the Dhammapada, a certain raja orders all the blind subjects of his kingdom to be assembled before an elephant. Each is directed to feel a different portion of the animal's body - following which all are asked: “What is an elephant?” The one who touched the head thought it was a pot; the tusk was interpreted as a plowshare, the trunk a plow, and the tail a whip - thus causing a great argument among them. The Buddha then compares the quarreling blind men to the various sects who argue over the Dhamma (Teaching), each claiming to have the full truth: “They are blind, they do not know, they do not see the Goal.”

Thank you, beloved ones, let us begin. For I am determined that this trek upward shall have been worth every inconvenience and every penny! [applause]

You remember the joke that is told by Morya and Kuthumi making their treks to the home of light, to the feet of the masters - Morya being so intense about getting there and Kuthumi a bit more peaceful. And when they had arrived and when they had returned, for all of the perspiration and energy expended by Morya, it was Kuthumi who retained the message of the Master.

Thus, in all of your experiencing of the Path and all of that energy expended in getting here, I desire that the stillness of the moment shall provide you with a heart's cup worth of flame and light and truly a blessing untold. It is my determination - because you love and love again and because you are determined - that you shall not return to your homes the same as when you arrived! But you shall truly find yourself a new creature after the violet flame.

Beloved ones, the reward for love is great. But those who deserve it often do not receive it because they are the ones who are the busy ones or the fighters - driving, working, serving. And therefore, let us pause together. Let us be still, then, in these lower vehicles and let us feel the chakras shining as the seven Elohim, shining as the sun and the stars!

Let us expand consciousness now. Let us increase the circle of the aura. Let us realize that we are not these lower bodies but we are God-free beings using these vehicles to accomplish an end.

The means is not the goal, but the end is the star itself appearing. And therefore, let us not allow our ways and means to compromise the goal or to cause us to tarry or lose sight of the goal. The goal is the star appearing, the star of Aquarius that has appeared over the sun of my birth.

O beloved ones, the true star is the herald of the coming of the devotee, the Mighty I AM Presence of each one. Remember your star! And remember the star appeared in the hour of your physical birth. Should it not appear now in the hour of your new birth in the living Christ - Christ of Aquarius, Christ of Pisces, Christ of the twelve hierarchies of the sun? All of these you are internalizing as the magnificence of the Great God Flame.

God in you is able! But do not, I pray you, adorn the human self, which the mortal is. As the grass, it is here today and gone tomorrow, and the mighty fire and the wind sweep through and it is no more.

Beloved ones, the course of perfecting the human is not the way. It is not the way of overcoming. Thus, if you are not interested in perfecting the human, you can just right now drop that pride in your human self! Just drop it on the floor as an old garment! Beloved ones, it is as an oily, torn undershirt that you have worn too long. Do you not see, it does not matter? You are real God-free beings - divine beings now! You are immortal, and all else is illusion! Will you accept it? ["Yes!"]

Beloved ones, this messenger, as your Mother in form, does gaze upon you from year to year and rejoice in your victories and ofttime wonders and muses with me why, through all of the teachings given, you yet hang on to that supercilious consciousness of that human self.

Beloved ones, I come, therefore, to deliver this message in consultation with the messengers and Morya and Helios as well to pierce now the veil in your belief in yourself as mortals! This is my God-determination, this is God's will, and I am here in the full force of hierarch of the Aquarian age to wipe from the very screen of life the law of mortality itself, which is the same law that sustains the serpent consciousness! Now do you or do you not want to continue to operate under the law of mortality with those serpents? ["No!"]

Then, I say, let us be done with it. We are free spirits. You do not have to wait until the hour of death, so-called, to know eternal Life. You are eternal here and now. This place is your eternal abode, and I speak not of finite coordinates but of this place as the point of the eye of the Mind of God - the seat of your consciousness.

Find that seat now. Feel it in the base of the brain and in the spine. Feel it in your heart! Feel it in your soul! Feel it in all of your being! That which you feel is God. It is God, I tell you! It is not some combination of physical senses. Nay! That awareness of God in yourself is something above and beyond the form, yet it registers on the form. It pulsates with life in the form. But the form is always the effect and the vehicle for experiencing that consciousness which has been, always shall be, is here and now the eternal God!

Let them say what they will. I will say: Ye are gods!² And all of you are sons of the Most High - brilliant sons of Light! Now let us roll up our sleeves and go about shedding all shadow that has been accepted as the singeing of the garment these long ages. Beloved ones, it is like burnt toast! You throw it out the window and let the birds have it! [applause]

May you pass every test.

Can you not see in this expression and my posture the person of Maitreya peeping through? I am his guest, speaking at his Mystery School on his behalf for his beloved and my own.

May you pass every test! It is Oriental, n'est-ce pas?³

Beloved hearts, how do we begin? How do we begin to maintain that God-control that allows for the rhythm of God to restore the balance before the human reaction - out of fear or anger or that teetering/tottering off balance?

Beloved hearts, the components are there in the dictations, the decree book, the Keepers of the Flame lessons. But, as it always is, the more vast the compendium of knowledge, the greater the requirement of the teacher to organize. Thus, I point to the Count-to-Nine Decree.⁴ The "Count-to-Nine" given in the full fire of your heart enables you to regain the command of your auric forcefield that has been impinged upon, pressed upon, penetrated, invaded.

Thus, understand: sometimes when you suddenly feel a disturbance - you are taken aback, you have a shock or a sudden reaction to the actions of injustice of another - one of the reasons you momentarily lose your balance is because the normal flow of the aura has been disturbed, as though you would suddenly agitate the waters.

Now, your aura is your sanctuary, and it is the sanctity of your God flame. Thus, before answering the demands of the carnal mind - the questioning, the praying for favors, or whatever - reestablish yourself. Speak quietly, softly, and slowly. For in this way you will not engage into yourself the anger, the impetuosity, the upsetness of anyone around you.

You speak as I am speaking now: from the heart - from the seat of the heart, the point of the Buddha. You speak loud enough, in the sense of being strong and firm, so that the breath and the voice are not sinking like a shrinking violet of fear. You speak strong enough and firm enough and peaceful enough and powerful enough so that God may use your voice to still your own aura and the agitation or the fear or the excitement of another.⁵

Be the calm presence in a vortex of calamity and activity, beloved hearts, and learn the way of the power, the immense power of peace itself. Thus, beloved ones, you ought to know by heart the Count-to-Nine Decree. You ought to realize that in a situation of upsetness it is necessary to take some deep breaths. For in the presence of anxiety, the heart begins to palpitate and people begin to breathe in a short-breath manner, thus adding to the absence of control.

You take a deep breath, you release it, you go to the heart, and you give no instantaneous answers,

²Pss. 82:6; John 10:34.

³n'est-ce pas? (French): "is it not so?"

⁴Decree 0.10, "Count-to-Nine," in Prayers, Meditations, and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness Section I), Summit University Press.

⁵The adjectives strong, firm, peaceful, and powerful serve an adverbial function in this sentence, as in archaic usage (eighteenth and nineteenth centuries).

yes or no - no instantaneous reactions or solutions - but quietly turn within. There are many ways of handling this. If someone is ferocious like a mad dog, you may say, "Wait one minute, please. I shall return momentarily." [applause]

You see, beloved ones, the tests are flying full and sure. We want you to experience the sense of mastery, of dominion, the enormous pleasure of having finished a day and dealt with that force, that driving force of irritation, and conquered and risen above every foible of the senses directed against your heart.

They would steal your life. They would take the flow of love between us. They would break the bond by any form of anger or outrage. And they will steal from you your sense of worthiness, your sense of the mantle of being the disciple of Sanat Kumara. When they can destroy your dignity and you begin to feel like a moth, then you will also behave like one. And till you regain your self-identity, I must pause and wait again, wondering just how long you will flit around the bulb of these serpent ones who have beguiled you into their auras momentarily.

Thus, beloved hearts, the soft answer turneth away wrath.⁶ If someone is speaking to you in a loud and high-pitched manner, adjust the tone and answer with the God-command. Answer with helpfulness. Try to solve the problem. Try to show the best side of things. Provide emergency care when it is needed. Keep your wits about you. And don't enter the vortex of another's anxiety, else you will become confused.

Remember that anything that seeks to taunt you from the seat of the Buddha in the secret chamber of the heart must be noted as the enemy - not the person necessarily, for it is often a loved one, but the force attempting to use that one. Thus, it is your challenge to liberate that one as well as yourself from the human nonsense of the moment.

May you pass every test!

Unless you center in the heart, which is the central sun of your being, you may find yourself tumbling on the periphery of the aura, which touches the world consciousness. That point, that outer circle of the aura, should always be a very intense blue - a blue fire of protection, which is also outside the tube of light. Now you visualize the violet flame in the very center of the tube of light.

But I would make the point that when you are bristling with blue flame this often antagonizes others because it is so powerful and brings out the worst in them. Thus, the better part of wisdom is to wear the kid glove - that is, to put another layer of violet flame outside the blue to be a calming effect, to consume that which may rub against the aura or come at you. And if it break through the violet flame, then you have the blue-flame wall, then you have the power of the tube of light. And if diplomacy does not work, there is always the strength of the shield of Archangel Michael!

In the still and sweetness of the Light, I AM come.

Often it is a matter of stance. How do you hold yourself? Are you in readiness for the next delivery of God or thrust of the sinister force, or are you, as they say these days, "laid-back"? If you slouch, if you are laid-back, wide open, lounging around - the TV set is on, the ads are bombarding their rock beat, the cat is meowing, the dog is barking, the children are screaming, the phone is ringing - how do you expect, then, to keep your cool? It is a setup, but you have allowed it.

Now, you can maintain your calm in the midst of these things but not with a laid-back attitude, for any moment the potatoes on the stove will burn and everyone will be in an argument and, if you don't watch out, yourself included. And then what have we accomplished? - a lost hour for Saint Germain and the vital work of Helios and Vesta; your own sense, "I will never become a good chela. I will never master my life."

But, beloved ones, it's a matter of one, two, three, four, five - a few simple requirements: Do not

⁶Prov. 15:1.

allow the family to be bombarded from all directions. Do not allow all these things to be taking place at once. Strive for communion with the heart. Feed the cat, put out the dog, turn off the TV set, make sure all is safe on the stove, and enjoy that circle of communion with God-determination that each member of your family or household or friends shall have the opportunity, by your loving presence, to express something very important from the heart.

Now we come to the point of education, the education of your soul and, by your example, the education of others. There is unseemly conversation that quickly can accelerate into argument. Avoid, then, that which is controversial when you already know you disagree on a point.

Why continue the argument? Each one having a right to his own opinion, let us discuss another avenue. For by another avenue, an approach to God or to art or to science, we may come to a point of agreement. Not as compromise but as agreement do we build the kingdom of God. Thus, we find the fundamental points of agreement and build on these.

Whenever there is agreement in a principle of God, a nucleus is formed - a bond of love. And that bond of love actually begins to consume the area of disagreement and error which may be in the mind of your friend or may be in your own mind, for we ourselves must see our own misconceptions, n'est-ce pas?

Perhaps you have noticed on a number of occasions that by your words and actions you may have caused some great grief and burden. You may have brought in the dark clouds through negativity, pessimism, criticism, barking and clamoring and having your way. And on another occasion, by doing what you know so well how to do, everyone has come away feeling good, feeling satisfied, feeling equally loved and equally important, and enjoying supremely a soul-satisfying evening or experience together. Thus, you see, the carnal mind takes pride in itself, in its ability to control and hurt and put down and best another, and to rise and puff up as the puffing up of the snake.

Yes, you can do these things, but I admonish you to choose not to do them - to not attempt to be the most important person in the room or the one who wins all the arguments or makes all the brilliant points. Far better to go within the heart, send love to each one, and encourage by your conversation some precious point of wisdom or expression to be forthcoming from another because you make it easy, you provide a point of relaxation and warmth. And someone who perhaps has had a much harder life than you, who has been silenced perhaps by great darkness through loved ones, can finally feel at home and free to speak without being criticized.

Beloved ones, assume that those who come to you are injured and maimed and scarred, for they are. They have been in many battles of life. If you find them ornery or thick-skinned, this is a defense mechanism they have set up for a very deep hurt. Heal the hurt, not in such an obvious manner as self-proclaiming oneself as the healer - "Now I am going to do this for you, now I am going to do that for you" - but simply do it in the quietness of your heart. Learn to pray for people and not to prey upon them. [applause]

It is true, beloved ones. Much of the hurt, much of the cruelty expressed in the world today is the means of the individual wrapping up again and again that old wound, that sharpness. And thus, it becomes a very important point of the Law to apply to Almighty God for the healing of one's soul of the need to be aggressive toward any part of life.

You see, mortals have these needs, humans may have them; for both are without the divine spark. But the sons and daughters of God, the children of the Light have no need to partake in the world's fare of psychology, just as you do not partake of the food that is served in some quarters. You have long ago transcended the need for that type of intake.

Much of the cause of your failure of many tests is that you have not stopped to rid yourself of the human habit to express that aggravation, that arrogance - all coming from the need of the carnal mind to assert itself. It is not real! It has no power to dominate your personality! I speak directly to you, and all of you know whereof I speak! And I tell you: the promise of your ascension will never

be compromised by me, but it can be compromised by your free will!

You must listen to me. There is a need to change by the will of the heart, by a heart that loves enough to change because others are still suffering from a dishonest expression that you periodically give vent to - dishonest because it does not praise God in the individual, it does not rejoice in his overcoming but still retains that defiance that will put down another.

Beloved hearts, I will stand, and I will stand for eternity, to champion your soul's path of victory and the ascension. Many of you who find yourselves in a precarious situation through your dalliance with the carnal mind may this day shed it in this heart and in my heart. For my heart is great enough, as the heart of God, to consume it all.

My heart this day is a cosmic incinerator, if you will, and it can consume if you let go. But remember, it is not a one-time event. You may decide to stop smoking now and put it into my heart, and the record will be consumed. Twenty-four hours from now you will meet the world momentum for which you have had a weakness and you will have to say:

No! Thus far and no farther! I shove you back, you nicotine entity! Be bound by the power of my heart that is one with the heart of Saint Germain! You cannot touch me, for I AM the Infinite One! I live in the heart of God. There is no time and space here, and you may not dwell in Infinity! And since I do not dwell where you are, I will not smoke today or tomorrow or forever. For I am in my House of Light, and the only smoke that is here is the sweet incense of El Morya with me! [applause]

Thus, may you pass every test.

Understand the law I reveal to you. Sin can only be committed in a finite consciousness or in the finiteness of time and space. The moment sin is conceived, the conceiver of the sin is no longer a part of eternity.

Thus, when Archangel Michael cast out the fallen ones out of heaven, he was ratifying the law of their own being which they set in motion by the spirit of pride: "I will become as God. I will not worship the living Christ but I will be worshiped!" This was their vow. Instantaneously, they lost the protection of the circle of the One. Thus, in casting them out, Archangel Michael and his legions were the instantaneous representatives of cosmic law.

Each and every time you begin to conceive of sin, an act of sin, you lose the protection of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. And you need to know when you stray from the Law of Truth. And it is because the thought and the feeling is enslaving that Jesus said to Judas, "That which thou doest, do quickly"⁷ - let the consciousness of sin become the act of sin so that you may repudiate it and repent and be saved.

Now, we of the Great White Brotherhood do not recommend that you indulge the fantasies of the sinful sense, but rather that you realize that the bird of prey of sin may come and lodge in your aura and you may entertain it as a delicious idea for weeks and years and never free yourself from the desire to engage in this or that.

And now and again that desire becomes so impelling that you fulfill it and commit the sin and see no dire consequence thereof. And you do it again and again, not realizing that you are binding yourself with cords of limitation - limitation that one day becomes old age, disease, and death.

Let not the absence of the hand of God instantaneously upon you when you err give you the idea that the law of karma is not irrevocable, for I tell you, it is. And we have all bound ourselves by that law, and we have all liberated ourselves by the same law. And that law is just! And may the just men made perfect by love⁸ use the law wisely to their advantage, which advantage ought to be the liberation of the light of the heart which will insure you great gain in all octaves.

⁷John 13:27.

⁸Heb. 12:23.

And therefore, let us quell the subtle vibration of ambition which you do not recognize and, therefore, I admonish the messenger to point out to you one by one. For ambition in itself is a hideous monster, tricking you all the way to trust the human consciousness instead of to get God first and, in getting him, to find a cornucopia of treasure and wisdom and light and abundance and divine love ever flowing.

Beloved ones, if you remove yourselves from time and space and always find the center of the cross, you will dwell forevermore in the house of the Lord, the secret chamber of the heart, the sacred heart of Jesus, whose heart I have made my own, imploring that Christ and therefore intensifying the purple fiery heart in his honor.

In that heart there is no desire for hashish, there is no desire for heroin. But if you stray from that heart and you have had a long habit, you may identify once again with the outer man or woman and the desiring and find yourself in the turbulent waters, sinking beneath the waves, crying out for the hand of Christ who will always extend to you that hand until you are safe and sound again in the Heart of Infinity.

You see, beloved ones, all desires of the human that you may have in this world can be surrendered. And when they are surrendered, the divine desiring of God comes into your life. For every human desire there is a divine desire that is legitimate, that is fulfilling, that will give to you whatever you thought you might get through human desiring but truly could never have or keep and much, much more. But it takes courage.

Thus, if you would retain the desire to control others (which is very prevalent in the human race), the desire to have those things that are not ordained and on and on, but you desire to give up those desires that make you sick and uncomfortable, you will be walking a tightrope of the human consciousness, trying to take the best of it and to leave the worst and yet not really willing to forsake the totality of it or the whole ball of wax, as we have said. It is a precarious position and I can only admonish, for you have free will.

Every experience in life can be transmuted and transcended to become a divine experience - though physical, though actual, though down-to-earth, though a part of what that truly golden-age consciousness can be. Thus, it is not wrong to desire happiness, to desire the family of God, to desire your own fulfillment or education or God-success. Truly, no thing will God withhold from you when you use legitimate means of arriving at the goal.

Fear is what binds you to the alternative path and method. Thus, I say, drop those fears! Let God show you how happy you can be in the fullness of his love - how you can have these things in the highest sense, glorify his name, pass that human consciousness through the flame, and still retain an individuality which is happy, joyous, hard-working, ever-learning, striving, and a joy to be with because you will be the one who unlocks the mysteries for others. The mystery of happiness itself written all over your face can be divined by those who meet you by watching how you live.

Cease, then, cease from toying with the idea of unreality! Cease from the idea that you have ever been enslaved. The slaves of death must live in a consciousness of death! Now let us remove the octave of the consciousness of death. Let us remove that plane. If it ceases to be, will you cease to be?

Take the astral plane for existence - nothing permanent, nothing reliable, all illusion, endless explorations of matter scenes that are changing like a kaleidoscope, entertaining for an 'infinity' that is an imitation of the real Infinity. The labyrinth of the human consciousness - many dwell in it. As for me, and in my life, I long ago canceled it out and I have suffered no loss; for I had long before consumed and replaced the astral debris with the victory of the Christ consciousness.

You see why God does not cancel out the astral plane? Because a part of you is still there - records of the past, a sense of life expectancies and insurance policies and actualities and possibilities and "When I die, this will happen."

You see, beloved ones, some people actually consider themselves evolving toward death, moving ever closer to the final experience which they dread with their whole life. Well, were we to cancel out that plane for them, so much of them would cease to be, there would be nothing left that could be transmuted and that could rise and could take dominion over it!

Thus, the only place where the consciousness of death and the astral plane can be canceled out is in the point of the will of the chela in this octave! Only you can decide:

“It is no more! I shall weep no more - yesterday, today, or tomorrow! I shall weep no more about any human experience!” - that is, in the sense of self-pity or condemnation, for the tear that is shed with joy and compassion is not the weeping of the weeping entity.

When you decide it is done, and you decide with the full power of your I AM Presence that you are willing to wrestle with the old momentum and not allow that beast to rise from the dead at any time, when you will plunge the sword of the Word, and the spoken Word, into it, when you will wrestle with every temptation to breathe upon it the breath of life again and take it up again - I tell you, beloved ones, so many angels will come to assist you that as you walk the earth it will be as though a cloud of glory surrounded you - so many angels will come to reinforce the determination of the sons and daughters of God to be free.

Cosmic reinforcements are waiting. You must not be discouraged and say: “Well, this is the way I am. Mother knows the way I am - she takes me the way I am. And I have tried before, I’ve never been able to overcome this, and so God will just have to take me the way I am!”

Well, beloved ones, no louder voice did pride ever have, looming and glaring at the soul that has been silenced by the heavy tread of the boot of those who are the self-proclaimed independent ones, not realizing they have been singed by Lucifer himself. For he is the one who said, “I am who I am! I am more important than the Son of God, and God will have to ordain that his sons worship me, else I will rebel.” And he did.

Well, the problem we have today in this circle of lightbearers is that there is not much farther down that anyone can be cast in this day and age than to walk the physical octave. And therefore, though you think the angel has not bound you and removed you from God’s glory by your defiance, it in fact has happened.

And yet, you say to yourself, “Nothing has touched me. I’m all right. Look at me! I’m sitting here among these devotees as one of them, but I have my own way of living my life independent of that strenuous path that some self-styled chelas have taken to themselves.”

Well, beloved ones, do not point the finger at those who are the self-sacrificing ones, for you know not the karma they balance or the assignment from inner levels. They have read the record of their life and they know what it will take to overcome and be victorious. And they are also a signpost to allow you to see that there is a sainthood to be pursued. And when you see the humble chela you may imitate the Christ in that one but not become attached to the outer personality.

This is the age of freedom. No one may tap you on the shoulder and say, “Here, here! You must do better.” We do not have a physical, embodied shepherd for every single soul, one on one.

You have the teaching. You are expected to apply it. You are expected to make the call to be shown why you do not pass every test. You are expected to apply what has been given and ask for prayer and support when you wrestle with the beast you have created that has grown much larger than yourself so that your soul feels the towering of a monster before it and must have the reinforcement of the lineage of the Great White Brotherhood.

I can tell you that the messenger has never knowingly turned down a request for a call. And if it has come to pass that she has not given a call, it has occurred that the Holy Christ Self of the messenger has made that call. And thus, none have gone without recourse to the flame of the Mother which she bears in our name.

Thus, those who say, “I will not awaken the sleeping Buddha. I will not bother the Mother. This is one thing I have to do for myself because I have done this thing wrong for so long and now I am going to do it right . . .” You see, beloved ones, you engage in the lie of nonhierarchy. They deny the chain of being and they get you to deny you are a part of the eternal chain of God.

The higher helps the lower. As you accept help in humility, you can extend help. If you do not receive from the one above you, you cannot give to the one below you whose progress is utterly stopped because you yourself have stopped.

You see the pride. Some do not like to think they are dependent upon others. Learn to be receivers of our grace and the grace of a chela for whom you have had disdain. For the prayers of that one whom you think to be beneath you may be the salvation of your soul.

Revere God and let him take care of the human and do not create a false hierarchy in your mind, a panoply of all persons you know - some you place on the highest rung and some on the lowest in your system of judgment. And then you seek the company of those whom you think to be the important people who can somehow add to your stature. This is failing tests, and it leads to a great debacle as the house comes tumbling down which you have built through establishing contacts, associations, being a part of that illusory society, et cetera, et cetera.

One day the world must always turn against the living Christ. And I do not think that any among you would consciously turn down the light of your Christ consciousness to be accepted by men, yet some of you do this unconsciously to avoid the challenge or the hurt or the public criticism. Beloved ones, you can only go so far with this little game as you fit yourself in and out of society’s cliques. Sooner or later they will make demands upon you, and sooner or later you will realize that you just compromised your soul and your relationship to me to be popular with some potentate.

Think about it, beloved ones. The tests are lost because of an absence of forethought, of looking objectively at a situation as though you were on the ceiling looking down upon that meeting that you are attending. Look at the group of people - look through the eye of God - at the conglomerate of forces and their juxtaposition, and say to yourself, “How do I really wish to figure in that configuration, that astrology, of those personages?”

And the best way to figure, beloved ones, is to be in their midst the presence of peace, of comfort, of wisdom if it is asked or desired - but not one that locks arms with the human consciousness, forming legal partnerships, becoming parts of groups or corporations or vast entities whereby, because legally you have wed yourself to it, you now become a bearer of the karma of that entity, that corporate entity (and there are many kinds and associations).

I do not say you cannot become members of this and that, but realize that, in the ultimate sense of the word, a member of the Great White Brotherhood (which you are or may aspire to be by becoming true disciples of the Law of Love) gives allegiance first and foremost to that Brotherhood. The tests will inevitably come of allegiance and of defending the right of the ascended masters and their chelas to be on planet Earth.

Now, if you do not desire your name to be associated with us, we will help you still all that we can. But I must inform you that sooner or later your disavowal of association with us must also be our disavowal of the living Christ and light we may impart to you: “He that denieth me before men, him must I deny before the Father.”⁹ It is one of those laws that none can break.

Thus, you see, between the human will and the human desire and the divine will and the divine desire, there is an abyss to be crossed. Its name is time and space. It is governed by the law of mortality. You can take the route of the labyrinth. You can spend another thousand or ten thousand years or a million gingerly stepping in and out of the caves and caverns, underground and through the astral plane, seeking earthly treasure and not realizing that the divine is practically on the tip

⁹Matt. 10:33; Luke 12:9.

of your nose.

Heaven offers you all, but it says, "You cannot bring with you that which is unreal." I advise you to take an apple a day, not the whole tree - one piece of fruit. Assimilate the apple - a virtue, a portion of God's consciousness. And by assimilation of this body and blood of God you will displace and find consumed in your life the old necessities of the carnal mind.

Thus, not by struggle but by slipping into God's kingdom little by little will you find the key to the joyous path which now truly does displace the *via dolorosa*. The "sorrowful way" comes only to the one who has not surrendered. As soon as you surrender, you are free. That is the key.

This is my crash course in passing every test. Take each problem and solve it, and do not try to solve a million problems all at once. Be logical and seek the Word and the Teaching. It is all there.

We have had a twenty-five-year mission and more with these messengers. I could not give it to you all in one dictation, but I can place it in a capsule, a capsule of light as it were, with a timed release. But it is the release of eternal cycles and it shall come through the flame in your heart, as my flame with your own, supporting transmutation around your threefold flame, allows you to awaken in the likeness of God.

There is an awakening unto Light and Love. There is an awakening unto Freedom. It is truly the gift of the holy angels.

Beloved ones, I leave you with this pearl:

When you want to be like God, you shall be!

I thank you. [standing ovation and prolonged applause]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet July 6, 1984, during *The Flame of Freedom Speaks*, an international conference for spiritual freedom held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at the Royal Teton Ranch near Livingston, Montana. In order to fully assimilate the Master's fiery release, which was punctuated throughout by laughter and applause from the audience, it is necessary to hear it, as it was given, on the recording. The dictation and the messenger's teaching on "The Embodiments of Saint Germain" are published on the 16-cassette Freedom class album (A84120). Also available separately on cassettes B84130, B84131,

Count-To-Nine Decree by the Ascended Master Cuzco

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, the Saviour Jesus Christ and the servant-sons in heaven, beloved Archangel Michael, Prince Oromasis, Mighty Astrea, Goddess of Light, beloved Ascended Master Cuzco, the Faithful and True and the armies of heaven, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, Elemental Life - Fire, Air, Water, and Earth! I decree:

(Visualize the white light filling the ovoid of the aura)

Come now by love divine,
Guard thou this soul of mine,
Make now my world all thine,
God's light around me shine.

(Visualize a band of white fire around the solar plexus)

I count one,

It is done.
O feeling world, be still.
Two and three,
I AM free,
Peace, it is God's will.

(Visualize a band of white fire around the neck and throat chakra)

I count four,
I do adore
My Presence all divine.
Five and six,
O God, affix
My gaze on thee sublime.

(Visualize a band of white fire around the head and third eye)

I count seven,
Come, O heaven,
My energies take hold.
Eight and nine,
Completely thine,
My mental world enfold.

(Visualize the white light encircling all of the chakras and the four lower bodies)

The white-fire light now encircles me,
All riptides are rejected;
With God's own might around me bright
I AM by love protected.

I accept this done right now with full power. I AM this done right now with full power. I AM, I AM, I AM God-life expressing perfection all ways at all times. This which I call forth for myself I call forth for every man, woman, and child on this planet.

Chapter 50

Beloved Omri-Tas - October 17, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 50a - Beloved Omri-Tas - October 17, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLV a

Saturate the Earth with Violet Flame!

Give the Violet Flame Fifteen Minutes a Day and It Shall Be Multiplied Ten Times

Send the Messenger to Deliver the Prophecy to the Nations

Angels of the violet flame, legions of the Sun, we are Omri-Tas. And in the heart of the violet planet there is joy this day. There is the release of light and of sacred fire and of freedom for the emerging Light¹ of those in whom the flame of freedom burns ever more brightly on planet earth.

We, as priests and priestesses of the sacred fire, minister on the Seventh Ray to all life. And we have offered our office in support of Lord Gautama Buddha, Lord of the World, for the increase of transmutation, for the elevation of the earth, and in this hour especially for the binding of the forces of opposition to the education of the heart in the hearts of all evolutions of earth.

From our perspective, knowing what the release of the violet flame can do for a single life and an entire planetary lifewave, we realize that it is the education of the heart itself that is wanting and if each lifestream had [this education] from birth, [it] would enable that one to so easily draw down the violet flame from the I AM Presence and then watch the violet flame and the elementals and the violet flame angels perform those tasks which mankind consider drudgery.

Beloved ones, have you thought about the fact that there is a labor crisis on planet earth? Have you thought about the fact that many people are educated far above the jobs they are required to take? Have you considered the fact that many nations are so educated that they must import workers from other nations [to perform the necessary menial tasks]? And in many cases these workers are of an order and an evolution such as those who migrated to Atlantis in the last days; [they are] laggard lifewaves who ultimately tipped the [karmic] balance [against the Lightbearers] and were a major factor in the sinking of that continent.

Do you understand [that] when a single people and a karmic group cannot provide for all of the necessities of life [and do not determine to be self-sufficient and that] when they begin intermingling with those evolutions that have a separate karma and dharma and a [separate] duty, [or reason for being,] to fulfill (such as those lifewaves in the Middle East that have been [and] are being imported by the thousands throughout the continent of Europe) - that this commingling of the races causes a breaking down of [their] perception of the [separate] dharma, or duty, that is to be fulfilled. And

¹Christ consciousness

the blue flame, challenging the black magicians that would enslave not only elementals but embodied angels and the children of the Light to thwart the purposes of the Great White Brotherhood.

Due to the absence of the violet flame, we see imbalance in nature. And due to this imbalance in nature not checked by the violet flame, you see the imbalance in the psyche [of the people]. You see mounting conditions of psychological problems, divisions within the self, within the four lower bodies. You see moodiness, moroseness, [and] the “split personality,” as you say. And then you see the body affected; [for inasmuch] as the environment is not balanced by the violet flame through the threefold flame of the heart, there is the resulting imbalance in the chemistry of the body.

Some have wondered, “What is the use of the violet flame in a golden age or a place of perfection?” The violet flame establishes and reestablishes the rhythm of life. It is like the oil in the gears [of modern civilization]. It is a very special quality [of the Holy Spirit] that all have need of daily, [just] as you need the sun and the many frequencies of the stars and the earth currents and the air and the water, and the power of integration with all of these.

We say, therefore, that our assistance to Gautama Buddha, to the mighty Elohim and the Archangels does come because we have understood that the saving grace of all planetary homes and of every lifestream is this missing link [of the seventh ray. The absence of the violet flame] is a missing link in the chain of [earth’s] evolution. And so you can see how evolution, as it were, is out of whack, with the lunging forward of some talents and skills while other parts of the human being remain almost at the primitive state; [for] primitive states of anger and [the] passions [in the unconscious] - of hatred, rivalry, and [base instincts of] self-preservation - [have not been submitted by free will to the transmutative fires of the violet flame].

We perceive that our help to Gautama Buddha must now be extended to beloved Helios and Vesta and to the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood serving earth’s evolutions and especially to the chelas. We perceive that in order [for you] to keep the vow you have made to implement the plan of Helios to call forth his judgment [of the pulling of the plug on the seed of the Wicked One] and to serve with the Great Divine Director and the Darjeeling Council to implement those ideas [the Master R³] has released to you at inner levels and in order for you to draw down the divine memory of your experience in the heart of the Sun, [a] greater momentum of violet flame must therefore come to you.

We are also aware that the challenge of doing all that must be done in a given day is very great when [only] the few have the vision of heaven itself and [of] a golden age almost manifesting [and see what is to be done to lay the foundation of Aquarius] and see as well the imminence of world destruction. [These] know just how fragile the economies [are and how tenuously they] hang together and [how vulnerable are] the various systems of industry [and commerce] and the exchange of goods [and services]. How precarious life is! This, too, you understand.

And you also know of lifestreams who are called terrorists and those like them who will stop at nothing to get even [with the perceived enemy]. This is, as you have also been told, the psychology of the fallen angels who have deified evil (the energy veil [of maya, glamour, and karma]) and therefore are called devils. And they are not alive [in the Spirit] but [are among] the living dead. And they themselves, who have the morality and psychology of “get even at any price,” place before the children of the Light and the sons and daughters of God (who see and know the meaning of their absolute dedication to Absolute Evil) the extraordinary challenge of finding [and holding] the balance of [the Power of the Father, the Wisdom of the Son, and the Love of the Holy Spirit in their] service. This balance, of course, is found in your threefold flame and in the heart [chakra].

You must of necessity become spiritual beings. You say, “Why, we are spiritual beings! Saint Germain has told us.” Yes, [it is so]. But in your actions, in your contemplations, [and] in your outlook you are still materialists. And this is why there is the sense of struggle.

³The Master R, founder of the House of Rakoczy, is another name the Great Divine Director.

When you espouse the life of holiness and recognize that a planet and a people depend on the nourishment of holiness, you will discover the true priorities [of your calling in God]. And you will also discover a wellspring from on high that allows you to accomplish more in less time and therefore to indeed fulfill your physical responsibilities while remaining, as it were, a “closet priest” of the sacred fire, a “closet priestess” of the violet flame. It is not necessary to walk about in robes of the Ancient of Days, but it is indeed necessary [and possible for you] to keep the flame.

Thus, mindful that there are other circumstances interfering with the accomplishment of that which is at hand [in the dispensations of Aquarius], I still desire to assist you with a dispensation of violet flame. I will discuss this dispensation; [but] I must first point out to you that disorder [in your daily life], a lack of system [and a lack of systematizing your responsibilities, a] lack of [making] lists [and] going over them, [not] checking them [off when you] fulfill them, [or] checking [up on] those for whom you are responsible does result in unnecessary delay in the cosmic timetable of the activity, in your life, and in the path of the ascension.

Order is the first law of the Mother. And the Mother is prepared to give to you from her Immaculate Heart, even the Mother of Jesus, a course of instruction on organization, administration, and [personal] management.

But it all boils down to common sense and to thinking in logical order and to arranging your life systematically. Those who are the achievers have learned to do this, and those who achieve not and become a weight moving in the opposite direction [of our stated purposes] are those who have never quite determined to challenge their own confusion and the rebellion that is behind the confusion. For [confusion] is a rebellion against the order of God and ultimately against God as Mother, who must order the entire Matter cosmos.

Now, beloved ones, an absence of ordering [your] day may be a factor in your not invoking the violet flame, even as time seems to escape those who have not taken the opportunity to master its cycles. And space itself becomes cluttered in the homes of those who have not yet determined to master the laws of space, acknowledging that [the mastery of] space is the mastery of the Buddha [even as the mastery of time is the mastery of the Mother].

Then, beloved ones, what suffers through [your] failure to properly use these ingredients [of the day] and [these] resources of life is the decree momentum. And what will ultimately suffer is the planetary body [and your own victory over the obstacle course it presents to all who live upon it]. I will explain it to you, beloved hearts. For my remarks are not in any way given [to you] to make you feel downhearted or self-critical; but because you desire to give more, I point out those [neglected] areas of life which, if you [would] place [more of] your attention upon them, you [would] be able to give more.

Beloved ones, elemental life is required not only to maintain [the] perfect [balance of] the cycles of the four quadrants in a planetary home but they are also required to bear the karma of a planet and to be the instruments of [its] transmutation [through] their own bodies and by the [unleashing of the] elements themselves when the violet flame is not readily flowing [from the hearts of the planetary evolution at] sufficient [levels] to perform that task.

Some of you know that you personally are doing the work of two or five or ten people. You do it gladly and joyfully, for you recognize the urgency of the hour. Others, however, I am sorry to say, do not fulfill even the requirements of one life for [their] failure to intensify the application of their hearts' love to the work at hand. And still others, by their absence of resolution of their psychology, cannot think of anything to do, cannot think of what their job should be, their calling, their profession, or where they should direct their attention.

This is amazing to us when we see a planet in such suffering and so many people in need. One has but to turn around and one will see five mouths to feed and this [mess] to clean up and that task to be accomplished. And thus you see [that the inability to recognize the need of the hour and to take

care of it] is [an] absence of [true] perception, which [in turn] is an absence of [the true] integration of the chakras [with] the heart flame. And this comes back to the [problem of the] imbalanced threefold flame and the lack of the violet flame. [Practicality is always the sure sign of a balanced threefold flame and a developed heart chakra. And without these there is no momentum to sustain the violet flame.]

The violet flame tunes the seat-of-the-soul chakra. And at that point of the seat-of-the-soul, one knows who I am, where I have come from, where I am going, and what is the work that is assigned to me in this life.

There are O so many lifestreams upon earth who know they have a definite assignment, a divine plan, a mission, and a calling. And they even know what it is. But because it is difficult, it requires effort, application, and they know there is opposition to it or persecution they say, "Well, let someone else do that job. I will take this one," not realizing that [in so saying] they back down the stepladder of initiation three or four steps [and] take [the] easy way [out; thus they] leave [a] vacancy at the [step they should occupy] where they should be mastering life, with the excuse that "someone else will do it."

And, in fact, no one else does do it. And there is one more hole in the mighty veil of the Cosmic Virgin, which is the matrix for all life on earth. [Did you know that] a filigree veil of magnificent design worn by the Cosmic Virgin portrays the life pattern for all souls in the Matter cosmos?

Beloved ones, there is a divine plan. And the task that is yours and yours alone is difficult. It must be difficult. It is given to you in order that you may transcend your last life or the activities of a decade ago. You are here in embodiment to pursue the calling of excellence. You must overcome. It is the law of cosmos. This is spiritual evolution. Your soul must increase in magnitude, putting on greater Light and Wisdom.

You will not get this [God Self-Mastery] by performing the task you have done for the past ten embodiments, which is easy, requires no thought, no effort. You can cease to think, cease to create, and almost cease to be [while you continue to] perform that same task [over and over again] and [you] say to yourself: "I'm earning enough money to support my family. Everything's OK in my life. Here I am. I don't have to worry about war. I don't have to worry about planetary conditions. Those are not my problem. I am here safe in my little house and I can do what I will do and I can enjoy myself and have good times with my friends and my children."

You see, beloved ones, the effort that must be expended to perform the mission is the same effort that must be expended to win the next level of initiation.

You consider in wonder the great Master Saint Germain or El Morya or Kuthumi. If you would do less worshipping [of their persons] and more analyzing of their embodiments and understand what they have gone through [to get where they are today], you would realize how hard they worked to gain every little step on the way, pressing back that world consciousness and that [planetary] darkness and in some cases in [an entire] life[time] making only one statement [for truth and honor and freedom] and [achieving thereby but] one [net gain] for humanity, in other lifetimes only holding the balance for that which had already been gained. And yet it was a great striving, a great sacrifice, a great self-discipline.

These qualities are not [always] considered [to be] virtues nor are they [necessarily] taught in the classrooms of the West, but always: Can you pass your test? Can you memorize these facts? Can you be at the top percentile of your nation and thereby go on? And there is a frantic vibration among parents and children: Will they make it? Will they arrive at that level [of achievement] where they will no longer be [classed as] slaves or mere workers? Will they become the professional people [their parents can be proud of]?

It is a mad race and it begins with children one and two years old. And by the age of five or seven their whole life is cast in a [certain] mold [according to] what they have achieved at that level, when

at that very level the entire emphasis ought to be on the education of the heart and the power of the heart!

Think of Jesus or Mother Mary, for you know the story well of their early training in the temple, or of Samuel who was there from his earliest years. Think of these figures who still tower above the whole race of humanity!

Mothers and fathers of the world, if you will cease to be frantic about the intellectual development of your children and emphasize the mastery of the heart, you will see living masters stepping forth from your humble abode. And you will see that you will send forth to the planet lifestreams who can take a stand and hold back, whether war or the elements or the masses moving in the wrong direction to their own destruction.

I speak of this because it is ever so important. I, of course, am very concerned with academic excellence. But I desire that it be [achieved] through the mastery of the heart [and] that the pride of the mental body not be encouraged at such an early age.

Your children will not make it if they rely on the intellect alone. The [mental body] ought to be considered [as an essential] computer, not [as] a sage, not [as] a wise man [of itself]. It should have records [readily] available of history and learning and individual performance accessible to the hidden man of the heart [and] to the soul wed thereto. And the soul [integrated] with that Christ [flame of the heart will] therefore [be able to] make decisions based on [the heart's] attunement with cosmic cycles, [supported by the knowledge of the intellect, which must be a man's servant and not his master.

Rather, man should be the master of his mind and his feelings as well as of his storehouse of memory, using all three to attain the goal of life through right decision-making]. And the sons of man may walk the earth as the three wise men, knowing that which is to come. For prophecy is a matter of the heart's discernment and not [merely one] of psychic or intellectual prediction.

I am the Ruler of the Violet Planet. I am responsible for millions upon millions of lifestreams. I see and I know and I understand in the long, long history of planet earth why Saint Germain has come in the Aquarian age to so emphasize the cycles of ritual and of the freedom of the spirit and of the independence [of the soul] to create.

So deadly have the Ascended Masters considered these [earthly] systems of education [to be] that they saw to it that your own Mark Prophet did not have a higher education lest his vessels be tainted and he not be able to receive in full purity the preponderance of the Word of God, which is preposterous to the intellect! Do you see?

Educational institutions, while preparing mankind for the rat race, narrow the [soul's] perception of the infinite until that precious opening to the Universal Mind of God is almost closed! And the youth of the world emerge as skeptics, as Communists, as fanatics so steeped in their pride that they will no longer consider the humbleness of their Russian parents, their Chinese parents, their Japanese parents. They look with disdain upon the hearts that gave them life, whose wisdom is far more vast than the science they have supposedly mastered. Well, since the science of this planet is in such a primitive stage, I tell you from our perspective it is no great feat to have mastered that which is known today.

We must truly understand the worth of a lifestream coming into embodiment. We must truly understand [that] it is a clean white page. There is not a single person in this room, including the Messenger, that does not yet bear at the human level some burden, some scar of miseducation or improper upbringing or the attitudes of civilization. Thus, in a certain sense each one is crippled and must overcome the mistraining according to the laws of mortality; and slowly and surely it is overcome by the violet flame.

The goal of this Community is to raise up parents and teachers and to create that system of

education whereby that of which we are speaking is implemented. [For] we are limited by [the limitations of] those who come lovingly to serve and yet themselves must overcome certain things. And therefore we tell you it will take a more concerted effort and concentration on the part of parents with teachers to do a job that will be acceptable to us with these lifestreams that we would send you.

There is that sense, "We have our work to do; let the faculty or the staff take care of our children." You cannot abdicate your responsibility. Parents have so little knowledge regarding the psychology of themselves, so little understanding about how truly to rear lifestreams to become sons of God, movers of men and nations that they must all, one and all, study to show themselves approved for this high and holy calling.

Thus, beloved ones, we see how it is between two ages when those who come from the past centuries of [the] descent of accepted human tradition must be the instruments for those who must launch a new age and begin anew. Therefore if you are the avant-garde, then you must be avant enough. You must be willing to go forward enough, beyond where you have come from and not be satisfied that you have a little bit of knowledge and a little bit more wisdom than those whom you see on a daily basis.

Do not judge your accomplishment or your self-mastery by your neighbor's or by the evolutions of this planet. It is not a safe measure. They have gone nowhere for millions of years, and you will go nowhere if you continue to gauge your lifestream by their standards. You must seek the standard of the living Word. You must consider what we have been talking about for a quarter of a century and more in previous activities. And you must learn to bring down to the actions of daily life the law that we are teaching.

You must understand that all is not well with your personal interchanges, activities, services, educations, professions, jobs, and skills. And many of you could be doing much more with slight adjustments and a small amount of time set aside to consider how to improve yourself and your ability to give more God consciousness to this planet.

Beloved ones, it goes back to the violet flame. And I tell you, though I am mindful of limitations and perhaps negligence on your part, still I stand with you and I understand and I have compassion for the entire situation. But I do not desire that my compassion should produce in you the excusing of yourself so easily. Some of you are so quick to forgive yourselves [for your misdeeds] that you have not even [taken] the time to consider the burden you may have placed upon life in a [thoughtless] act.

There is time for remorse. There is time to consider. There is time to atone and repent. There is time for penance and transmutation and then absolute God-freedom from the past because you have worked through the problem. And you have determined to take apart and put back together again that tendency in yourself that is like the broken needle on the record player, playing over and over and over again [in] the same [groove] and forgiving yourself over and over and over again.

You see, you must allow God to forgive you in those instances. You must let the grace of forgiveness flow from the fount of the Creative Self, your own beloved Christ Self, rather than be so quick to toss the floral wreath about your [own] neck. Do you understand my meaning, precious hearts? ["Yes."]

There is a time for self-correction, which has nothing to do with self-condemnation! A mistake begets a joyous desire for excellence, for self-overcoming, for reaching the star, for being like El Morya. It is not a question of guilt. It is not a question of sin. It is not a question of self-flagellation. It is a realization of limitation: "I will conquer! I see this. I will cut through it. I will put it behind me."

You know that the Great Law has written that if you continue to call upon the law of forgiveness and [to] invoke the violet flame for the same repetitious cycle of mistakes, one day the Keeper of the Scrolls with your own Christ Self will stand before you with the announcement that the legions of

the violet flame [and] cosmos itself may no longer deliver to you the violet flame in answer to your call. And what's more, the full accountability of all previous misuses of the sacred fire will come home as karma on your doorstep.⁴

You cannot thwart the Law. You cannot violate it. Mercy is an immense gift. It is not something that is on a shelf. It is not the next paper towel in the roll that you tear off and use again to mop up after yourself. It is a precious dispensation from God. It is given to his sons and daughters.

Did you know that the fallen ones and the godless are not given the violet flame? Do you know that those individuals who have come to this activity and said, "Decrees do not work," are right? They do not work for them because they are the godless! And they have denied the living God! They have condemned their brothers and sisters. And the law [of transmutation] ceases to function in their lives because it is a grace and a gift that you must appreciate and [for which you must] show forth your gratitude to all life by giving of it more liberally [to others] and by serving.

This is not a commodity that you pick up at the supermarket and just by the buying of a book and the playing of a tape now suddenly your life is a charmed existence, for the violet flame angels will clean up after you and be your servants. You see, they [only] become your servants when they see that you are the servant of the living God and of all of humanity.

Elementals honor those who honor the Law. And by edict of the Karmic Board elemental life, with such precision as you have viewed,⁵ may enter a town, may deliver a tornado that is a vortex of returning karma of the past ten thousand years to the lifestreams of that town; and they may deliver destruction and certain death on nine people out of a town of three or four hundred, specifically, whether child or adult, and no others will be touched. One is taken, another is left.⁶ Some in battle stand and the one next [to them] may fall.⁷ You have heard all kinds of stories [concerning the behavior of the elementals], amazing tales of conditions of weather. [Therefore know that] elementals are sent as emissaries of the Karmic Board and of the Lord of the World and of Omri-Tas to deliver the karmic accountability of [individual] lifestreams.

See to it, then, that you do not leave yourself vulnerable to your own past karma by allowing yourself to engage in tirades of anger or hatred or emotionalism and [by failing] to seal yourself in the violet flame and the tube of light. For that point of vulnerability may cause you to suffer loss, and we desire it not. We desire not that this should come to pass, [but] we recognize that you have yet things to overcome.

Thus if you should fall into a trap or be beguiled into a trap of your human creation, quickly call upon the law of forgiveness, invoke your tube of light, call to the violet flame to consume the cause, effect, record, and memory and the burden caused to life by your misdemeanor, and then invoke the blue-lightning angels to bind all forces known or unknown, [such as] the demons and anti-Christ momentums out of the pit that are just waiting for you to trip and fall so that you will be found vulnerable in a point of self-condemnation. And then they will ride in and attempt to use your own

⁴The violet flame and karmic accountability. On April 22, 1962, the Keeper of the Scrolls said, "I am here to tell you that there is not one jot nor one tittle of energy that passes through any one of your lifestreams which is not recorded on the eternal scrolls. . . . I wish to point out to you, beloved ones, that each time there is a removal and transmutation of karma a temporary record is made of it. If individuals will continually persist in repeating the same offenses against the Great Cosmic Law over and over and over again, there comes a time when their actions are called to the attention of the Lords of Karma. Then a specific activity of the Law is brought to bear upon the lifestream whereby all of their karma becomes accountable for balance. For it is absolutely necessary that mankind shall face their own human miscreations! This action is brought about in order to insure all lifestreams that they will not continually turn toward the left hand path. It is a curbing action, designed to bring them back to the right hand of God and to the right hand of fellowship. It is wholly an action of Divine Love.

⁵A thousand shall fall at thy side. Ps. 91:7.

⁶On June 8, 1984, the small farming town of Barneveld, Wisconsin (population 580) was literally flattened by a tornado which killed nine people and left 77 hospitalized. Only three buildings in the town were left standing intact. The twister was one of 49 tornados that swept through the Midwest the night of June 7 as part of a storm system.

⁷One is taken, another is left. Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

karma or your own sense of guilt against you and cause those things to come upon your life that are not decreed by Almighty God. But they have been decreed by yourselves because you are the lawmakers in your life.

And if you misuse the Law, you are still establishing a law for yourself. And if you say, "I'm a miserable sinner, I'm guilty, I'm condemned," you have decreed it; it is a law [you have enacted in your world and you have bound yourself to it]! And you will attract more like it. And when you attract world condemnation you are attracting world destruction, and not alone [up]on yourself but [upon] your entire house. Some individuals who have toyed with the spiritual path but have not taken seriously the sacred fire and the Law have been taken from the screen of life by their own folly, their own deceit practiced toward their I AM Presence.

We must tell you these things so that you will realize that the Great White Brotherhood is real. The office of chela, which you wear as a mantle and [as] an undergarment, is a real and living office, protected by the Brotherhood so long as you function within the laws of harmony.

Thus, when you are out of sorts, entertaining a sense of injustice, get understanding, settle the matter, resolve a difficulty with a friend or a foe, resolve your relationship to God and seal yourself again [in your tube of light] and use the violet flame with immense sincerity and [the] God-determination not to fall in that mud hole again. And be grateful that you know the law whereby you can so easily be delivered from your mistakes. Have integrity toward the violet flame and [toward] the violet flame angels and the Holy Spirit and the [Ascended] Masters who have given their life for aeons that you might finally rise to your God-dominion.

Let this not be cause for an individual of an unsound mind to decide not to invoke the violet flame. This is not my intent or my teaching. This is a backward psychology. You must use the violet flame. You must overcome and you must be responsible citizens of cosmos! [15-second applause]

Now having delivered to you a bit of the understanding of both the simplicity and the complexity of the Law, I will tell you what my dispensation is. It is this, beloved: If in all reverence, with inner attunement, a sense of yourself in your Christ Self as priest or priestess of the sacred fire, if with all your heart and deep within your heart you will take, then, fifteen minutes each day to give profound and loving invocations to the violet flame in my name (and please remember to use my name, for I am the one from whose causal body this dispensation comes), then we will take that offering, measure for measure as it is devoted, as it is profound and sincere, the very weight of its power and light. Therefore, by the quality of it, quality for quality, it shall be multiplied in your life ten times! [37-second standing ovation]

Now, my beloved ones, this is the fruit of my offering unto Almighty God, as I have communed long with our Father. I have looked upon Helios, the magnificent one. I have seen Saint Germain! I know your hearts moving against every type of adversity! I have seen your desire and the desire of cosmos to liberate the planet. I have also seen other generations fail Saint Germain and the Ascended Masters. And I have seen the awful price these Masters have had to pay in the balancing of karma made by the ones they sponsored.

Just look at the rebellion of Napoleon and you will understand how one individual [among] ten thousand more has betrayed Saint Germain and what price Saint Germain has had to pay.⁸ And the most painful part of the price, beloved ones, is that [when the one sponsored by a Master fails,] that Master is curtailed and limited in the next offering he would like to make for humanity.

You see, the failure of the chela impugns the judgment of the Master. And the Karmic Board must say to that Master, "You ought to have been more careful. And therefore you are the responsible one. You will pay the price."

⁸Saint Germain sought to establish a United States of Europe through Napoleon (1799-1815) who, failing his initiation, abused that Master's power and met his demise.

Beloved ones, I know Saint Germain. I know the hearts of his chelas. I know Helios personally as friend, for I have sat many hours over the centuries in the home of Helios and Vesta discussing the problems of this planet and others. I know the hearts of these beings. And I place myself as near to you [as possible] so that you will not be awestruck in the presence of the Ruler of the Violet Planet; but understand that your own God Being, your own I AM Presence and causal body, equates with the Masters of cosmos. And the only distance between us is your self-perception and your absence of diligence to put on the totality of who you already are.

These things are real, but you must not become puffed up in pride either because you know them or because you consider that you have already become that God that you are. You can still lose all! You can still become a castaway. The final decision is not made by you until you make your ascension in the Light.

And while you live in a mutable world and a vulnerable situation and a planet of intense maya, you must be careful; for [the fallen angels, who have no future in God's kingdom (for they have sworn enmity against God and his Christ)], would like to deceive the very elect.⁹ They would like to tear [from that kingdom] the one who is at the door of the home of Cyclopea, ready to be given the highest initiation [under God's All-Seeing Eye]. Yes, beloved, the farther you go on the Path, the more careful you must be.

Having seen all of this and knowing the consequences, I am placing my causal body as the open door for this dispensation. And our Father has accepted and decreed that it may be so. And, beloved ones, I am supremely and humbly grateful to be accepted by the Father in this my offering. [24-second standing ovation]

The Brotherhood has alluded to the fact that the faithfulness of the Messengers and the chelas has been of redeeming value to Saint Germain over the past twenty-five years. And due to this and due to the advancement of the Great Divine Director¹⁰ also [through] the role played by the chelas, my request was met with favor. And in my heart I have a greater conviction than those who have gone before me have had that this [dispensation] will not be lost or misused.

Consider it, then, beloved hearts, as a cosmic loan from a cosmic bank. And we are cosigners of the note together, I the responsible party and you the one who may have the benefit of this loan, you also [being] ultimately responsible [for how you "spend" that loan of violet flame]. For do not think that Napoleon did not make a grave karma and that all those who have ever failed Saint Germain have also made a karma with that Master; [and they] are [indeed] indebted to him, and [they] also have a serious [karmic] burden to carry.

But you see, we do not consider that. We consider how we ourselves are limited in our next service rather than dwell upon [whether or not] someone has received his meet and just reward. For we do not desire to see individuals punished by their mistakes but only that they might learn by their mistakes. Nevertheless, the Law is inexorable and you understand this; and we cannot interfere with the Law except by grace or dispensation, which must always go through the heart of the Cosmic Christ.

⁹Deceive the very elect. Matt. 24:24; Mark 13:22.

¹⁰The advancement of the Great Divine Director. In his dictation on July 2, 1976, during the conference Higher Consciousness, held in Washington, D.C., Helios announced a forward step in initiation in cosmic consciousness by the Great Divine Director: "The Master R has come to this platform this evening to receive and be received of earth's evolutions. And a ceremony of the bestowal upon him of a great sphere of cosmic consciousness by Alpha and Omega does now take place before you. . . . As the Great Divine Director kneels, Alpha and Omega place upon his head a new crown, a starry crown, a golden crown of light bejeweled of focuses of God-Mastery in the planes of Spirit and Matter." When he dictated two days later on July 4, the Great Divine Director expressed his gratitude to his chelas for their support, which brought about his advancement: "Because you have faithfully given these calls, spirals of divine direction have entered into your worlds . . . and, what's more, spirals of divine direction have accrued to my own cosmic consciousness. It was because of this, because of the devotion the chelas of Terra, that I so desired to be with you in that moment of glory."

You might say that we also attempt to be wise investors of our Light, and where we see that [that] Light can be multiplied by investing it in an honest and healthy concern, we will do so. We consider you [who are the chelas of El Morya] to be sincere, honest, trustworthy, and devoted.

And the area we are most concerned with is that you remember the admonishment of Jesus to be “wise as serpents and harmless as doves.”¹¹ Many times unwittingly and unthinkingly you become “harmful as serpents and as naive as doves,” thus leaving yourselves in a situation of suddenly becoming tools for something that is a total surprise to yourself and you are very apologetic. But we cannot cry over spilt milk, nor can you; yet the delay has been caused.

Now, beloved ones, we have determined to make this investment [of the violet flame] in the Mystical Body of God upon earth. We have determined to give it and we give it freely! And we trust that our instruction has been of value to you; [for we have spoken] as one [would] caution a child not to put his finger in a living flame.

I would therefore further explain to you that [with] this violet flame that you give (and of course you are welcome to give more than the fifteen minutes, but the dispensation can only start once you have given the fifteen) you may use the inserts that you use with your decrees [to] the blue-flame Masters, with the Ruby Ray decrees, with the Ritual of Exorcism, and so forth.

We desire that your momentum in the violet flame should reach the very heart of the priest Melchizedek [and] the very heart of the Seventh Ray priesthood who, because of aeons of invocation of the violet flame, actually operate from the center of the flame itself. And the center of the flame is the white fire core of Alpha and Omega! Thus the center of the flame is the fiat of the Godhead. It is the thrust, if you will, of impetus of all the work that is accomplished, then, by the Seventh Ray.

The white fire core of each and every flame is the fohat. And the release of that fire for the creation and the uncreation of matter is accomplished by those who become masters of the sacred fire by practice, by exercising the flame and the decree, and by absolute unselfed love.

Absolute God-Love complemented by Wisdom and the perfect devotion to the Will of God is the key to your adeptship which, I tell you, you can gain by this diligence [in the exercise of the science of the spoken Word], being mindful of all other requirements of the balancing of the threefold flame. And you will find that until you step from the outer periphery of the flame to its white fire core, your own Holy Christ Self does stand in the center and will release in answer to your call as much [of that fohat] as the Law will allow, as much as it is safe for you to have in your aura, given your present attainment.

Though it has been said before, I say it again: If you desire to save the planet, to spread abroad the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, then, beloved, seek new levels of [spiritual] attainment and recognize that the whole man must rise as one.

And thus if you have this level of attainment in all things, but down here there is a little dirty sock in the corner that you haven't taken care of, until you have done so it holds you back. Therefore take care of those little details in your life [with honor] and see how you are liberated from those details in your life [through the cosmic honor flame]¹² and how the violet flame angels will then take care of them and the elementals will live to serve you.

Now, beloved ones, I seal this portion of my message in the violet flame and I ask you to be seated.

[Messenger: In this interim of Omri-Tas' dictation I would like to explain to you the particular requirement of this fifteen minutes of violet flame.

¹¹Wise as serpent, and harmless as doves. Matt. 10:16.

¹²Use decree 0.03, “Mighty Cosmos' Secret Rays,” on Save the World with Violet Flame! by Saint Germain 3 audiocassette in connection with taking care of the details in your life.

The fifteen minutes counts for the actual mantras given, the violet flame decrees. It does not count for the invocations or the inserts because the energy is being multiplied by the momentum you have on the violet flame, and it is being multiplied by your magnetizing the violet flame from the causal body of Omri-Tas. And your magnetization is by your heart, your love, your momentum, and the flow of the Word.

Thus, the violet flame begets the violet flame. The violet flame implements your call, your insert, your invocation. So this is precisely the way in which you should clock each fifteen-minute session.]

Now, beloved ones, I would report to you on certain meetings that have been held by the Darjeeling Council in consideration of this dispensation. For I have also sought the advice of many Ascended Masters serving with you [as well as] the advice of the Lords of Karma concerning those things that are weighing upon planet earth, ready to become physical in the coming weeks and years.

Thus, based upon my communion with my heart and my God and the understanding given to me by my colleagues, this [dispensation] has come to pass as I have explained. Once accomplished, therefore, and accepted by our Father El Morya, the beloved, the illustrious, leaned forward in his chair, his arms folded on the round table. And he said to me, "Well, most noble and beloved Omri-Tas, since you have determined to do this, therefore we, the members of the Darjeeling Council, have also considered what should be our response and what we should take of this opportunity that will be afforded us jointly by yourself and our chelas."

Then after a long pause El Morya confided to me and the others gathered that the greatest desire of his heart in this hour, based on the greatest need, would be to see his Messenger in embodiment so cloaked by and protected with this violet flame as to deliver to the people of this nation and the world, if possible, such a delivery of the message of the Goddess of Liberty as went forth in her Independence Day address.¹³

And he explained that inasmuch as there is nary an individual having the backing and the power and the protection of the Great White Brotherhood in this nation that is willing to be outspoken, to place one's life on the line, and to point to the real causes of the ills of society and the economy, it therefore must fall upon the one who can receive our blessing and protection [to deliver this message].

For the candidates are answerable to the moneyed interests, to the power-elite manipulators, to organized crime, and to the international bankers. And when they attempt to challenge that system, whether in Church or State, they are swiftly assassinated. And therefore here we have [in the Messenger] one [who is] apart from the intrigue and the schemes of politicians, who can be, rather, the conscience of a nation.

This, then, having been said, [it] provoked another discussion among the inner circle present. And of course lastly, when we were once again of one mind that this must be tried, both Messengers were called and presented with the plan. Unhesitatingly their answer was, "It must be done. We shall do it if we have the backing of yourselves and of the Keepers of the Flame."

Thus, beloved hearts, I come as the spokesman for the Darjeeling Council this afternoon to tell you that the avenues have been opened through the means of video and radio for the messages of the flame of freedom that speaks from the heart of the Goddess of Liberty to go forth, to be spoken, and to be heard everywhere where there are sponsors.

There is no greater desire in the heart of the Messenger this day than to continue to focus on, to analyze, to organize [the facts], and to expose the plots [and] the conspiracies in every area of

¹³Elizabeth Clare Prophet's Independence Day Address, July 4, 1984, is available on 2-audio cassette album *The Flame of Freedom Speaks*, A84136. *The Flame of Freedom Speaks*, is also published in *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History and Religion of America*, following p. 158, and in *Heart: For the Coming Revolution*, Winter 1985.

life and also to propose both the God solution and the human solution to the equation. Thus, that others might receive the spark and become the spokesmen of the Goddess of Liberty, we will do our part and the Messenger will do hers. Now it is a proposal before this body, this larger body of the council of this movement, who may determine if they desire to use and sponsor the Messenger for this purpose. [47-second standing ovation]

My heartfelt thanks to you, beloved ones. The Darjeeling Council stands to bow before the Light of God within your hearts, before the co-measurement of your souls and your own perception of Reality juxtaposed by Unreality.

To the perceptive ones we extend our hand and with you [we extend] our love to the Messenger. We shall take you at your word, signed and sealed by the writing of the pen of your hearts this day. And we shall begin, we shall not relent, we shall not turn back until the words are spoken, the message is delivered, and the violet flame momentum that you build becomes that force irresistible, the bursting fire of freedom to action - responsible, honorable, peace-filled action - on the parts of millions everywhere.

Remember that in the great tradition of the land individuals with unique ideas have often caused major parties to alter their platforms when a single idea became backed by the people and a single individual became the voice and conscience of a nation.

Therefore, my beloved, realize that there is a time and a place for the interpretation of Scripture as in "The Everlasting Gospel" hour. There is a time for prophecy delivered in dictations of the Ascended Masters, also now on cable television. There is a time for others to speak as spokesmen for freedom and liberty in the interview/talk show format.¹⁴ But there is also the time for the one who bears the mantle of Saint Germain to speak as a prophetess in the nation and to point to the star of the Mother Liberty as the one who is able to save so great a nation unto so great a salvation.¹⁵

Once again we turn to you for the ordering, the organization, the hands, the hearts, [and] the great team that can make this effort God-victorious for you, for me and bring the return to this earth of a golden-age civilization by the preeminence of the violet flame, [of] violet flame servants, [of] violet flame masters such as [you] yourselves [are] becoming and manifesting even now. To all of you we say that our end is the saturation of earth in the violet flame for the balancing of karma, for freedom to every nation, and for the liberation of the soul to challenge the tyrant fearlessly.

Beloved ones, with so much love, with so much oneness of heart I seal you now in today's victory and tomorrow's fruition of that victory!

In the name of Mother Mary are we not blessed? ["Yes!"]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Omritas was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Saturday, July 7, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the Omritas' direction for clarity in the written word.]

¹⁴Elizabeth Clare Prophet's cable TV shows air weekly throughout the United States with series on the Lost Teachings of Jesus, the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, the Everlasting Gospel, and a talk show entitled Summit University forum where Mrs. Prophet interviews revolutionaries in every field on the critical issues of our time - from education, health and alternative healing methods to the economy and the defense of freedom. There are also available on videocassette for home use; send for free catalogue by writing Summit University Press, Box 5000, Corwin Springs, MT 59030-5000, or call 406-848-9200. In the fall of 1984 the Messenger took up the mandate given by Helios at The Flame of Freedom Speaks conference that the preaching of the Two Witnesses "shall increase in all ways and means." See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27 no. 48b, p. 122, n. 6.

¹⁵So great salvation. Heb. 2:3.

50.1 Beloved Mighty Victory - October 19, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 50b - Beloved Mighty Victory - October 19, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLV b

The Victory of the Sons of God

Most gracious ones, I salute you in the flame of Victory that burns brightly in the heart of the Central Sun as a golden flame so brilliant that all of cosmos moves by the very hum and the sign and the heartbeat of God's own Victory!

Beloved ones, I AM that Victory in manifestation. I AM the Victory of God's glory. For I have chosen to display to all evolutions and lifewaves everywhere that the sign of Victory and victorious overcoming is the power to reach the top every time, to reach the top of the crown chakra with each effort and joy and pulsation of the ideas of God put forth into action.

Now, unto a people that is called holy,¹⁶ unto the ones prepared I come with ampules of Victory; for I desire your understanding that wisdom, as wise dominion in all the earth, is God's Victory. And Victory itself can only come to the wise.

And therefore your golden victorious Light is your crown chakra blazing bright the glory of Almighty God! It is the power of his Mind! It is the pulsation of his Spirit! It is the raised Light of the Mother. It is a God consciousness that permeates the form and the formless nature of the One that is with you.

Beloved ones, golden waves and ribbons of light spanning cosmos in celebration of the victory of one son of God, and [of] the daughter of Zion who is the soul of the people of Reality, are blazing forth and blowing in the cosmic breezes. For angels of Victory one and all, though they come in full armour and with shields, have this day, in celebration of Light's Victory here and now, tied those golden ribbons of Victory to their garments. And thus each one is streaming ribbons of light that become in their auric emanation as flames of gold leaping.

I tell you it is a cosmic sight to see these ten thousand-times-ten thousand legions of Victory descending to the heart of the earth by the power of the spoken Word and by the fiat of the Lord God! For we are determined with God-determination that all that has gone before in this retreat and all others in all [the] years of our service with you shall be crowned this day with the power of Victory, shall be sealed by that Victory, shall be known in the earth. And you will understand the Christ in you as your conquering hero! And you will yet live to worship him, to abide by him, to be in the very heart of that Christ and not to be set back in any way, shape or form by any thing, any creature small or significant.

Beloved hearts of Light, I tell you Victory is a spirit! It is a determination! It is the launching of God-Good within you. It is a drive that will not be set back. It is that intent of the forehead of the Aries Mind of God that does move against the enemy by the very power of Victory in the third eye, Victory in the crown, Victory in the heart, Victory in all the body temple, Victory shimmering as a garment of light that will not be stayed, will not be set back!

This power of Victory must be yours. And therefore Victory as a golden illumination overcomes all indecision, all confusion, all absence of right action. It is the power of determination and it is the wisdom that does precede right action.

And therefore, in the meditation of the heart and in the musings of your soul upon the Lord God Almighty you understand, beloved creatures of the Most High God - and I call you the "creation

¹⁶Deut. 7:6; 14:2, 21; 26:19; 28:9; Isa. 62:12.

magnificent” - that it is the ongoing presence of this momentum of Victory that claims the Victory every hour and every moment, that does not allow defeat and therefore does not allow you to become prey to any force passive or aggressive that would otherwise set itself against you, from a fly to a mosquito to a demon to a remark that is not called for or anything that comes in your way.

Beloved ones of Light, understand the thrust of Victory! Understand the ribbons of Glory! Understand the power of the sons and daughters of God in the earth and be no more those who are defeated, those who are the cynics, those who are the ones who go down in defeat at the least little crisis in their lives. Be the ones who have the sense of Victory, who know no defeat, who will not even identify any defeat anywhere, anytime; for they are the living presence of our God!

And as you are in the earth, as I AM in the heaven, beloved hearts, so I swear to you in the name of Almighty God as I bow to him in this hour that the presence of Victory that is in the Great Central Sun can also be yours in your hearts in this very moment! And you can walk the earth in the power of the Great Central Sun Magnet and in the power of Victory! And Victory can consume all selfishness. Victory can consume all indeterminate acts and all inaction.

Beloved ones of the Most High God, Victory is the power of love! Victory is the power of God's power itself and the will to do and be! Victory is the absolute presence of the Lord our God with you for the overcoming of every single splinter of error on this planetary body and the astral plane!

And I tell you, when I deliver this message in all worlds the entire false hierarchy trembles, for they know that they cannot stand against the living flame of Victory. For it is the crown of rejoicing, and it is the bedrock and foundation of all of your service and all of your life. And they know that if you take this message from my heart and receive it by the Holy Ghost whereby it is given, that you will nevermore be subject to their preying upon you. And you will be God-victorious! And they will be swallowed up by the Light and they shall be no more! And Death and Hell shall be cast into the lake of fire!¹⁷

And it shall be because you have taken to heart my [message] and understood that I come here with the full God-determination that I mean business, that I will have the Lord's work on earth and I will have it in you, and that our legions of Victory will stand by you and will coach you and will coax you and will move you toward the God-Victory that is called for, that must be in the face of all of the complications of the tyrants and their woes and their planetary conspiracies and all that you have heard about for so long. I say they have no power in the face of one little child who knows that he is God's Victory in action.

It is so! I tell you it is so! Do you believe it? [“Yes!”]

Saints of the Most High God, the hour has come for the fulfillment of the prophecy of Isaiah read to you in this hour, the power and the fulfillment of Isaiah.¹⁸ Take these chapters to your heart. Read them! Respond to the Call! Accept with gratitude the message of salvation and triumph of the daughter of Zion. And accept the mission of the Christ in this age, begun by Jesus, fulfilled in your Holy Christ Self, fulfilled in the presence of Maitreya, fulfilled in the Second Coming of Jesus descending on Ascension Hill¹⁹ and delivering his mandate of The Lord Our Righteousness unto all people everywhere.

Beloved ones, children of Zion and of the true Israel, the House of Reality, I speak to you and I

¹⁷Rev. 20:14; Corona Class Lessons, pp. 193-99.

¹⁸In preparation for the dictation, the Messenger read Isaiah chapters 61 and 52 containing Isaiah's prophecy of the day of vengeance of our God and the restoration of Israel.

¹⁹On May 8, 1983, Jesus gave a dictation on Ascension Hill at Camelot wherein he declared his Second Coming; “Thus I come in the Second Advent with clouds of glory, with hosts of the LORD, and with Light. And that Second Advent is as the appearing of the sign of the descent of the entire chain of Christed One - of Santa Kumara, Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya, and myself therefore embodying this Word in the Messenger for a holy purpose. . . . I have come because it is the hour of the Second Advent is the coming of The LORD Our Righteousness within you!” See 1983 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 26 no. 36, pp. 376-89.

tell you, if you would but read and affirm the prophecy of Isaiah and Jeremiah, if you would but affirm the great mysteries in the life of Jesus as [the means to] your own salvation here and now, if you would but read the Psalms as though you had written them [yourself] as prayers to your God, you would discover that the Bible is an open book and a living book and it is God speaking directly to your heart.

Every promise that is made is yours to claim! Every warning that is given is yours to understand and avert by the power of the dynamic decree. Every calamity that is revealed as prophecy can be undone by the power of the Spirit of Victory in this age, by the power of the mighty Archangels and the Elohim called forth by you! And every lesson learned by every individual is a lesson that you need not go through yourself but [that you may rather choose to] learn from the experience of others, especially those of a karma-making consideration.

And therefore, by studying the lives of those who have faced God, who have learned from his law, who have been put down by that law and raised up by that law, you may understand the way in which ye ought to walk! The way in which ye walk this hour must become the way of the prophet, the way of the disciple, the way of the Christ, the way of the revelator, the way of the ministering servant, the way of the holy people, the way of the apostle, the way of the progenitors of mankind, and the way of the holy angels.

Pick your character or mighty hero [out of] the Bible itself and become that one for a day and put on that mantle and call forth that causal body, even as you who have been Catholic are used to praying to the saints. I tell you, pray to the mighty causal body and the power of Almighty God in these personages and learn to love and know them. For, beloved hearts, they are the pioneers; they have carved a way! And the way they have carved is the path all the way up the mountain to the very crown chakra where you sit at the feet of Lord Maitreya, Lord Gautama, and Sanat Kumara; and you finish up the course of the raising up of the ascension flame, the Mother Light, from the base unto the crown.

Beloved hearts, it is all here! And it is the hour when a God-victorious people who are victorious in Spirit must become victorious in Matter! And I say there must be a translation by your own Holy Christ Self, by your attunement, by your determination to work change. For you understand that all must change daily, all must move toward the center of the Sun, the Mighty I AM Presence, the Divine Monad, the I AM THAT I AM, the living Word. All must say:

I Shall Become the New Day!

This human consciousness is not acceptable unto the Lord our God! Therefore I move toward the center of the One. I move as a discoverer of the great New Day and I shall become that Day. And I shall leave behind all of those personal preferences of my outer personality, and I shall draw [my soul] into the center of the living Christ.

And I shall dare to be different! I shall dare to be outspoken! I shall dare to challenge and to preach the Word, for I have nothing to lose except my own ascension if I fail to do so.

And thus I stand with the living Word and I fear not to speak into the very teeth of those devils and [to] pronounce their judgment and [to] give them the warning to cease from their nefarious and destructive deeds. And I fear not to challenge those [forces of the Evil One] great and small.

For I AM in the heart of Saint Catherine! I AM in the heart of Saint Clare! And I take my stand this day against all principalities and powers of fallen angels who have attempted to seat themselves in the seat of authority throughout this planetary body.

I challenge you, each and every one who moves against the Light of freedom and of Saint Germain! I challenge you in the physical! I challenge you with the Spirit of Almighty God! I challenge you by the power of Victory and his legions and I say:

You shall not pass! You shall not move with this infamy against mankind any longer! You shall

not move against the holy innocents! And I stand in this hour and I call forth your judgment for your heinous crimes against the people, against the little children, against the State, against the Church, and against all manifestations of constructivism sponsored by the Great White Brotherhood. And I stand in the earth.

And when they say, "Who are you?" you may say:

I AM an emissary of the Flame of God. I AM the representative of Mighty Victory. I stand in the earth by the authority of Jesus Christ and Saint Germain. And I AM an evangel going before the mighty Archangels and proclaiming their word and their power.

Well, beloved hearts of Light, you may tremble and consider, "How will I ever say such words?" Well, you may begin by speaking them in the very closet²⁰ where you ought to pray and [to] speak with the power of Almighty God against the foes unseen out of the astral pit and develop your momentum of challenging the dark hordes. And the most fearsome ones are the invisible ones. For those that are visible you can see and mark, and you can trace them by their own noxious odor, which they leave across the earth as a path of soot.

Beloved ones, you can know those that are physical and you can know what they do. And therefore, let us have a Victory of Armageddon over the astral hordes and the dark ones that come to taunt, to maim, to distort, to cause insanity, and to be the spoilers of your joy. Let the Victory come over your mind and heart and speak to those enemies within your own temple and let them be bound!

And I tell you, when you have a momentum of thus speaking, you will not care anymore and you will throw all caution to the winds. And you will speak with as much God-determination to the physical enemy as you have spoken to the invisible fallen one, [forasmuch] as you have seen that they have no power over you when you exercise the [power of the] spoken Word. And until you do [exercise that power] they appear as giant monsters.

And then, when you give forth the cry and the absolute call to Mighty Victory [and you] call to the Cosmic Christ [and you] call to the mighty Archangels and [you] affirm the I AM THAT I AM where you are, you behold how the sun comes out and there is the mighty clearing and you see the rainbow of your own causal body. And you see the double rainbow as the sign of you and your twin flame one in heaven. And as in heaven so on earth, the combined forces of the Alpha and the Omega of your souls are the manifestation of a Victory that is not capable of being defeated. It is unconquerable! It is dauntless! It is a Victory of the ages.

And the golden Sun of Helios does now enfold the earth in the flame of Victory. And charging the very atoms of the earth and the very grasses of the field is that power of that golden Sun, beloved hearts. And you see it and you understand it and you know that the day of our God is nigh and the day of his glory as well as the day of his vengeance.²¹ For there is no greater power of judgment than wisdom itself and the power of God-illumination and the power of wisdom!

For when all see and know and are enlightened in the full glory of God, therefore there is the isolation of the criminal mind and the one that is set against Almighty God. And all may see outpictured that which is the denial of God and that which is the affirmation [of God]. And thus the angels may quickly come; for all cast their votes, then, according to the enlightenment of the I AM Presence and the Christ Self. And they [no] longer cast their votes for the fallen angels because they are in a state of idolatry, because they are in a state of spiritual blindness, because they have not the flame of Victory.

Do you see, beloved ones? Illumination is the absolute God-awareness of what is and what is not, of what is Truth and what is the Lie. And therefore the coming of illumination is the crown of all-

²⁰Matt. 6:5, 6.

²¹The day of the LORD and the day of his vengeance. Isa. 2:12; 13:6, 9, 13; 34:8; 61:3; 63:4; Jer. 46:10; Ezek. 30:3; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 31; Zeph. 1:7, 8, 14, 18; Zech. 14:1 Acts 2:20; I Thess 5:2; II Pet, 3:10, 12; The Lost Teachings of Jesus II, pp. 376-89.

seeing! It is the power of vision and [the] purpose of the people to proclaim [it]! And in the presence of that enlightenment of the Holy Spirit you will discover that all will vote for the living Christ and none else. And none will be able to deceive by their sophistry, by their politicking, by their outright lies, by their relativity, changing this way and that for the pleasing of the mass consciousness.

In the name of the God of Freedom, in the name of Victory, I AM come that you might understand just how limitless is this very fountain of Light to secure your own glory, the glory of your Mighty I AM Presence where you are!

All that I AM, all that you hear is accessible to you! All of the Holy Spirit can be upon you. All of the God Presence can be with you. But you must lift yourselves out of a twilight zone of semi-action and self-concern and fly with the wings of the morning²² and know those wings to be the mighty power of Mercury, of the caduceus raised, and on the brow wings of illumination, wings of vision, wings of the mighty crown chakra.

Thus, as I now place around and through and in your aura the Light-emanations of the angels of Victory, I bid you meditate upon the "Victory Symphony."

[Excerpt from "Wellington's Victory, or the Battle of Vittoria," Opus 91 by Beethoven is played.]

I have addressed you in the power of Victory, and in the transfer of that power I have come. Take this portion of my address you have already heard as a lesson in the vibration of the power of Victory and what acceleration is required as in the launching of a rocket, as the thrust of the heart to drive through in the Victory of every holy purpose. If anything is worthwhile doing, beloved hearts, it must be done with this power of Victory. And unless it is worthwhile it ought not to be engaged in or to engage your energy or your life or your attention.

And therefore, it is the moment and the hour in Cosmic Victory to evaluate all of your occupations and preoccupations and realize that every investment of energy is an investment of God's light, which is inherently God's victory and God's power. When you invest that which is his gift to you in those lesser experiences, those things that are not worthy of your calling nor fulfilling thereof, then you create a counterforce to Victory in your life. A part of you pulls in a degrading direction and a part of you is pulling for the mark of the high calling of Christ Jesus.²³

There must be no division. All things must be to the point of holy purpose. For then, you see, all of your actions become a habit of Victory, all are begetting a greater Victory and manifestation. And the lines are clean and there are no smudges in the aura and no clouds of confusion floating in a configuration that seems more like a swarm of wasps on a summer day than it does like the Mighty Blue Eagle of Sirius in formation and on the march toward Victory.

Do you understand, beloved ones? You are composed of many forces, cosmic forces, and all of the movement of your being and your thrust must be to that one God-pointed direction of the crown chakra realized in the [Great White Brotherhood's] activity physically manifest on earth. For here is the challenge: not to ascend to the mountain but to come down from the mountain and to maintain the mountaintop consciousness in the valley. Here is the challenge! Here is the Light, beloved ones! Here are the overcomers who will not forget the vibration of Victory when inundated with the vibration of Death. And though you may feel Death all around you, yet in your heart is the flame of Victory and the memory of Love's victory.

Thus, when you need the power of locomotion, when you need the power to go and to gain that mark, play this first portion of my dictation and call to me and my angels. And we will re-create the divine circumstance of thy coming to earth and of all of thy life's thrust of positive good and give to you once again a noble start, as when you ignite the match, as when the fire burns and you have that impetus of all-consuming purpose.

²²If I take the wings of the morning. Ps. 139:7-10.

²³Phil. 3:14.

Now then, when you hear the “Victory Symphony” you hear the balance of Victory in the threefold flame. You hear Victory’s power. You feel Victory’s love. And you also are called as from far beyond the veil by Victory’s wisdom.

Think not that you can get here and there on earth what the Masters are able to give you from above and in their retreats. Therefore seek the highest Teachers and be the best taught among earth’s evolutions. And qualify yourselves to become teachers of men by pursuing the Corona Class Lessons.²⁴ For the corona of the sun is a corona of Victory. You see how I behold in all of God’s creation Victory itself!

All that I see is Victory! All that I know is Victory! All that I AM is Victory and this for a purpose, that I might have infinite Victory to impart to those who have taken on, to a certain extent, the defeatist vibrations of a civilization.

Now, therefore, beloved ones, I am seated in the throne of wisdom here with the living Christ of cosmos. I AM in the center of that Christ, that Universal Christ that is the Christ of your heart, and I deliver to you a message of consummate wisdom so that you may understand how we have drawn together this activity of Light.

Planning is the key, beloved ones. Planning is the key. Thus, looking through the vast aeons to this moment where, you might say, infinity cuts through the lines of time and space, we have determined long, long ago that in this hour there should be assembled a circle of Lightbearers, the circlet of the crown of the Virgin, upon whose shoulders we might place cosmic purposes and in whose hearts there might be room for that Christhood, who is the governor and overseer of the Lord’s vineyard.

My beloved, planning is necessary lifetime by lifetime. Our plan has included you, if you will it so. We always maintain the contingency of free will. Thus it is written: “Many are called but few are chosen.”²⁵

Each niche in Hierarchy, each office of Christ must be filled. And each office may become a mandala of many, yet singularly filled by the one if necessary. Some of you have held the heart of the daisy waiting for the petals to form. Others have magnetized numbers yet not quality. As you send forth, so you draw in; this is the line of the fisherman. Send forth the quality of heart and you will assemble heart-quality chelas. Thus we look to the one who may fulfill the office of Christ for each facet of the divine plan.

I speak, then, of a company of Lightbearers already gathered here and in other parts of the world, a very different formula of the causal body of God than we saw twenty-five years ago. Some who have been among you have ascended and others, keeping the flame, toiling in the night, victorious in the day, are determined that your Victory shall be physical every step of the way! I commend you, beloved hearts; for physical victories are the most difficult. And I recommend [that you make the call to Sanat Kumara that this company of Lightbearers shall] bring into an organized, physical manifestation a single idea for the cosmic good and the commonweal and rejoice in that Victory.

Now then, beloved hearts, we have called many lifestreams. And as I look into this company I see those of you who have stood and held a flame of illumination in past ages, whether in China or South America. I see many who have stood against all odds, many who have been martyred.

And again, I see those who just before the moment of victory allowed themselves to be overcome, to decide that they were distraught, overworked, incapable of bearing the burden. Multiplying this fear in their beings, they became hysterical and fled in the night and said, “I cannot do it. I cannot face such crisis. I must go where there is peace.”

Though they might have been peacemakers, they understood not how to hold the line, had not

²⁴Jesus and Kuthumi, Corona Class Lessons.

²⁵Matt. 20:16; 22:14.

the remembrance that our God would send his Christ and his holy angels to reinforce the right step and the right decision if only it be made and taken. Thus you are also here to fight through with a victorious spirit those momentums of insanity and the easy retreat to the nervous breakdown rather than [placing yourself in a posture to] stand, face, and conquer with a mind of steel.

Yes, we may all decide we are sick on the day of the battle. It is easy. But I will tell you a secret. It is easier to be well! It is easier to be whole! It is easier to fight than to lie down and be taken and go down to the pits of self-despair. That is the hard thing indeed. Thus, let us not take the broad way²⁶ but the way of the simplicity of the Christ, which is not the complexity of the dark ones but it is [the way of the light ones who go] straight to the mark.

Beloved ones, we consider the causal bodies of those who are already a part of this worldwide movement and we say that within your lifestreams there is the sufficient attainment and ability and momentum of victory for the task at hand in this year. What is required, rather, is the decision to allow that attainment, that mastery, that momentum to descend the crystal cord through the Christ Mind into the nexus and lever of the devotion of the heart and be expressed in wisdom by taking one's hands and using them to extend from the heart what is most needed for the accomplishment of the obvious calling at hand.

Therefore, let it not be said, "They have such a potential for Victory." But let it be said, "They knew their potential and came to the altar and laid that fruit of past achievement before the flame of Cosmic Victory, before the flame of Almighty God, and said: 'I will be the physical incarnation of the movement [toward] the Victory of this Community of the Holy Spirit, [of] this settlement in Montana of the emissaries of the Great White Brotherhood. I will be there. I will have my physical Victory in this hour. And I know that the only Victory I can know is the Victory of the now! And there is no victory that is procrastinated, for procrastinated victory is a certain defeat.'"

Do you understand [that] when Victory is in your hand it is a coil of Light? If not unleashed, it will be spent in a lesser manifestation and not be there when the fruit of Victory is necessary. Thus, sense the rhythm of your days by the movement of the symphonies of Beethoven. Sense the rhythm and the moving onward, for all of cosmos is in rhythm and in Victory.

Thus, beloved hearts, I reveal to you who have placed your trust in God and in God's representatives - for it is time that you ought to know that your trust surely is well placed and that ample initiations have been given to the two who lead you - that as they do not fail God, God surely does not fail them or you through them.

With all keeping the eye upon the Presence and not upon the outer personality, with idolatry banished once and for all from the movements of the Great White Brotherhood, we say, you can have full confidence in this leadership of Edward and Mother.

[37-second standing ovation]

Beloved ones, the qualifications are beyond reproach. The testing of the mettle is: how will a lifestream react under intense pressure from all sides, from the world, from the burdens of responsibility, and from the knowledge of those things that are to come? Thus many who are qualified have not stood up so well under pressure and therefore [they] have moved on to areas of service less intense and [they] are not as responsible as they might be for holding back the Darkness.

[Victory] is a summoning of will. It is a love and a God-determination with which, beloved, I am certain you are wholly familiar. For you yourselves could not be standing here in this hour without having met the foe and defeated him mightily. I commend you. You are worthy to be Victory's representatives. Now be seated in the golden flame of ribbons of light.

About the previous incarnations of your Messengers you know, and perhaps more shall also be revealed. But I would speak this day regarding Community and the one who leads you in the

²⁶Broad is the way that leadeth to destruction. Matt. 7:13, 14.

physical Victory, in the conquest of the land, in [the] outpicturing of vast mandala of the Great Divine Director's causal body of all those things that must be in place in this ranch for your personal survival. For it is done for thee, my beloved, and by thee.

I speak to you, then, of your brother and son of Saint Germain, Edward, in his mission as James Cook,²⁷ going forth from England to chart the seas in exploration and discovery with vision [and] with the sense of the mission of life that was all-consuming.

Should you read the life of this servant in that embodiment, you cannot help but [read] between the lines that the training came from Sirius, that the experience beyond this world as the a priori given of his lifestream was the involvement of the soul in other explorations and discoveries beyond this planet, ratified here, even the ascertaining of certain necessary information concerning the stars.

Beloved ones, the scientific skill [that] evolved and the integrity of the soul are based upon the assignment of the Great White Brotherhood that the soul of Edward kept and fulfilled [and that he] went forward with, despite personal adversity, personal sorrow, and ultimate martyrdom in the very act of service.

This momentum of the explorer, the discoverer - having the eye for the land, for the sea, encompassing the totality of the planet - has much to do with the understanding of this land, the seeking and the finding of this land for the Mother and for the Community, and the inner realization of all that must be done with this land and [the] how and [the] when and the timetable. These are momentums [that he has, which were] gained from many lifetimes of service on this and other planetary homes.

You, then, who likewise have a momentum, a skill, an ability, and a response to the divine law of your being can know that [these are] also indicative in your life of a background and a building of a momentum that gives you a certain attainment and mastery in this life. This is why it is so necessary to give children the opportunity from earliest years to express themselves in many, many ways [so] that they might find and discover the thread of their causal body that they must bring down.

For you see, everyone who is worth his salt and who is a Lightbearer or a son of God has a certain mastery and achievement. And the key is to unlock that momentum at the earliest possible age. And thus the help of teachers and parents is most essential in assisting the lifestream to be of cosmic worth and to fulfill his divine plan for the glory of God.

I point to this embodiment [of Edward's], beloved hearts, so that you may understand, because you have already known of this [embodiment], how it does come to bear [on his present assignment] - how the [momentums of the] steadfastness at the helm, the patience with the long days and weeks and hours [at sea], the preservation of one's mind in sanity rather than in insanity, [and] the holding of the vision [that serve him well] have come through practice.

Now you can likewise accelerate the practice of [a] virtue [and make it your own]. You can gain a virtue you may think you [do] not have. And perhaps you actually do [have it] in your causal body; [maybe] you have a human habit of not long endurance that you can set aside and exchange for the true virtue of your Cosmic Self, [who always allows Patience to have her perfect work].

So often you know that the "little me" that is acting is not really you [and is] not really like you, and those who love you know the same. And yet you persist in its expression. This knowing is based upon the inner knowing [by] friends of Light and [by] your own soul of who you truly are.

My message today and [the] example [set before you] in this beloved son is given to you so that you may realize that the challenge of the hour is to be in the physical octave who you really are. I

²⁷James Cook (1728-1779). British naval captain and one the greatest navigators in history, was known for his explorations of the Pacific and Antarctic oceans and his ability to map an area with scientific accuracy and precision. Cook was conducting his third voyage to the South Pacific when he was attacked and killed by Hawaiians.

know who you really are. You may have a fair glimpse. But I tell you, that God-free being [that is your True Self] can descend [into your temple right now in answer to your call] and [can] displace everything that may displease you or God, and every limiting condition.

Thus I point to a second incarnation of Edward that you might understand why and how we have called this one, and [that it is] by no accident but by the prior designation and the prior passing of tests [that he finds himself in this position of responsibility today]. I speak, then, of Andrew Johnson, President of the United States of America.

I speak of this soul of Light who took up the mantle of Abraham Lincoln when he fell, who was as his own son and went forth [in his name], fought for his ideals and policies, stood alone and took his stand on behalf of mercy and compassion for the South when the radicals determined to fairly destroy her in her defeat; [he] stood for the Union, was the silent flame that saved it, stood for the Constitution and the presidency lest a radical Congress should rob the executive branch of the power vested in it by the Founding Fathers in the Constitution.

Beloved ones, the forces that were there to bite and consume the very vitals of the emergent nation in that hour of crisis are the same fallen angels that move [against the Spirit of America] today. The same forces that plotted the conspiracy of the death of Lincoln and then again [that] of Kennedy were there to wipe out Johnson and to see to it that that which had been begun should not be continued.

So intent were they that they impeached this man. And by the integrity of a single vote he was pronounced free of charges and lived again and served again beyond the pale of those dark ones and was again elected to another office though he could not fulfill it; for his soul, too, passed from the screen of life.

Many who have reviewed history have thought that one to be a very poor president. But, beloved hearts, we know that this Lightbearer and son of God did hold back the forces who plotted, with the assassination of Lincoln, truly the destruction of the threefold flame in the heart of government. Thus I introduce to you the soul of Andy Johnson come to you again in the person of your beloved Edward. [46-second standing ovation]

Beloved hearts, I am grateful for your acknowledgment of victories won. For we desire you to know that there are indeed heroes on earth and heroines and that they live and breathe among you as very natural people, not perfect [people] but [people who] in their hearts [are] perfecting the expression of the Law as their highest quest and goal. Beloved, there is a brotherhood and a love and a community that cares for and loves those who have stood for Truth and been maligned and martyred, and who've been alone in past ages.

Thus all of you may know that I single you out in this moment. And the angels read the record, as I have read this record of one son of God, of your finest hour in all of the history of your embodiments. And it is read in this moment that you might know that you are here, for you also deserve comfort and the praise of God as your soul has allowed that God to be in you. And now legions of Victory do applaud that moment of the finest expression of your wisdom. And you may applaud with them for one another.

[31-second standing ovation]

Beloved ones, be seated in the authority of your Christhood. For that seat as the seat of wisdom is a mantle you can claim and one you can be certain will be yours if you have earned it. I speak of the earned mantle in the causal body that must certainly come upon you if you claim it in the dignity and bearing of your Christhood.

Thus you must come to the point of self-worth and not only the education of the heart but self-worth to be worthy of one's own Christhood of past ages. For once one has achieved a level of [Christ] attainment, beloved hearts, one must always keep the flame and the work with the Father

to maintain that level and not to compromise it again.

Beloved ones, there is a mighty task to be performed. We have called you to it because [the Community of the Holy Spirit] is necessary, not merely as an experiment or [as] a means to your ascension but [as] a necessary alternative to civilization as it is on earth today, a necessary stronghold of the wisdom of God and its practical application, and [of] men, women, and children who have determined to embody that Light. In other words the example must be present, the witness, the ensign. Zion must come again in the mountain of her God, and the seed of Light must gather.

And there must be an example of courage. There must be those who engender in all others on earth this spirit of Victory, of Freedom and of Courage. I need not tell you, for perhaps you know it better than the Messenger, that you meet not so many in the world that have the courage of her heart or the determination of her mind and being.

There are not so many who will stand and not compromise. But there ought to be! And there shall be if you shall also reflect that spirit of your own Christhood, as is the spiritual example given that must [also] now become physically apparent [in yourselves]. For many fear, and when they see your love and courage their fear will dissolve in that perfect love. And they will also take heart and join the ranks [of those who will stand and still stand and not compromise nor be compromised].

Beloved ones, I speak, then, because you ought to know that when you give your life to a cause and a service and a community you have the highest backing of the Great White Brotherhood and the best representatives we can find.

Therefore I speak now of the mantle of King Arthur and of Camelot. And you have known of Mark, the soul who returns from having been in the lists and at his king's side as Launcelot du Lac. You understand the fire of his God-determination to let his sword and expertise become the spoken Word and his riding and his horsemanship to be the riding of your human creation, [in other words] the subduing of it. The knowing of every muscle and every move of the horse becomes the knowing of every part of your soul.

And thus he (Mark), who felt deprived [in] not being a horseman in this life, was truly a champion in like manner, yet translated spiritually. For all who knew him knew that he would probe the very depths and find that one thing that must be exposed and removed for the soul to continue [on the spiritual path].

And you have also been told that his twin flame - embodied in that hour as the chela of El Morya (King Arthur), Guinevere - has come to you in the person of the Mother and the Messenger.

And you also realize, as you realize in your own heart, that each soul mounting the path of soul liberation does increase and put on a greater Light through striving. And thus, it is not Guinevere you see or Launcelot or other knights but the souls of those who have gone through trial and separation and longing and the immense burden of the division of Camelot [and] have come together [again], having passed through many initiations since then and achieved a greater nobility and been empowered by the might of the Lord himself.

Thus, should we point to you as having been the knight or lady then, we should also point [out] that since then you have walked over many bridges, overcome many problems, and gained the bouquet of flowers from the Blessed Virgin, Mother Mary herself. Beloved hearts, role playing in Camelot then and now is our objective [for you].

The causes of witchcraft and of the fallen angels and of divisions [at Camelot, our mystery school of old,] can be studied and known at inner levels. For the full story has never been written of that age of chivalry and of the nobility of the quest and the true understanding that was held by the initiates under the tutoring of Merlin (Saint Germain) concerning the Holy Grail.

I speak, then, of the ones portrayed in story and poem who quested that Grail: Launcelot, Galahad, Percival and Sir Bors. These ones whose names remain, these ones who become identities

though seemingly out of fairy tale are indeed real and none more real this day in your midst than Sir Bors himself, again the soul of Edward. [36-second standing ovation]

Humble servant of the king, the expresser of devotion and loyalty, [of] one-pointedness and honor and a vision of all that was and is and shall be characterized the cause behind his steadfastness [as the] right arm of Launcelot and devoted protector of the queen in the knight champion's absence.

Thus, beloved ones, in this age and period of history, upon the shoulders of this son rests the ruling authority and descent of the mantle of King Arthur and therefore the one and only one present to fulfill this role of your leadership in this hour and as the devoted and rightful husband and protector of the Mother.

[36-second standing ovation]

[Mighty Victory addresses Edward Francis:] Please kneel.

Son of Light and Freedom, I AM Victory. And unto me has been given the opportunity to be your teacher and guide through many ages. And thus in this hour, as I have waited long for the moment and the timetable, I am well pleased to stand before this company and to make known your anointing unto the fulfillment of this mission.

Thus it is from the very star of Sirius that the white-fire/blue-fire sun does send the ray for the sealing of thy crown of victory, for the sealing of mind and heart, and for the wedding of mind and heart with the heart of your consort on earth, the Mother of the Flame and the one you have taken to your wife.

Thus I AM Victory and I proclaim with the Lord, "This is my beloved son, in whom I AM well pleased; hear ye him."²⁸ Follow him as he follows the star of your homing, Sirius. And uphold and support him in the work, the word, the decisions, and the actions that come to pass and must come to pass in a timely manner.

Therefore, behold the ascended twin flames of these two. Behold, Alpha and Omega, Helios and Vesta now seal in the physical the mandala of the Great Divine Director for all that is to be accomplished. So it is done! So let it be known by Lightbearers that they might move forward with confidence and trust that the hour of the fulfillment of Camelot is truly come in this heart of hearts, in this land, and in this Community. [62-second standing ovation]

Rise, Son of Light.

Remember, then, the call of the transfiguration. Remember, sons and daughters of freedom, when Jesus took Peter, James and John into the high mountain.²⁹ The mantle is bestowed then and now upon the son of God and it is the reward for many, many, many lifetimes of service; [it] is not given for potential but [for] the actual manifestation and God-determination in love of that attainment in the physical octave.

Thus, by example you can understand that your Holy Christ Self, your Master, your Teacher, also waits to give you this anointing. And if you become all that you really are, you will also know the day when you will be called to this altar, called by the Ascended Masters to receive the mantle and the blessing and the sealing of your mission unto the finish.

As you lay the physical foundation, God then seals in the upper chakras the spiritual attainment, the bringing up of the Mother Flame as the return of Omega unto God, and the drawing down of the spiritual fire. Thus in all ages those who must complete their spiritual attainment in physical embodiment must be sponsored by the Great White Brotherhood.

Thus was Godfre sponsored. Thus have the avatars been sponsored East and West. And you,

²⁸Matt. 17:5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:35.

²⁹Jesus' transfiguration on the high mountain. Matt. 17:1-9; Mark 9:2-9; Luke 9:28-36; Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Healing through the Transfiguration," in Jesus and Kuthumi, Corona Class Lessons, following p. 118.

[one and all,] also have the anointing as you have received it in these many dictations to now bring all things together for your final spiritual and physical Victory.

What one has done, all can do. And recognize that it is to the one who is here and now in the present the master of the hour that all must look for the timetable, for the release, for the call to battle, and for the summoning to the harvest.

Beloved Edward, I speak to you the advice of a father to a son and I remind you of Siddhartha and the victory of Gautama and the magnificent saints. As the heavens and elemental life and the angels proclaim the Victory of the son of God, so the forces of hell also break loose to put down the ascending one.

Let all recognize the glory of the Victory and its requirements. Let all understand that the Union must be preserved, of America, of the I AM Race worldwide, and of this Community and of your individual heart and soul and mind within your being. Let no division enter either in the macrocosm or [in] the microcosm, and many sons shall come into the captivity of the Godhead and many daughters of Zion shall know the triumph that sings Love's victory.

Beloved hearts, Light is in the earth, Light is the catalyst for your Victory and for the Lord's vengeance! And they know it, both the exalted ones and those who have debased themselves.

Thus I say, let us return, then, to the integrity of the One. Let us support our leaders, raise up our followers, comfort our children and our families, and be all things that a Community of the Holy Spirit must be to all people, its members, and the stranger at thy gate.

And let the glory of the Lord be the redemption of every one of you who has been slain and [who has] fallen in the way by some dark spirit that dared to taunt you. I, Victory, say: They shall not pass! You are triumphant this day and the triumphant ones! And this is the Church Universal and Triumphant. So be it!

All hail, legions of the Sun! I AM the Victory of Love!

[1-minute, 36-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mighty Victory was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Wednesday, July 4, 1984, during the ten-day conference The Flame of Freedom Speaks held in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. [N.B. Bracketed material denotes words unspoken yet implicit in the dictation, added by the Messenger under the Mighty Victory's direction for clarity in the written word.]

Chapter 51

Beloved Mother Mary - October 21, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 51 - Beloved Mother Mary - October 21, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLVI

The Power of God in My Right Hand

Hearts purified by love . . . Hearts purified by love, awake! For the World Mother appears.

Into the Divinity of thyself I come. Where else shall I abide, precious ones, except in the point of Light that is thy reality? And there I AM, to add my light to thine own. And through my office of Mediatrix for the Divine Light, I may release in answer to your call an extraordinary momentum of your own causal body of light and your own Mighty I AM Presence.

Beloved hearts, you see, because I have descended into form - as you have also descended - and because I have been crowned therefore with the glory and honor of the sons of God triumphant,¹ I may intercede in your behalf in a very unique and personal way, different from that of those archangels and archeiai who have never left the throne of God (that is, the vibration of throne) nor dwelt in human form.

Beloved Archangel Michael has with me the same dispensation. And so you can see why it is that when thinking of angelic realms and hosts, many in the world today turn their hearts and prayers and pains toward us.

Beloved, I am called by God, our beloved Father, as I was called in my final incarnation as Mary, to be with you in this hour of world travail and truly the moment of the Manchild appearing in the hearts of many and the One. Thus, I am sent on no ordinary mission to be present this 1984 - in the physical quadrant of the year, as time is reckoned² - and beyond. God has sent me not alone to tutor your souls but to be the presence of the perpetual vigil of the Mother, the rosary of the hours and the circle of light for the healing of earth and the protection of the emissaries of God who truly must depend upon the angels almost entirely for their safety in the physical octave.

I come, therefore, on a singular mission from our Father, once again as the handmaid of Helios and Vesta. And the Father has said to me: "Go, beloved. Go, beloved Mary. For I place in thy Hand the rod of authority for the utter annihilation of world atheism known as World Communism and solidified in a political and economic conspiracy against my own. Go, beloved Mother! Go, beloved Mary! For in thy Hand is my Power to overturn that system complete."

Thus, I am here. I am here in the physical octave in the name of Saint Germain, my beloved

¹Pss. 8:4, 5; Heb. 2:6, 7, 9.

²Mother Mary, with Jesus and Magda, is the sponsoring master of Summit University Fall Quarter 1984.

Raphael.³ And the blessed ones Jesus and Magda have said, “Our dearest Mother, we will not send you alone. We will stand to your right and to your left as the bodhisattvas of the Buddhic light within thy heart. We will come, we will be there, and we will teach thine own the mystery of thy word and thy presence and thy womb. We will teach at all levels. We will permeate the planetary body with thy presence! We will form the nucleus, by our twin flames, of the circle of light of the universal Camelot, the universal One, for the healing of earth, the purging of earth!”

Thus, my beloved, the Power of God in my Right Hand is as good as your confirmation of that Power and your perception that it is necessary to “rise to the occasion.” And by this, I mean: to come for the washing of the robes - the preparation of thy life, that thou mayest approach the altar and receive from my Right Hand also that portion of the scepter of authority for thine own decree of the Word.

Thus, our Father has lowered truly to the level of my dispensation as an archeia and as an ascended lady master, to this level which includes the level of involvement of my lifestream with all devotees of the Mother on earth. According to the devotion unto the Mother, by whatever name, I am present in those hearts.

Thus, by my involvement and their involvement, as we two shall meet in the nexus again of the Light of Alpha and Omega, so shall it be that the call of thy heart/my heart one, truly One as the diamond heart of the will of God, shall be the instrument of fire - as Above, so below; as One, no longer two but One - for the annihilation of that force of Death and Hell that is currently expressing itself through the alignment of World Communism and the capitalist conspirators and the moneylenders and the money changers and the money manipulators of the planet. All of these are a part of the beast of Gog and Magog.⁴ And into my Hand - that shall take thy hand - is this scepter.

Beloved hearts, this grace has been won by the prayers of the saints in heaven and all on earth. And it is a moment, truly a moment when the force of a world rosary given in every language can be felt and known. May you walk in the power of prayer and understand how great is the sound of the universal mantra of the Mother.

Sing bhajans to the Mother, recite the mantras of Kuan Yin, and let the Hail Mary be the inner recognition of the affirmation of the Cosmic Virgin where you are, whose representative I AM - and thou art or shall be, as the case may be.

Thus, I have sent my messenger to you in this City of the Angels, named for my own love of Christ - this city of devotion to the Mother (though some have lost the way) - to tell you the good news, with my angels rejoicing, of our Father’s love so great as to give us this gift, truly that the light of the universal rosary of your heart, a garland of prayer distilled as fire, and fire compressed in the rod of power, might be the force for the driving back and utter consuming of the entire malintent to destroy America and the world by those who have called themselves Soviets, Marxists, Bolsheviks, Leninists, Trotskyites, Maoists - and every other name. Yet, their true name is not yet spoken, for they hide behind the mask of an Ideology and an Evil.

Thus, I come to tear the mask and reveal the cause and core of the rebellious angels and to challenge them and confront them face to face. Through you and in your name, I shall implement the Decree of our Father.

I come, then, that I might call upon you and say to you: Will you take me to your heart for this mighty work of the ages? [“Yes!”] And will you light the world with the new-age rosary?⁵ [“Yes!”]

³Mary, the Mother of Jesus and Queen of the Angels, is the divine complement (archeia) of Archangel Raphael. When Mary was chosen by God to incarnate on earth to give birth to the Christ, Archangel Raphael remained in the planes of Spirit, holding the balance in heaven for her mission on earth. Saint Germain embodied as Joseph, Mary’s spouse and protector. His twin flame, the Ascended Lady Master Portia, also remained in heaven, sustaining the balance “as Above, so below.”

⁴Ezek. 38:2, 3, 14-18; 39:1, 6, 11; Rev. 20:8.

⁵See Mary’s Scriptural Rosary for the New Age in My Soul Doth Magnify the Lord! New Age Rosary and New

Beloved ones, the force of the rosary when spoken at dawn is a sealing of the planet in walls and walls of Light - and They Shall Not Pass! They Shall Not Penetrate! and the little ones shall know the Day of the Sun. May the implementation be the sign of the wise, the joyous, and those whose hope transcends an age of cynicism, defeatism, and all of the sordid that has ever come forth out of the pits of Death and Hell in the name of world socialism.

I raise my Right Hand, therefore, in the release of the Judgment of the Cosmic Virgin, the cosmic force of Omega passed through your hearts, delivered by angels:

You! fallen angels, reprobate ones. You! who have gone forth from our Father's kingdom, you who have slain Woman and then her offspring. You! who have challenged the living Word and crucified my Son:

I AM the Presence of the Mother Universal. I drive back by the lightning of the Sun this day, and the full force of the Sun behind the sun, all which you have ever sent forth as that hatred, and hatred multiplied, of the universal Word and your envy and your lust and your revenge.

Be! it upon you in this hour in the full force of the clap and the thunder of the Cosmic Virgin who does rescue her own and raise on high the Universal Manchild that He may live in the hearts of all.

I AM THAT I AM OMEGA.

I AM THAT I AM COME FORTH FROM ALPHA.

I AM in the heart of the saint and the child and the supplicant - the votive. I AM the indivisible Word, the Shakti, the force of the creative Power. I release it to devour all! of your works, all! of your planetary schemes. Their matrix is collapsed in this instant.

By! the Power of the universal Mother-force, by! the Power of the Great Central Sun, I AM the rainbow rays of God, I AM the Light streaming forth, touching every race and nation, touching with the Light of the crown of the Cosmic Virgin every child of God, every son and daughter.

Those who lay on the battlefield of Life because of you! - they are raised up! You are judged and bound! for the shedding of the blood of man, woman, child, and beast. Thus, you and your warfare, rolled! up therefore, is collapsed - the scroll thereof in the etheric plane, the mental belt, the astral. And by the Decree of the Word of the Holy Spirit in the Father and the Son manifest in the disciples of the living Word worldwide, your civilizations and schemes and forces and darkness and armies shall crumble!

And my angels are the living Shield. Tempt them not! For to tempt them is to invite the wrath of the universal Kali.

I AM Mary the Mother. I come for the vindication of all sons and daughters of God.

By the Mother Flame does the Judgment go forth! Take heed, then, ye fallen ones! For the Judgment has descended in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, but the era of the implementation of the Judgment of the Woman and her legions of Light is come. And this is the sign and the trembling in the cup of the Judgment in the physical octave such as not been seen before.

You think by the same subtleties of temptation you will cause my own to forget the rosary. Well, I tell you, they have not forgot the Judgment Call of my Son. They have not forgot! And by its very repetition, the cycles have turned. You! have come to naught. Your! darkness does not prevail.

And therefore, the Mother steps through the veil. And the Mother of the World is come in the

Age Teachings of Mother Mary by Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, Summit University Press, paperback. And A Child's Rosary to Mother Mary - 15-minute scriptural rosaries for the little Child within you - published on four 3-cassette albums: Album 1 (A7864): John, James, Jude; Album 2 (A7905): Paul to the Hebrews; Album 3 (A7934): Paul to the Galatians; Album 4 (A8045): Paul to the Corinthians.

flesh, in the blood of Her own children. You cannot defeat Her, for She is everywhere universally, even in those whom you think are your own slaves - those of my heart of Mother Russia and China and Poland and Czechoslovakia and Hungary and Nicaragua.

You think they serve your cause. Look again - for they, too, are the fiery saints! And they will turn and rend you, and your armies shall be decimated and your ranks shall be no more. They shall be divided and they - they shall desert the slaughter of my own, their own.

In other words, you! have no Power! For the Power you have used is the Power of the Universal Mother. It is withdrawn from you this day. And no stimulus of Hell or Death itself or of the dead/wounded shall be to you any longer the staying of the Hand [Judgment of Mother Mary] by their life-force, which you have drunk as their blood, against the Day of Reckoning and the Day of the Judgment.

There is no time or space allowed any longer for that karma-dodging. The act and the reaction of all Cosmos to that act are one and the same. In the very hour of thy infamy and blasphemy, you! thou fallen ones out of the pit, shall know the descent of the Word of the Woman.

Thus, out of the mouth of babes and children and youth, of heads whitened with years and eyes ready to close in this octave, the Word shall yet go forth. And the single word spoken - "They shall not pass! In the name of the Cosmic Virgin, It is done!" - shall be enough. And the Right hand shall be unto you all! of your Death and Hell that you have ever besmirched Cosmos with.

I AM Mary, and the hour of the Woman clothed with the Sun is come. Know, then, O devotees of the Mother, that truly thou art in the Mother, thou art the Mother and the issue of her womb. By myself, my handmaid, and know truly the victory and God-Mastery of the Feminine Ray through the God nad Goddess Meru.

I also studied at this retreat, as did Jesus and Magda. Therefore, I send for the light of Lake Titicaca, the light of the God and Goddess Meru, for the devouring! of the anti-Feminine Ray that has come under the movement known as the feminist movement on earth and the gay-rights movements and all those who have perverted the base chakra by the very revenge of Death and Hell and the misuse of the sacred fire.

The Judgment begins! at the level of the base chakra, beloved hearts! And the foreshadowing of that Judgment has been seen by you, as untoward and ungodly diseases have come upon those who have insisted upon the squandering and the abuse of the light of this chakra. So it shall be upon all those who misuse the technology of the Motherland to the destruction of the children of Mu.

Realize, then, my beloved hearts, that we shall stand in this level of the base of the pyramid judging all who would move against that base - even the base of the pyramid set aside as the retreat of the Great White Brotherhood at the Royal Teton Ranch and the base of the pyramid that is the pad of the ascension for every son and daughter of God, that is the place of the speaking forth of Siddhartha and the victory of Gautama and the mountain of Maitreya, the place where the messenger of God does stand to deliver the Word. For on that place, beloved hearts, there is holy ground. Cherish, then, the feet of the messenger, who must truly portend my own presence with you.

Thus, I send her forth, as God does permit, on a world mission of Light to stand and still stand with Keepers of the Flame to mark the square. And on each place where the Word goes forth, the sign of the white cube will mark by the cross of white fire that here is the open door of the Word - here is the opening for the ascension of the sons and daughters of God.

Thus, we desire to open the channels and the highways of light through the embodied messenger, that in every nation sons and daughters of God might find the path of the ascension and truly ascend from the Place Prepared.

Beloved ones, your life is the mission of the World Mother. As her children, you are the inheritors of her mantle, her sword, her body, her life. In each smiling face of my devotees, I see mirrored the

beauty of Omega.

My prayer I leave with you: that all who look upon you might see beyond the veil and know that God is Mother, and that the God who is Mother is alive and well in the Matter cosmos and walks the earth through those mighty extensions of Herself which you are and are becoming day by day.

In the heart of the One Sent, I dwell until our Father's purpose be accomplished through you.

In the missal of holy prayer, we are always one.

The Acclamation of the Blessed Mother on Earth as in Heaven

Let us join ten-thousand-times-ten-thousand angels who are applauding the Blessed Mother in this moment. [standing ovation]

Beloved Mother Mary, it is with great, great joy that our hearts are full with gratitude to thee and our beloved Father, beloved Jesus and Magda. Let the whole earth be ignited with thy Love and thy Judgment through us forever and ever until God's kingdom come.

Let us prepare the Place for the coming of the Mother. Let us remember that when Mother Mary came for her mission, there was no place prepared to deliver beloved Jesus. The first time I saw the Heart of the Inner Retreat - from high above it, where we had walked - it looked to me as the cradle of the Mother, a giant cradle for her children.

It is our great joy as a community of light to prepare that place, and I do desire with you to dedicate today's love offering for the completion of the buildings that we have taken upon ourselves to build this summer at the Base Camp and for our continuing building program. As we take this collection, we will sing to beloved Raphael and Mary. [The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs, song 303]

Blessing of the Offering

Beloved Mother Mary, beloved Archangel Raphael, all the hosts of heaven who have unanimously crowned thee Queen of the Angels, this thy city welcomes thee! This thy wondrous earth welcomes thee! All of the saints of God say, "Ave, Ave, Ave Maria."

Come into our hearts, Blessed Mother! Multiply our love offering and magnetize the treasury of the Mind of God for the building of the Place of thy sons and daughters and thy radiant Manchild. O Christ, come into our temple and live!

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother, we seal these hearts, we seal their Light, we seal the abundance of God's gifts. We seal the immaculate matrix for our Inner Retreat, for each one's life, for the divine plan fulfilled in the hearts of all.

I AM THAT I AM.

I AM Alpha, I AM Omega.

I AM the Universal One.

As Above, so below, we say:

Our Father who art in heaven,

Hallowed be thy name, I AM.

I AM thy kingdom come

I AM thy will being done
I AM on earth even as I AM in heaven
I AM giving this day daily bread to all
I AM forgiving all life this day even as
I AM also all life forgiving me
I AM leading all men away from temptation
I AM delivering all men from every evil condition
I AM the kingdom
I AM the power and
I AM the glory of God in eternal, immortal
manifestation -
All this I AM.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, August 26, 1984, at Camelot in celebration of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin, August 15.

Chapter 52

Beloved Jesus and El Morya - October 28, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 52 - Beloved Jesus and El Morya - October 28, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLVII

The Order of the Good Samaritan

And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal Life?

He said unto him, What is written in the Law? how readest thou?

And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho and fell among thieves which stripped him of his raiment and wounded him and departed, leaving him half dead.

And by chance there came down a certain priest that way. And when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him and passed by on the other side.

But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him and went to him and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast and brought him to an inn and took care of him.

And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence and gave them to the host and said unto him, Take care of him and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise. Luke 10

52.1 Beloved Jesus

My children, my disciples, you have called unto me and I have answered. I am Jesus, Lord and brother. And may I say that the term "Lord," as you call me, signifies that I have embodied the Word - the I AM THAT I AM, the I AM WHO I AM. And therefore, the Father dwelling in me as the I AM Presence with me is the reason of this address: LORD - the one who therefore does incarnate the Word "I AM."

I am your brother, for I am one with you, having come forth from the same Father and out of the same womb of the Cosmic Virgin - the universal Light. I am brother and we are one. We clasp hands in recognition and cherishment, brother for brother, sister unto me.

I speak to you that you might understand that my path was not lived alone unto myself, but as the very proof that all things which I was and became and did and did do are unto you the challenge of the hour and the very present and practical possibility. Therefore, let us together, as elder brother with brothers and sisters on the Path, with disciples of the one ineffable Word, prove that each and every one who has descended from God¹ may in this very hour turn about and face the living Christ and become that one - that Light, that Christic power, that wisdom, and that love.

Let us defeat the lie of a false theology that even in this hour would put down, by prayer itself, this servant who does preach to you the real and living doctrine of Moses and the reason for being of my life: It is for the redemption of the whole house of Israel - each one who has come forth sponsored by the very light of Sanat Kumara unto Abraham and his seed and all who are the sons of adoption² - that is, who have also believed on the name I AM THAT I AM³ and accepted the transfer of Light which is the initiation of the Cosmic Christ ongoing in all generations.

And therefore, the elect are those who have elected to be that blue-flame will of God on earth and thereby, in the magnet of the flame, to draw down once again the light lost or the gift of identity in the monad of the I AM THAT I AM.

Beloved hearts of living flame, I tutor your souls. I come to worship with you. I stand with you, imparting the light of the Holy Spirit that is in this hour for your transcendence over the things of this world that are unreal - over its darkness and every foul thing pitted against the body and the soul and the mind.

I am here to alert your perceptions to the dangers of darkness and to alert the mind to the ever-present availability of the Cosmic Christ in answer to your call. Do not forget to make the call, my beloved. For as when drowning you cry for a lifesaver or help, therefore understand you must give the cry unto God, speak the prayer, affirm the name - for the sound of the Word is the rescue line, the vibration that quivers in cosmos.

The power of the spoken Word is the single link to eternity, forged and won through the threefold flame in your heart which does expand God's consciousness within you each and every time you speak the name I AM. Therefore say:

"In the name I AM THAT I AM, O God, Help me!"

Therein lies the call. Therein lies the opening of the door. Thus I knock. Open the door and speak:

"In the name I AM THAT I AM, O God, Help me!"

Do you understand, beloved hearts, that the Holy Spirit is come as Comforter and Helper? Therefore, in the understanding of yourself as his instrument, I direct you now to the address of my own

¹John 3:13.

²Rom. 8:15, 23; Gal. 4:5; Eph. 1:5.

³John 1:12.

servant-son, the beloved Ascended Master El Morya, who has been to me both son and father in many centuries of our service to earth.

Beloved ones, El Morya was himself embodied as Abraham, as you have been told, who brought the tithes to Melchizedek.⁴ Beloved hearts, he was embodied many times over in the defense of the universal Christ, whether as Moslem or Jew or Buddhist or a member of the order of Zarathustra. This flaming one is indeed worthy to teach you the path of Christhood, indeed worthy to be called Father and to be known as friend of Light and brother of Christ and truly as captain at the helm of The Summit Lighthouse.

I promise you that this teacher of light will never lead you astray but compel you higher only to avoid unnecessary delays and pitfalls on the Path. Thus, trust him as you trust me, for we are one.

I give you, then, the Chief of the Darjeeling Council, who would speak to you of the possibilities and duties of the hour.

Ever I remain at your side “in the garden” and in the highways of life, your brother on the Path.

52.2 Beloved El Morya

My beloved brother - my Lord and Master - I am privileged to address your own who have become my own chelas of the will of God through their devotion to your heart.

Thus, beloved, I address you and the ascended hosts of light assembled. I address Keepers of the Flame worldwide. And I have come in this hour, and this time I find you ready to receive me and I am grateful. I am grateful for your preparedness and the place prepared, which sparkles at inner levels with a certain crystal of the Mind of God, signifying the coalescing in form by the process of crystallization of the ideations of God coming forth from your causal body and the inner blueprint.

Indeed, this conference in the sacred fire - the Healing through the Emerald Matrix, as you call it - is for the turning of worlds and the focusing on the physical octave whereby we literally leave no stone unturned in the building of the City Foursquare. For the hour of the building is nigh, and the building begins with the building of the temple of man. And you are a builder, a co-builder with the Lord of the World Gautama Buddha, with the Lord Christ, and with all of the ascended masters.

Welcome to the fraternity of the saints of heaven! Welcome to the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood! I, El Morya, salute you from Darjeeling and from this place where I am one in the heart of the messenger and one in the heart of every devotee of the will of God present with me.

Now we come, therefore, blessed ones, to make that love of the will of God most practical in its application. And this is the meaning of delving into the physical atoms and compelling those atoms to submit to the will of God! And I speak of every cell and atom of the mind. I speak of the members of consciousness. I speak of your households, your affairs, your offspring, your businesses, and your livelihoods. This is the Matter universe and all attainment of the sacred fire must show forth as the abundant Life and as God-mastery, even in the way of the saints who remember the vow taken of old: We seek no continuing city here.⁵

Beloved ones, the building of the pyramid of Self is an inner building, but the outer equation must comply, must show fruits, must set the example that others may follow you all the way to the heart of the Sphinx - to the very heart of the living Guru whom the Sphinx represents and to the heart

⁴Gen. 14:18-20; Heb. 7:4. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, “Teachings of the Mother on Morya as Abraham” and “The Story of Our Father Abraham and of His Chela and of His Guru,” on the 12-cassette album *In the Heart of the Inner Retreat* 1982 (A82118).

⁵Heb. 13:14.

of the flame within the Great Pyramid that is on the etheric octave (and is not held in the pyramid of Giza, which remains the shell of its former focus and function due to the misuse of its energy by black magicians and false gurus and false chelas).

Therefore, seek not that which is of the earth earthy⁶ nor that which is of the flesh, but endow Matter with a living Spirit and compel its members and atoms to surrender the false gods and their cursings and their misuse of the science of the spoken Word.

Beloved hearts, consider the writing concerning the going forth of the other seventy.⁷ Consider it in the light of the path of the ministering servant. Understand the duties and the disciplines and the self-mastery involved.

Would you be the ministering servant in answer to the call of the Ancient of Days and your own heart's love for all whom you meet? Well, then, I would tutor you in the path of discipleship under the Lord Christ. I would show you the way of the binding of serpents and of devils. I would show you the way of exorcism. I would give you a new impetus of dispensation of Light - for you who have applied all the teachings that have gone before.

And for you who have first entered our doors in this hour, I say, welcome to the heart of hearts, for this is indeed a living Word and a living Work. We bid you welcome thrice - in the name of the Father, in the name of the Son, in the name of the Holy Spirit. And we bid you welcome in the name of the universal Mother, whose handiwork thou art by the heart of Elohim.

Beloved ones, healing must be, perforce, the healing of the whole man - and this you know. But how the healing of the whole man is to take place must be set forth; for we have given it here and we have given it there. Now let the work of those becoming ministering servants be the compilation of that teaching in this hour, that all may know how to be the best servants of the universal Christ, how to be brother of Jesus, how to have the heart's oneness that is also for their protection.

It is interesting to note the great victory of these seventy and that they always went two-by-two in the action and polarity of Alpha and Omega, therefore demonstrating - as they gave forth their prayer in the science of the spoken Word as Jesus taught them - the momentum of the whole. And it is the whole which is invulnerable and inaccessible to darkness. Thus, when the two are one and the Alpha/Omega spins and there is harmony among these representatives of the Godhead, you can see how the light can descend.

You also must realize that "two-by-two" may be yourself alone with God or the ascended masters side by side with you, as Jesus and Saint Germain have promised - yourself with your Christ or your Mighty I AM Presence. For you are never alone, and we seek not to limit your ministry but to give you the empowerment whereby you realize that out of the causal body there does descend the sphere of wholeness.

Beloved hearts of living flame, the preparation of the earth body for the coming of the messenger of the LORD is necessary in this hour. First and foremost, the messenger went forth stumping for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness in answer to my call, clearing the way for your own service. And now you go forth, preparing again the way for a higher calling and appearance in the mighty ministry of the healing of the nations which is upon her as our mantle of the sacred fire.

Beloved ones, therefore understand the path of the ministering servant as it applies worldwide to our missionary program. Understand the path of the religious worker as the very first step which all can enter into and thereby earn their stripes and receive the full ordination at the altar of the Church Universal and Triumphant for the fulfilling of the whole Law.

We begin at the beginning, then. Let us take the example of the Good Samaritan. Recognize that

⁶I Cor. 15:47-50.

⁷At Jesus' request, prior to the dictation the Messenger read Luke 10:1-37 on the "other seventy" and the Good Samaritan.

here is one bruised, hurt, robbed and wounded, and therefore left half dead. Realize that humanity in a psychological sense (and many times in the physical sense of the word) are in this condition. They have been robbed by their governments, by all sorts of individuals who have set themselves in seats of power to take from them their life, their livelihood, the value of their money, their estates, their children, and so on.

Thus, all have been robbed, even as God has been robbed. And therefore, as he proclaimed: Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse . . . and prove me herewith, if I will not pour out to you a blessing and there will not be room enough to receive it.⁸

You see, beloved hearts, the giving unto God begets the full blessing. But how can one injured and half conscious respond to a sermon or respond to a lecture - "You should be doing this, and you should be doing that, and you are in the state you are in because of your karma"?

Beloved ones, this is not the path of the living Word. This is not the path of the ministering servant. Not to condemn, not to look down upon one as though his condition of helplessness somehow were a revelation of the tarnishment of his soul, but rather to see those who are burdened and suffering as walking in the footsteps of the Lamb and bearing his stripes and living for the sake of the Light.

Never mind what they have done before. We do not stop to examine, for we see all life as one and life itself worthy of succor. Therefore, one not a part of the established priesthood or the established religion of the day (which tend to become corrupted and calcinated,⁹ beloved hearts, in a certain tradition and doctrine and manner of performance), but one who is free to be the universal Self - this is the one we call to the path of ministering servant and missionary unto life.

I like the term missionary because it bespeaks one who senses that his life is a mission - every life as a mission, as has been said.¹⁰ And thus to define that mission and to understand that there are basics, no matter what the area of concentration or expertise, is to love the LORD thy God with all thy soul and heart and mind and thy neighbor as thyself.¹¹ All other callings proceed from this. There is no mastery on any of the seven rays unless God be adored and glorified and understood to be fulfilled in the service of one another. Thus - as Above, so below - the call to love precedes all other elections.

I speak, then, of the physical practicality of this missionary servant of God. Whither he should go on the highway of life, his first order of business must be to emulate the actions of the Good Samaritan.

Long ago I was called to be head of the Order of the Good Samaritans, and this I have told you;¹² and it was a part of my service and initiation on the path of the will of God. For when one pursues the will of God, one must always discover that it is not His will that any of His little ones should be lost. Proceeding from this premise, we must conclude that it is the office of the Son of man to save that which is lost or to save that which is about to be lost but for the care that must be extended.¹³

Inasmuch, then, as those who live in the physical octave cannot be found again from the state of being lost and pursue their salvation without their physical bodies, the first requirement of the Good Samaritan is to care for those in need - physical need, spiritual need, emotional need - to provide care and comfort and compassion, to go forth and to be able to intelligently help souls who are suffering from whatever dire accident or affliction has befallen them, and to be sensitive to the fact that many suffer extreme burdens of a psychological nature who also must be tended.

⁸Mal. 3:10.

⁹calcinated: term used by chemists to describe a substance that has been reduced, through heating or roasting, to a hard and brittle residue or chalklike powder.

¹⁰"Life is a mission. . . . Every existence is an aim." Giuseppe Mazzini (Italian patriot, 1805-1872), *Life and Writings*.

¹¹Deut. 6:5; Lev. 19:18; Matt. 22:36-40; Mark 12:30, 31; Luke 10:25-28.

¹²See El Morya, *A Report*, reprinted from his October 26, 1962 *Pearl of Wisdom* (vol. 5, no. 43.); 10-page pamphlet, Summit University Press.

¹³Matt. 18:11, 14.

We begin at the beginning, then, and we desire to see the first step on the path of the ministering servant be that of one who has a new consciousness and awareness of the suffering of life and does not pass by as though it is the role of another to care, but does observe life in need and has within his heart and across his breast written the motto: I AM My Brother's Keeper!

I AM my brother's keeper in all ways.

In heaven and on earth, I live to serve

For the keeping of the Flame of Life in my brother!

Beloved hearts, in this walk of self-mastery, which is part of the discipleship of the Piscean avatar, we begin with the physical, with the outer, and move to the inner man. This is the path of the first-ray servants and those of the seventh ray. It is the power of the blue flame of the will of God and the power of freedom's flame of transmutation that restores the physical universe to be the chalice for the pristine light of the etheric octave.

We have summoned you, then, to this seminar that you might learn the very first steps - such as first aid, such as training in CPR (cardiopulmonary resuscitation) - that you might understand that the way of the Good Samaritan is to be on hand in emergencies of life and death. We have seen that this course has enabled many to save life, to restore one who could live to think again about God, to become humbled for the miracle and opportunity extended, pulling that one back from the very grips of the toiler of death.

We have seen, therefore, what good karma ordinary and extraordinary men and women have made by assisting those who are burdened, helpless, and dying. We have seen, beloved hearts, in successive stages the alleviation of burden through other means of healing, which we also outline as prerequisites for membership in the Order of the Good Samaritan - which we therefore in this hour entrust to this organization, to this staff - as a religious order of lay brothers and sisters who will identify themselves not only as their brother's keeper but as the Good Samaritan - at all times, twenty-four hours a day, responding to the call as those on duty in the fire station, on the police force, the paramedics, those who deal with emergencies in hospitals, identifying oneself always on call:

"I AM on Call because I AM the Good Samaritan!"

And have you ever called to El Morya and failed to receive an answer, beloved? I tell you, nay. Whether you heard or did not hear, I have heard, I have answered, and the molecules of the will of God have begun to turn and to change your life. And all this would become a physical fruit were it not for the fact that sometimes you abort the spiraling into form of the blessing we send in answer to the call, by your own anxiety or temperamental behavior or even an impatience or anger that the forces of Life are not serving your interests immediately as you think they ought.

Beloved ones, apropos this concept, let me say that according to the levels of density and karma, so is the definition of a descending cycle or spiral of opportunity that must pass through your four lower bodies to become physically manifest. Thus, you see, the burden of proof of the LORD's answer must be upon you, and your faith that it will be forthcoming must sustain in you faithfulness and harmony and the will to be.

Now, beloved ones, the Order of the Good Samaritans in the physical octave, having the same sponsorship and endowment as the Church Universal and Triumphant, gives to many who are not yet prepared to be ministers in the full sense of the word the opportunity to demonstrate love and service and care and to learn more about themselves and others. Thus, we see as a great means in the efficacy of the caring for the sick what shall be known as the Good Samaritan Foot Reflexology Course, to be taught here by those who have the skill and have prepared themselves to do so.

You realize that this is a treatment that can give relief to anyone. The more you know the science of it, the more you realize it is the safest form of treatment - safe for yourself, giving you protection, and also giving the person you would help protection from any unknown misuses of the laws of science

or health or medical treatment.

Beloved ones, it is not necessary, therefore, to be an advanced physician in the physical sciences to be known as a brother or sister of the Order of the Good Samaritan, but it is necessary to have love and to have an awareness of what one can morally and legally administer to others and where one must refrain. It is the ability to understand, to prepare individuals slain in life or accident victims for those personnel who will surely come to tend them who have the professional skills.

Beloved ones, we are determined that you will increase in knowledge and that you will add to your awareness such things as healing with herbs or proper nutrition or the knowledge of when to use certain liquids or juices or elixirs derived from herbs for certain conditions. But in all matters you must consider yourself a lay brother - and lay in the sense of medical science - that you do not usurp the role and therefore become entangled in a most difficult circumstance by attempting to do that which it is not lawful to do and that which the Order of the Good Samaritan does not contain.

The care, the comfort and the compassion - the giving of the gift of self and the keeping of the flame. Above all, you have the science of the spoken Word and the ability to call to the ascended masters and the mighty angels on behalf of the life that you would tend.

I would see to it, therefore, that you pursue these courses during this seminar and seek to fulfill the requirements to obtain a membership card in the Order of the Good Samaritan, that wherever you go you may recognize yourself in the service of the Lord Christ to his own - being that good neighbor that is required of thee for the balancing of thy karma, being one with my order of brothers and sisters who truly meet the needs of life in every occupation. As you know that it is the motto and the way of the Red Cross to treat all and to respect not their political affiliations or their walk in life, so the Good Samaritan always serves the life of God within the individual.

I commend you to a further understanding of this order as it shall be outlined to you. I commend you to the consideration that those from many nations who desire to make their way to the central sun of this activity should consider the program of the religious worker and know that to enter it under our auspices, you must indeed be one who has fulfilled the requirements of the Order of the Good Samaritan.

It is not so much requirements such as these, but rather the spirit itself - the spirit that acknowledges that one must be the Helper, the spirit that acknowledges that the coming of the Comforter and the Holy Ghost must be through the embodied sons and daughters of God - that must prevail. The Holy Spirit may contact you directly (and has contacted many servants of God), but in order for much to be done for individuals in need, the Holy Spirit must have hands and feet and one who is not only kind but skilled to render aid.

Beloved ones, when you consider the founding of the Boy Scouts of America and the Girl Scouts under the sponsorship of Saint Germain, you will realize that our Order of the Good Samaritan is an order of service for adults and those younger ones who may qualify themselves. And in its goals it is much like that of the Boy and Girl Scouts. The order, therefore, takes Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts trained to "Be Prepared" to the full maturity of a continuing life of service as Eagle Scouts and beyond - truly as the perpetual Helper.

I convey to you, then, the very spirit of the will of God. I convey to you, then, the necessity for establishing holy orders as has been throughout all ages in the churches of East and West. Realize, beloved ones, that orders are established because certain devotees desire to concentrate on a particular service, and all together learn and master that service and identify themselves as ministering ones.

This does not mean that you cannot be a member of another of our orders, such as beloved Kuthumi's Order of the Golden Robe. It does not mean, beloved hearts, that you cannot enter into the orders of the seven rays; but it does mean that through discipleship unto the ordination of the ministering servant, you must acquire the ability to render minimal lifesaving physical aid always.

I commend you, then, to the teachings of various practitioners and learned ones in the art and science of health, diet, and fasting. I commend you to study all of these rays that lead back to the one Source and to not be beset by a certain fanaticism to espouse one or the other, but to realize that all paths are given that there might be alternatives selected and the best choice made for the need at hand.

I have asked the staff of the Center for the Disciplines of Wholeness to prepare for you a sample of an ideal kit containing those preparations and bandages and ointments necessary in an hour of need when you stand alone with one injured. This will be useful to you when you have passed through the necessary courses given. Thus, beloved ones, never without your kit but always practical, you will find yourselves in a very appropriate manner to be available.

And when you are available, somehow the angels bring to you those who have needs that you can meet. Have you ever noticed this, beloved ones? When you increase in awareness or have a certain accomplishment in a path of education, you draw unto yourself those whom you may teach and those of like mind.

Thus, suddenly you will come into a new awareness of those who are already Good Samaritans though not by name but by their very lifestyle and commitment to helping others. And I can assure you that there are many on earth and many in this country, and I, El Morya, sponsor them. And these souls of light who have prepared themselves may teach you many things and give you much understanding. And to their own devotion and attainment, you may add that which is your specialty - the whetting of the sword, the two-edged sword of the science of the spoken Word, and the drawing down of the sacred fire for healing.

Thus, when you have a flame and a bowl prepared, you are complete. Some have a bowl and a flame of devotion which must be added unto by the skill of the dynamic decree. And you yourselves who have the decree and convey such sacred fire must also have the skills, that the body and the body elemental might be given timely assistance to engage in the healing process in answer to your call. Many have called to me for an outline of service in the ministering servant program. I have made this, therefore, the very first requirement, for I cannot see in any way how the Lord Christ or the Darjeeling Council could sponsor anyone who neglects the physical needs of his brothers and sisters.

Beloved ones, when you meet on the path of life and when you are approved as a member of this order, you may elect to call yourself "Brother John," "Brother Paul," or "Brother James" - or "Sister Mary" or "Sister Joyce." Or you may elect to simply be called as you are. It is important that you come to understand that one who is a member of a lay religious order must act the part, must put on the mantle, must recognize that with the mantle are responsibilities not to go off again in riotous living or indulgences, not to say, "Well, I may do this or that today, for I am no longer being seen as a member of this religious group."

Beloved ones, you are a profile of the ascended masters wherever you are, and your sense of self-awareness as a member of the Order of the Good Samaritan must give to you at all times the sense of deference to those in need. No longer can you say, "I do not have time," or "This is my day off," or "I am too tired," or "Get help from another." When called upon, you answer. And thus, you now enter into the role of the angelic hosts.

Thus, beloved, come to understand the great needs of humanity through the role of the compassionate servant. Under the ray of God's holy will may you balance your threefold flame, for this service is not alone for the one in need but for thyself. It is for the development of the third ray of God's love, in all due practicality of the Holy Spirit.

Thus, when love abounds you will find how easily wisdom does increase and how great is the power for action. We desire to see you become Christed ones and to fulfill this requirement of the threefold flame. Thus, in the power of the fifth ray of the law of Moses, you will come to know the

grace of the living Christ balanced by the Trinity and the Presence of the Mother.

I have come to you that you might know and realize what is that true and acceptable and holy calling of your lifestream and that in the process of loving God and loving thy neighbor it is meet for thee to enter into this service, this love, this community.

I trust that there shall return to the lightbearers of earth a new sense of brotherhood, a new sense of being a part of the Great White Brotherhood, a new sense of camaraderie and love, brotherly love - all a member of one great heart, the heart of Christ, all in the way of being his hands and feet.

Thus, I commend you in this vow of consecration to the path of the other seventy, to the path of the disciples, knowing that in caring for the sick or the dying that you also are casting out devils, pursuing the ritual of exorcism, and doing those things which more skilled practitioners either do not have the time to do in an emergency or may not have the knowledge or awareness of.

When you stop at the scene of an accident and you find many who are dead and dying because of drunkenness or because of drugs or because of rock and all the deadly intents of darkness, you realize how much work there is to do at inner levels for the binding and the judgment of that cause and core on the astral plane of that negative force which has devoured these youths or these children of Light before they could fill their divine mission.

Thus, when there are those who have passed from the screen of life or are about to pass, being beyond help, you must escort, by prayer and invocation, their souls to the inner octaves and call with great intensity for the sword of the Divine Mother, for the power of Astrea to cut them free from the astral hordes that entrapped them and did cause some terrifying accident such as happen daily on the highways of life.

Realize, then, that the Good Samaritan does enter into the purposes of the Order of the Golden Lily (which was founded by the Goddess of Liberty),¹⁴ assisting the angels and calling them forth to escort these souls to a higher domain where they might learn of their mistakes. When these things are not tended to, the astral shells, ghostlike, of the departed - and many times their souls - hover earthbound at the scene of the accident for weeks and months and sometimes even years. And thus, certain areas become areas of repeated accidents and fatalities, as increasing numbers of discarnates, together with the demons that cause the accidents, form a vortex there. And therefore, there are danger areas known.

Beloved hearts, you can go forth as a Good Samaritan to clear these. For the Good Samaritan, though he tends the physical, is ever alert to the spiritual equation and the spiritual dimension in life and understands the law of cause and effect and does not leave anyone prey to the astral denizens that desire to have them and to sift them as wheat.¹⁵

Thus, the Order of the Good Samaritan and your office in it as a brother or sister will be as much as you make of it. There is room for great creativity and an acceleration of skills. I merely give the basic requirements and draw with broad brushstrokes an outline of this endeavor. As every office that comes forth from God is expanded and individualized by the individual, so you must realize that within the parameters of helpfulness there is much that can be given. So do thou this, and let this order become known worldwide as an association of individuals who truly care and put that care into effective action.

I deliver you now into the heart of the living Christ Jesus who himself gave this parable because he himself descended to earth in the very role and guise of the Good Samaritan. For this is the reason for the coming of the Son of God: to save that which was lost, to go after souls maimed, marred by the fallen angels, by the sinister force. So he has come, not to leave you by the highway alone to suffer and die, but to be with you in the walk of life.

¹⁴See Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 2, p. 18, n. 5.

¹⁵Luke 22:31.

Therefore, in fact, the great archetype and the true and living Presence of our order is the Lord Jesus Christ, who himself includes in this service his brother Saint Francis and many of you who have served with them through the ages. It is a mighty order at inner levels. I come forth as the head of that order because I am the one who trains the troops. Once you have mastered what I have to give you and to teach you, beloved hearts, you will also walk as the brother and sister of Christ, needing me no longer, for you shall have become truly the heart and essence of the will of God.

Thus, I look forward to the day when brothers and sisters of the Order of the Good Samaritan may be crowned with the mantle and title "Good Shepherd" - shepherd of the sheep. Thus, the goal "feed my sheep" must well be accomplished by every member of this order, and thus you open successively the doors to Paradise and the doors of the City Foursquare.

I AM El Morya. I have opened the door of opportunity, called by Jesus so to do. May it be for you the fullness of the satisfaction of the divine within your soul that you feel ultimately and supremely useful and needed hour by hour.

Beloved hearts, can any of us endure the trials of life or its burdens except by the knowledge of that great love given to us and that which we give? . . . Because these little ones and those great and small need me, I live.

Thus, the order becomes one's reason for being. With a reason for being, you can fly, you can run - and you can ascend to God.

In the name of Mary our Mother and her immaculate heart, I seal you in the divine plan of the Goal presently manifest and to be attained in the future.

Run with God. I AM with you.

52.3 Beloved Jesus

[Messenger: Beloved Jesus returns to conclude this address.]

You have heard from him, and the one I love. And I love him for his fastidiousness in making God's dreams come true on earth through those whom one would not necessarily suspect could be instruments of that will. Yet Morya has an eye for the single crystal in the devotee that can become the diamond heart. We cherish him, and we, too, are grateful to be members of the Darjeeling Council.

Beloved ones, sending you forth two-by-two, sending you into the world and sending you with the mantle of the Good Samaritan - I would give you the visualization of the meaning of the alchemy of the physical body and a thoughtform for your visualization with the tube of light. It is the power of the flame that has been called the deep purple. It is the action of the seventh ray charged with the holy blue. That purple fire, beloved ones, may be visualized as a cylinder of purple within the center of the tube of light, with the more pink violet flame still burning in the center.

Look now at this focus of crystal:¹⁶ Though not fully revealing its inner light . . . yet in meditation you may find the sense of the depth of the quality of the purple-blue fire. And know this, beloved hearts - that this is the color that we visualize for the transformation of the earth element and the earth body and the physical body you wear. Its visualization is a great protection.

¹⁶The focus referred to by beloved Jesus is a deep purple/indigo crystal cylinder, 124 inches tall and 34 inches in diameter - with a 6-inch band of clear crystal, 5 inches from the base. It was offered on the altar by a chela who had no inkling of its intended use by the Master for the visualization of the pillar of purple-blue fire which co-occupies the same 'time' and 'space' as the violet flame within the tube of light. The clear band denotes the so-called "line of demarcation" between the octaves of Spirit and the octaves of Matter and symbolizes in man the plane of the heart.

In fact, I, Jesus, desire you to see yourself as a pillar of purple fire moving through the earth as a crystal cylinder that cannot be violated or penetrated - all inside the tube of light. I desire you to have a very physical awareness of this color, to recall it to the mind's eye. And therefore, let its light appear through a greater display of that inner quality.

This pillar of fire, then, is a protection and an identification of the members of the Order of the Good Samaritan. Take it with you, my beloved, for it shall become a real and blessed mantle upon you when I, through the messenger, will bless you for your vow and certification in this order.

Beloved ones, the physical body corresponds to the violet flame. The violet flame, in all of its qualifications and beauty, delivers to you the means to implement your service and provides in your hand a mighty gift for healing through transmutation. We add to it, then, the color of the healing light and the emerald crystal - and voila'! you have before you the divine purpose ensouled of the Good Samaritan. Let it be seen. Let it be done. Because El Morya has himself espoused this cause and been God-victorious on many fronts, this order then is proclaimed this day as an opportunity to Keepers of the Flame.

I seal you in the cosmic cross of white fire. We meet in the center between worlds and beyond. I AM ever your Jesus. I have called you here. Listen, then, to my teaching through these my servants and you will discover a new vision and compartment of your own Selfhood unlocked by me and by your steadfastness in the study of the Word.

In the blessing of my mother, Mary, and the love of Magda, I greet you, for the ever-dawning new day is at hand.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ and El Morya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, October 7, 1984, during Healing through the Emerald Matrix - a 10-day seminar on how to heal yourself - held at Camelot.

Chapter 53

Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 4, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 53 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 4, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLVIII

You Will Be Tested!

As you behold the light of illumination, it is as a spinning fire - a fire infolding itself.¹ And within that fire, the rings of light are for the drawing in and the consuming of the dross of ignorance and for the impartation of wisdom.

Within the cylinder aflame there is the push-pull action of centrifugal/centri- petal force weaving light so that the flow into the center of the thousand-petaled lotus is for purification as well as for expansion of the illumined action of the Law.

You call me Maitreya. You call me the Great Initiator. How to initiate a planet that has not been trained for initiation, that is not aware of the Path as the all of life and as the Goal, the "Be-ness," in the heart of the Buddha!

When souls are not taught by their teachers the lessons of life, the purpose of life, and the fact that all experience is the testing of surrender to the Will of God, how can they be expected then to pass the tests that will prove whether they have the determination, the courage to stand alone and to espouse Truth?

Precious hearts, not more than one percent of the population of the earth at the present hour is passing the tests of hierarchy's initiations.² We would increase that percentage, for we are constrained from going before cosmic councils to give such a report.

Therefore, we come before you. We apprise you of the fact that there is opportunity for training in the etheric retreats of the masters and that our flame is sponsoring the Ascended Master University. Throughout every course there is that golden thread spun from my heart - how to pass the initiation, the very next one that will come to your lifestream and then the next and the next. And as you know, for each one that you pass at least three more initiations can be given; for in the one is the pattern of the three.

And thus, there is a geometrization of initiation whereby the initiate comes to the place where

¹Ezek. 1:4.

²initiations of Light and soul testing in all levels of consciousness through the hierarchy comprised of the ascended masters of the Great White Brotherhood, the saints in heaven, cosmic beings, archangels and legions of the sacred fire.

he thinks that God perhaps wants him to be the juggler before the Virgin Mary, balancing these balls of initiation - twelve or twenty-four in number - until, when he comes to the peak of testing, he wonders, "Has any soul been here before? Has any soul passed this mark or, perchance, will I set a new record?"

I can assure you that many souls have passed that mark of the crucifixion, the resurrection, and the ascension. But I can also assure you that many more have bypassed that mark. It is easier to stay in bed, to roll over for another hour, than to get up and face the karma of the day - the substance that only you have the authority to transmute by the action of your heart flame.

It is easy to shirk responsibility, to slink from positions of authority. But those who are the winners, those who are victorious in the eleventh hour, do not shirk, do not smirk, do not fall back into the mass consciousness. They pursue. Ice and snow and rocky crevice will not keep them back! They will ascend to summit peaks and learn thereby commensuration, whereby the smallness of man becomes the allness of God.

Elementals also receive the initiation of the Cosmic Christ. But the initiation of elemental life can only come to a certain level; and then all of nature, the entire evolution of the nature spirits, must wait upon the coming of the Christ in mankind. For mankind are intended to bear the scepter of the authority of the Christ mind, while elemental builders of form are servants of God and man in nature. The servant is not greater than his lord,³ and therefore the servant waits for his lord to pass the initiations that will move all of life higher in the spiral of being.

I focus the consciousness of the Cosmic Christ for every particle of matter. Contemplate that thought and then think of how you, too, can ensoul and impregnate matter with an infusion of the Christ mind. God has given into your heart the Light and the wonder of cosmic science. You have lived in the confines of mortal thinking, mortal feeling. You have lived in a world that has compartmentalized your consciousness since birth. We come as the World Teachers to assist you to break the iron bands that would hold back the fire of the cosmic Light within the heart.

Roll them back! Roll them back! Roll them back!

Release that energy from the heart of each one!

Be not dismayed at the thunder of the voice of God. For the thunder and the lightning as the voice of Durga is the energy that breaks the iron bands of tyranny over the souls of the children of the Mother.

Blaze forth! Let the sword of the Cosmic Virgin be implanted upon Terra and let her go forth to slay the demons that assail the birth of the Christ in every heart!

Have you thought of the Divine Mother as being fierce in the defense of her children? Or is your image only of Mary rocking the infant child in tender love? That is the beautiful side of the Virgin that you see, but it is not the only side; for her beauty also extends into the realms of dark, dank density where the astral hordes dwell. Here comes the Cosmic Virgin to challenge the specters of the night before they reach the cradle of the newborn child!

The mother in all species will defend her young at all costs. The Flame of the Universal Mother, then, aligned with the fires of Shiva, the Holy Spirit, comes into prominence in the age as the banner of Maitreya is unfurled and as I declare and sound forth the challenge of the Cosmic Virgin to all fallen ones who think that they will repeat that holocaust and that cataclysm in this age. I tell you, as long as hearts do burn with fervor for the Mother Flame on this planet, They shall not prevail! They shall not assail the temples of the Most High God!

Let the legions of the Cosmic Christ come forth! Let the legions of the Cosmic Virgin descend! For earth in this hour is the recipient of reinforcements of lightbearers. And this home of Light shall

³John 13:16; 15:20.

be preserved as the eternal AUM if mankind respond and join the forces of Light for the greatest victory of all time and space.

Here you have the privilege to be counted among the living, so I say: Defend all that has gone before, all the work of the saints and sages and teachers in every land. Defend their honor, their mission, their momentum, as they place upon you now their momentum of overcoming victory.

I AM the Teacher of teachers. I would exalt the Light within you. Be prepared, for I come with the initiation that is for the victory of Life in the individual and in the age. Be prepared: For you, as the individual, and the planet as the collective individual, will be tested! The decisions that are made will determine the course of solar history.

I AM increasing the halo of your understanding.

I AM in you always,
the Cosmic Christ.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, March 24, 1974, in Detroit, Michigan.

Chapter 54

Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 11, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 54 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - November 11, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

XLIX

Barks Moving on the Stream of Life

Your souls are barks¹ moving on the stream of life, and the moving stream is the flow of cosmic energy. And as you move, you are not aware of the comeasurement of infinity.

You behold the shoreline. You remember where you have been. With anticipation you look to future horizons. But in the now of the moving stream you discover real id-dentity, real consciousness as a coordinate of that life-force which is within the stream, within the bark, within the soul.

And one day as you journey on in life, you find that the veils of relativity thin. You pierce that veil, you see the great beyond. You see timelessness, spacelessness and you are centered in Being beyond all arcs of finite relativity.

Lo! I AM the Light in the center of the heart, in the bark moving on the stream of time. Lo! I AM you Cosmic Christ consciousness. There is no separation in God. When you reach the level of the Cosmic Christ, you may rightfully say:

I AM the Buddha! I AM God's awareness of Maitreya.

Where vibration is the same, identity is the same. Can you distinguish the drops of the ocean while they remain the ocean? But there comes a time when, for the purposes of Self-realization, God once again separates the drops in the spume and the foam as the wave crashes upon the shores of life. And once again identity, as Spirit-spark, knows the spheres of separation separation, yet a simultaneous oneness.

Do you know that, contrary to some religious teaching, man does preserve his identity in God? For God does preserve his awareness of each manifestation, each drop. And although the manifestation does not perceive the drops in the ocean, yet God is aware of the molecule. He created the formula you have named H_2O , and he is aware of the identity of each molecule.

How life is a chimera! Here a suggestion of Reality, here a glimpse, here a shadow and you move quickly to capture the butterfly or the bird or the shadow itself. And suddenly they are gone. God plays hide-and-seek with man. Frolicking in the sunshine, he says: Come and find me.

¹bark: a small sailing ship; a 3-masted ship with foremast and mainmast square-rigged and mizzenmast fore-and-aft rigged; a craft propelled by sails or oars. (Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary)

“Something hidden. Go and find it!”²

Rudyard Kipling caught the idea of God. God as moving among the mountains, God as moving in nature always there, yet requiring that man pursue Him in the tireless search for Reality, for Truth. And then one day God reveals Himself as the flaming Presence within, and man begins to contemplate Reality within a dimension, within another world. And yet, that world is himself all of himself within and without.

Behold, I AM the awareness of God as the nucleus of the hydrogen atom. Behold, I AM the awareness of God in the center of every atom. If I have the consciousness of the Cosmic Christ, then I must occupy the nucleus of every particle of substance. For, you see, God has placed himself there, and in the movement of the Alpha-to-Omega spirals, there the Cosmic Christ is born.

Lo, I AM here! I AM there! Can you capture the Cosmic Christ? You can if you become that Christ. And you can become that Christ now in this age of Aquarius dawning, the age when hierarchy delivers to mankind a do-it-yourself kit: the teaching of how how to do all things yourself until you tire of that ritual of doing things yourself and you come to the place where you realize “I of mine own self can do nothing; it is the Father in me that doeth the work.”³

You know the story of the raft. The teaching of the Buddha is the raft, and when mankind desire to go from one shore to the other they use the raft. They have great need of the raft, they pursue the raft, they love the raft. They climb upon it and they journey to the other shore, but when they reach the other side they no longer have any need of the raft.

And so, the do-it-yourself kit is a means a means whereby through ritual, through study, through application, through exercise and diligence you arrive at the other side of the moving stream of life. And there you realize that all of your effort is now rewarded by that special quintessence of life which mankind have called grace. By grace ye are saved, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God.⁴

Following the ritual of initiation of obedience to the Hierarch and to Law is a means of testing the soul, of determining whether or not the soul is worthy of grace. And thus, God has created this plane of Mater with its shadows of Reality interspersed with illusion so that mankind might enjoy the game of life, playing peekaboo with God, then to come to that place where he is granted, by grace, the opportunity to behold Him face to face. Then all else dissolves and man beholds God as himself.

When I come into your midst, I always come bearing the scroll of initiation, for this is my office in hierarchy. I have initiated World Teachers, devotees many who have since ascended. The Keeper of the Scrolls has prepared for me this night a scroll of record for each one of you. Those who have come have come at the behest of the Christ Self; for the Christ Self has discerned that you, in your present consciousness, are ready for initiation.

Upon this scroll is written the account of the last testing of the soul which was not passed a test that was missed. You have had numerous tests which you have passed and some which you have failed. For each and every one of you, because cycle's door is still ajar, there is an opportunity to pass a test before midnight Easter Sunday. And you will be given an opportunity to right a record which now remains on the Book of Life as the outline of cause and effect, of karma.

I come to initiate a spiral within you of awareness of this opportunity. For some, it will be a test of the overcoming of hardness of heart. For others, a very subtle test of spiritual pride. For others, the mastery of emotions. For others, whether or not to judge or to leave judgment to God.

This is an opportunity that is granted to few. That opportunity is the warning of initiation. For

²“Something hidden. Go and find it. Go and look behind the Ranges Something lost behind the Ranges. Lost and waiting for you. Go!” Rudyard Kipling. “The Explorer,” st. 2.

³John 5:19, 30; 8:28, 29; 14:10.

⁴Eph. 2:5, 8.

it is the law of hierarchy to prepare each one, to bring each one to the place where his consciousness is in readiness for initiation, but not to tell the individual that the initiation is coming. You will always find that you have been prepared for tests in advance abundantly, but the surprise nature of the initiation must be a part of the initiation itself.

Therefore, having the privilege of coming to you with this warning, with this foreknowledge, is a great boon which has been decreed by the Lords of Karma, that you might have the joy and the hope of knowing that you can pass a test and, having passed one test, you can pass another and another and another. For there is a law of multiplication in hierarchy: for every test that you pass, another three can be given unto you.

And so, you see, initiation can become a juggling act. As the juggler juggled before the statue of the Virgin Mary,⁵ so you may find yourself juggling before Maitreya and still passing all of your tests until the separateness of the tests merge into the one realization that wherever you look, wherever you are, whatever you do all is God and harmony is the law of being.

I draw nigh to you as I drew nigh to Jesus. As I overshadowed him in his mission to personify the Christ, so I come to you to assist you in the personification of the energies of the Cosmic Christ. This is the meaning of the age; this is the meaning of world turmoil.

It is Light descending into the earth that causes fissures in the crust of the earth and fissures in the consciousness of men. For the earthen vessels cannot contain the Light, and therefore they break and they crack and there is travail and there is chaos and war and confusion. For the readjustment and the realignment of planetary forcefields and planetary energies allowing for the great influx of Light must surely have their effect upon the evolution of mankind.

And therefore, when you hear of wars and rumors of wars, know that the end is not yet.⁶ For the end of the age that comes when the precipitation of the Christ is made plain in this octave will come at a time when certain cycles of the fulfillment of cosmic energies have come to pass.

Work the works of God as laborers in the vineyard while there is time.⁷ And remember: There were two laborers laboring in the field; one was taken and the other was left.⁸ One was drawn into the consciousness of the Life immortal; one tarried in the realm of mortality. This, too, is the law of hierarchy.

I AM releasing the energies that form the nucleus for your attainment in this incarnation. These energies can be drawn as skeins of light from a sphere of light which I place now within your heart. And thus, you may draw each day the light energies you require to put on the swaddling garment and to prepare for each initiation on the Path.

The day is at hand when millions among mankind will accept the ascended-master hierarchy as the true teachers of the race.

Pursue your calling. Grow in grace. Prepare to be teachers of mankind. Invoke the flame of Cosmic Christ illumination and watch how the fires of transmutation will intensify how the elements will melt with a fervent heat⁹ and how the transformation will come about and how earth will be propelled into the golden age of the greatest enlightenment that the planet has ever known.

I seal you in the Light of Maitreya. And I bid you: live the Life victorious! It is the onl Life, the

⁵According to one version of an ancient French legend handed down by oral tradition, there once lived a monk whose single occupation was juggling. Since he had failed in all of his tasks in the bakery and the fields, the only gift he could bring to the altar was his talent of juggling. One day the abbot found him in the chapel juggling before the statue of the Blessed Virgin and act which he considered to be sacrilegious. But all at once the statue began to move, and Mother Mary reached over and wiped the sweat from the juggler's brow.

⁶Matt. 24:6; Mark 13:7.

⁷John 9:4; 12-35, 36.

⁸Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

⁹II Pet. 3:10, 12.

only Way, and the only Reality we acknowledge.

Life, by definition, is victorious!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance Over All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lord Maitreya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Friday, April 12, 1974, during the 5-day Easter conference, Convocation of the New Birth, held at the Ambassador Hotel, 3400 Wilshire Boulevard, Los Angeles, California.

Chapter 55

Beloved Sanat Kumara - November 18, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 55 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - November 18, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

L

The Good Samaritan Hospital

Mighty stones of the Masterbuilder are being placed in the Great Pyramid of Life. In earth there does crystallize, stone upon stone, hearts aflame. Builders in the temple of my God, I salute thee, the ancient of the Ancient of Days. You have called upon me and called again - Sanat Kumara. Aye, it is good. For once upon a time it was I who called and none answered; and therefore I knew that the candle had been extinguished on earth.

Thus, I called. Thus, I came. Thus, I breathed upon life once again the breath - the sacred fire breath. And lo, hearts began to stir, hearts began to move! Life once again could perceive, though infinitesimally, the point of Light one day again to be ignited by the sacred fire, by the sacred breath. And once again, the creature became the living soul and the Spirit of God entered that form. And thus, spiritual evolution began again.

Lo, I came. Lo, I have come to you - you who would finish with me, from the beginning unto the ending, the eternal life-spirals of earth and dedicate a lifewave and an evolution to that permanent God-identity, to the fiery coil, and to the drawing down into manifestation of the supernal Light of eternity that is each one's God-identity!

I AM the Eternal One. I have been called Karttikeya.¹ I have been called The One. Thus, in the Light of the eternal Buddha of cosmos, Holy Kumaras with me, we come in response to thy heart and to the heart of Helios. We come to support and to sustain, to give vigor and life to the great pulse that did go forth in the very Heart of the Western Shamballa that has covered the earth with a mighty outpouring and a victory of the sacred fire.²

Now come the Holy Kumaras once again. We come, therefore, for we are the sponsors of this healing Light externalized. We radiate through Jesus and Magda, Mary the Mother with Raphael - pillars, then, of the sustaining crystal chalice and the Emerald Matrix within it.

¹Karttikeya: Hindu divinity of War, often represented as having twelve arms holding weapons. Legends vary regarding his origin. According to some, he was the firstborn son of Shiva and Parvati. In other tales, he was fostered by the six visible stars of the Pleiades in the constellation Taurus and thus is depicted with six heads.

²The momentous dictation of beloved Helios, given July 4, 1984, in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, is published on the 16-cassette Freedom class album *The Flame of Freedom Speaks* (A84120); dictation available on single cassette B84128.

Blessed hearts of living flame, it is the goal of the Holy Kumaras to restore the seven pathways of our God in manifestation - the ways unto the Sun that must be forged and won ere the five secret rays from within might also be intensified. Thus, the Light of Alpha and Omega, out of the East and unto the West returning again, moves by the figure-eight spiral around the earth as the garland of the crown of the Mother, as the power intertwining of the Kundalini fire, as the full force of the bestowal of Serapis Bey kindling the Light of the fourteen-month cycle once again - blazing forth the power of the mantle of the Mother, blazing forth eternal Light.

O God, thou art the Magnificent One in my heart! Lo, I AM thy Sun Presence in the earth. Lo, I AM Sanat Kumara, now igniting hearts by the emerald crystal. By the power of the Angel Deva of the Jade Temple, I release the sign of the jade. By the engendering power of El Morya, I release the power of the lapis lazuli for the Light of the Good Samaritan. By the blue-flame will of God, by the fire of the jade, by the purple flame, by the white of Serapis Bey! - so I radiate through all hearts of the hierarchy of the Sun who have determined with me, as below, so Above, to intensify the healing Light and the healing arts of the ancient science.

Thus we come, thus we intensify, and thus we respond. And we shall respond measure for measure and no more - measure for measure according to the gift of the givers on earth. According to those who have the authority in the earth in all octaves to draw down the Light of the Buddha, to draw down the Light of the Mother - we come.

We come to dedicate the land of the Royal Teton Ranch to the healing Light, to the healing center - to the healing center of the world where all may come and dip into the water of Life of the Mother and be cared for by the dedicated servants of Light moving on the highway of life and caring for all without discrimination, without prejudice, but serving the body of God as the body of God - as the body of the Mother, as the temple of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit.

We come, then, to deliver unto you measure for measure: as you raise up the mighty Kundalini fire, so we draw down the image and the blueprint of the etheric temple and the etheric city and the etheric centers of the healing arts.

Beloved hearts, as you rise, so we descend, meeting at the point of the heart of the Buddha and the Mother. And thus, one day when you have accomplished this task of the raising of that Light, of the tutoring of the soul in the soul chakra in the ways of the divine art and the divine science of healing - when you have mastered the mighty power of the desire and the flow of water as the emotions of life, so we will come with our "Peace, be still!" We will descend another notch in the very cable of being by the power of the crystal cord entering your temple.

Thus you see, beloved hearts, it is the conquering of light and the life-force in the lower chakras that enables you to center in your very heart center - the Great Central Sun Magnet - whereby we may descend, whereby you may comprehend that heaven and earth must meet as one in the etheric octave at the Royal Teton Ranch, which itself is in manifestation in the etheric octave even now. And those who ascend to that level of consciousness by the flame of the heart, by the flame of the breath - by the sacred fire breath - do understand the meaning of living in the physical octave and yet being one with the etheric octave and therefore making it physical. Beloved ones of Light, as you conquer Death and Hell, so we will bring down that full momentum for the City of Light and City of Healing. And therefore, let it be so. As the chelas bear the offering, so hierarchy is empowered and commanded by me this day by the authority of my office, Sanat Kumara, to deliver the full dispensations for that healing center of Light, containing all avenues and ways beneficial to those burdened by disease of the four lower bodies - disease of the mind, the soul, and the heart.

Beloved ones of Light, we have envisioned for many aeons and prepared the messenger to this task: the lowering into manifestation of the totality of the science of wholeness, the study of the balance of karma, the bringing forward for adjudication of all past records and their dissolution in the seven rainbow rays of God by the power of the white light. Thus, beloved, this beginning seminar is the

beginning; and yet for many who have already begun, it is a stepping-stone. Thus, we would increase Light. Thus, we would turn the cycles of cosmos and come into mighty being here and now.

We would place before you the mighty blueprint of that Good Samaritan Hospital there at the Inner Retreat, presenting all ways of healing, enjoining practitioners of the healing arts - chelas who have prepared themselves and made themselves ready in the calling of the Divine Mother, who will be instruments of light and flow and the alchemy (so ably presented by so many in this very seminar) whereby matter itself of a certain molecular form and vibration and formula - charged by the power of the seven chakras and varying chakras, charged by the power of the crystal and the rainbow rays of God focused through the mighty crystal fire - might indeed now penetrate the body for the restoration, for the spinning of the chakras, for the healing of all systems.

Beloved ones of Light, there is no limit to the path that you may walk on the fifth ray. For the fifth ray is sponsored by all hierarchs of Light as the instrumentation moving toward the Light of total freedom on planet Earth. There must be healing in all planes of being and the dissolution by the emerald ray of that which is incompatible with that fifth ray of Truth. Thus, all falsehood and falsity must be bound and the pure Light of the eternal Guru be found manifesting there!

And chalices must be raised. And I tell you, as there is an Emerald Matrix, so there is the mighty emerald chalice. So understand the mighty meaning of this chalice.³ Understand, beloved hearts of Light, how it does indeed present the symbol of the Trinity, how the light and the power of Almighty God does illustrate the eternity of the Word.

Thus, visualize thyself as a mighty chalice and realize that the curvature of the formation of this chalice bespeaks the cradle and also hands cupped in adoration. And the visualization of this light with the purple fire is the completion and complement of the Order of the Good Samaritan. Thus, take to your heart the sense of the chemical ray, which is the purple fire, and the sense of the healing Light that is wholly charged with blue for the reestablishment of that Emerald Matrix.

O living flame of our witness, we desire to see the path of the ascended masters, the path of reunion with God - which I gave forth from the beginning - open now to those who must seek because of karma, must seek because of the burdens of the four lower bodies. When they are beset with the aggravations in flesh of the distortions of mind and heart, and when all systems begin to fail and life is hanging by a thread and all hope has already gone in the minds of the practitioners of the healing arts, it is then that by seeking and by the call the contact is made between their hearts and the single Good Samaritan or the entire complex of this City of Light and Healing. Realize, beloved ones, that when they come to be healed, the whole man will be healed because you have already healed the whole man within yourself.

Realize that this is the day of the opening of the door - one of the gates of the City Foursquare which is the Gate of Healing, Science, and Truth. It is the mighty power of the Emerald Matrix that does descend in this hour, beloved ones. Understand and know this true science, and realize that the twelve gates of the city must be opened ere you complete the requirements of your ascension. Each gate is an open door to a particular type of consciousness evolving here. Each gate is an open door to new teachers of the Light, to new disciples, and to those who seek divine fulfillment by the mastery of that ray of Light.

Thus, here we find in the twin flames of the purple fire and this emerald green that complementary nature once again of Alpha and Omega, components in the very process of healing - light and color that must be a part of the atmosphere and the environment of those who heal.

Beloved ones, we are beginning, as it has been said, a bold, a new, a mighty adventure. For if one would heal, one must himself be healed. If one is to heal oneself, one must desire healing. Entities of the mind are bad habits of self-indulgence, moodiness, various types of psychological problems that

³A chela gave an offering of an emerald crystal chalice which was placed on the altar of the Holy Grail by the messenger.

also come from the imbalance in the endocrine system, that come from deviations, then, in the use of the sacred fire.

Beloved hearts of eternal Light, this truly is the very testing in the physical octave. For the test is this: If you would truly be healer, then sacrifice by the purple fire all that is the falsity and the anti-healing matrix. You must give up that which would prevent you from being the instrument of God's wholeness to be a part of this calling. And so it begins with the individual, and only the individual can make this dream come true.

I AM one. I AM an individual. And because I understood the Law of the One, earth and her evolutions now have opportunity, by the grace of Almighty God and only his grace, to return to heaven individually as kings and priests unto God.⁴

Earth's evolutions know a new and a mighty Light in these days for the delivering of the Word of hierarchy, for the lowering of that Light into manifestation. Thus, we see the interdisciplinary arts of healing making friends with one another, coming into that union by the balm of Gilead, by the sacred oil of the Buddha. And thus, by comparison, by study there may be reached the consensus of many cures yet unknown on earth. And many who are troubled by diseases for which there are known cures may receive the correct treatment.

Beloved ones, we do not disparage all of the fine efforts and the mighty achievements of all that has gone before on this earth, in America and through modern science. We seek to add unto this matrix in the Matter science the descending Light of Spirit that will not only quicken and bring harmony to the body but bring the sheaths of the other bodies into alignment. Thus, the sheath and the sheaf presents the understanding of the intertwining matrix and of the fire infolding itself.⁵

When only the body is healed it does not necessarily add to the ascending Light or the ascension or the union with God. Thus, we must pursue the healing of the emotions and the mind. We must demand of those who are a part of this healing committee and this new-age Center for the Disciplines of Wholeness that they demand of themselves the perfecting of the inner garments and the inner chalice.

I come with a Vision. I come that you might see that when such a center is established again (as these remained from the golden ages down to the hour of the sinking of continents) and the sacred fire tended in the center of the center, people will come from all over the world as pilgrims today go to Lourdes and Fatima. And I tell you, the prophecy will be fulfilled that many more pilgrims will come to this place of Light than have ever gone to any other. Such is our capacity and the dispensation of the Great Central Sun to endow it with Light.

The Emerald Matrix, the etheric blueprint, is in place. This, however, is a question of the fifth-ray application of the divine science of East and West. It demands your pursuit of God-mastery within the temple. Thus, you have placed mighty stones in the base of this pyramid and yourselves as lively stones in the building.⁶ As that which is below comes to fruition, you will see the descent until the bowl and the flame in the center will be indivisible, and Alpha and Omega and Spirit and Matter will be the converging of worlds through the all-seeing eye of Elohim, through the ray of precipitation through thy heart.

You will make of it what you will, for it is in your hands. Only your hands can be laid on the sick. Our hands will be one with yours, but if yours are not placed there, ours will not be. Your heart must be the vessel to serve the elixir, the special preparation. Your mind must perceive the wholeness and hold the matrix until the one who suffers can fill it in with your assistance.

Beloved ones, this will never be a psychic manifestation. This must never be based upon psychicism

⁴Rev. 1:5, 6; 5:9, 10; 20:6.

⁵Ezek. 1:4.

⁶I Pet. 2:5.

or hypnotic spells or those things that come from the lower planes. It is the reading, I tell you, of the etheric blueprint of the soul from the hour of its conception in the Great Central Sun. It is the reading of perfection and the meditation of perfection. This is the key to healing.

Many are fascinated with the reading of past lives. Many are glad to know the cause of knots of discord. But the mere knowledge of these is not the healing. It is the letting go by enlightenment that therefore brings, beloved hearts, that divine matrix from above.

If you could once see yourselves as the divine being which you are, as I AM - one glimpse of your I AM Presence, one glimpse of yourself standing in the sun of Helios and Vesta with your twin flame or in the halls of light on Venus - you would need no other vision! You would be whole! You would know who you are, who I AM THAT I AM is where you are. And this would be the power to transmit the sacred fire in the chalice emerald.

Do you see, beloved ones? In actuality, such psychic readings into the past are a dalliance and a delay. For as long as you visualize yourself in those untoward conditions of the past, how can you see and believe that ye are gods?⁷ Leave the lower levels of the psychic, leave the astral plane, and leave those who insist upon healing by this manner!

We deliver the Emerald Matrix. We deliver it to you by initiation, by transfer of Light. And those of you who have received the physical touch of the ruby ray of Helios' blessing have a change in your electronic structure that will remain and can become strengthened for the physical outpicturing if you will change your diet and emotions.

You must know what is the meaning of that transfer of Light. You must understand, beloved hearts, that I AM Sanat Kumara. I know the way of healing. I AM the way of healing. I have delivered the way of healing to the ancient ones, and I stand again to deliver it to hearts who are not tempted away from the Light of the I AM Presence.

Beloved ones, let the dead bury their dead.⁸ Put behind you the past. And if you know it and have learned from it, all well and good; these lessons are necessary. But you cannot forever believe that you will be angry all of your life because you have been angry in your last ten embodiments! It cannot be so. You must not rest your case and nail the nails of your coffin by affirming what you were in the vale of tears, then endowing it with power and making it your god. By free will you set those laws in motion, and the carnal mind staunchly upholds those laws until you open your eyes and slay the dragon and raise the sacred fire and live in new octaves of Light.

The ascending path is the way and the exercise of letting go and being free. You must still the mind once a day and disassociate yourself from everything and everyone of your environment - even for ten minutes of meditation in absolute concentration on the Light of the One, using your favorite mantra of Light, consciously letting go of this circumstance and all previous lives and tasting the existence that you already enjoy in higher octaves. Therefore, healing is but the descending Light of what you already are.

Healing is a descending Light! Therefore, do not accept that which ascends up out of the morass of unreality of former existence, but rather, beloved hearts, know that true Life is from above and not from beneath.⁹

There is a time for the consideration of karma; there is a time for karma yoga. And there is a time for the yoga of the sacred fire and the divine union. The Light and the path of sacred fire is our way. We lead and you must follow. Understand, then, that we take you through the planes of Matter. The planes of karma are like the planes of earth: the records have been made, the records can be dissolved by the violet flame, by the love of your heart - and there is no time and space. And

⁷Pss. 82:6; John 10:34.

⁸Matt. 8:22; Luke 9:60.

⁹John 8:23.

therefore, the arresting of the spirals comes through the heart of the Great Divine Director. Sin is only real as long as you conceive it and perceive it. You may dissolve it where you are, and you may serve to set all life free from the prior imposition of that matrix.

Dear hearts of living flame, it is necessary to serve, it is necessary to give the dynamic decree, but you may live [as though you were] at that point where it is already done and base your decisions upon the given fact that, the necessary footsteps taken, you shall be free. Therefore, why not enjoy freedom now?

When you want money, you go to the bank and borrow it and you use it and you enjoy it. You enjoy the new house or the new car, and then you pay it off in the next twelve years or five years. So you borrow Light from the bank of Life, and you enjoy the Light now, you become the Light now, but you remember the debt is to be paid. It is not necessary to suffer in the sense of weight and sin and guilt while paying the debt. It is lawful to borrow from the cosmic bank account as long as you are trustworthy and faithful to pay back the dispensation, for heaven is exact and exacting in the Law.

Some have discovered they could borrow Light from the universe or from the holy innocents, and they take this Light and use it with nonaccountability, having no intention of paying it back. And thus they preach a metaphysical religion that says, "As soon as I unthink sin, sin is not real." And thus it becomes a game of the emperor's new clothes. This is not the true path of responsibility. Thus, service is the key.

Conceive of Light and become it! Know it is thine own inheritance - yours to claim here and now. Thus, act the part and enjoy the part of wholeness even while you proceed systematically on the path of rejuvenation and regeneration in your temple.

Past, present, and future thus become a sliding scale of consciousness. You may go back, then, to the ancient healing temples of Atlantis prior to the descent and misuse of the sacred fire. You may remember Lemuria and you may step on the marble steps of the Temple of Healing of the Mother (as I am there and this messenger is there in this moment as physical as we are here) and you may study and learn from the ritual and the archives of the ancient science, and you may take it into your causal body. This is not being burdened by the past. This is the recognition that that which is good and holy and true is a part of the inheritance of Light.

You may study the architecture. You may listen. Listen now to the sound of the AUM and the ancient mantras of Lemuria. Listen to them, beloved hearts, for thereby you will also lower into physical manifestation the temple that is to be. For we will call those priests and priestesses of the sacred fire of the healing arts who did not leave off the worship of the Divine Mother, and we will cause them to return. And some have embodied here and some have come here. And others who have received the restoration from their going forth away from the temple are also gathering.¹⁰ For they, as you know, have received the lamp of mercy burning, the lamp that is carried everywhere on earth by beloved Kuan Yin - Kuan Yin, the eternal White Goddess who walks across the earth offering the lamp of forgiveness.

And this, beloved, is another testing of the psychology of the soul for those who want their diseases in order to manipulate others, in order to have an excuse not to give the allness of God within. They reject mercy. For all know at inner levels that mercy is a flame that is the gift of God's resourcefulness - the violet fire of the sacred priesthood of God, the violet fire of freedom.

And when you receive it, the karma-causative factors of disease are set aside. And these karmas therefore being set aside by the law of mercy enables you to be healed, enables you to serve, and then of course increasing responsibility and the necessity of demanding strength from God to fulfill

¹⁰On Good Friday, April 20, 1984, Archangel Gabriel delivered a dictation in which he announced the restoration of the priestesses of Lemuria. See "The Joy of the Path," *Pearls of Wisdom*, vol. 27, no. 30, pp. 235-36.

your office, no longer having the excuse of a malady (and the word malady comes from evil¹¹), no longer having the excuse to be out of the center of God's holy purpose.

Thus, many diseases are psychological. In fact, there is no disease that can puncture the virgin's veil of innocence around thy soul, of the Deathless Solar Body. No disease may penetrate unless the seed be within thy soul.

Thus, you see, we come to the stark and naked reality. But be free, beloved ones. Be free as I tell you that freedom is a flame that now bursts forth in your heart. Freedom is a flame that I give to you for your liberation from the false belief of sin and sickness and death. I bid you to the high and holy calling of proving scientifically, in Spirit and in Matter, that they are not real - that Death and Hell are no longer real on planet Earth, that sin is no longer real, that disease is no longer real.

I compel you to the fiery vortex of my heart, to the perception of this truth, that you may begin each new day alike - centered in God, conscious of His reality, seeing the mighty fire infolding itself around you and as a mighty whirlwind, beloved hearts, taking from you the debris of centuries.

Live in the consciousness of Light! Light! Light! and only Light shall manifest where thou art! Light, then, as formula of sacred fire, becomes crystallized in Matter through the herbs, through the plants, through the medications and concoctions that have been handed down from the ancients. Thus understand specific matter as a specific chalice for Light, and desire to study heaven's pharmacopoeia - the pharmacopoeia of Light.

Intelligence. Mind. You are the manifestation of Mind - the mind of the ancient Manus, the Lawgivers of earth. Mind is thy identity: eternal Mind of God. Let that mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus¹² - Christ Maitreya, Christ Gautama, Christ Sanat Kumara, your own Holy Christ Self that is the one-ness of God.

New consciousness, new life, new dimension, new revolution in higher consciousness! This is what we compel, this is what we command, this is the higher Light.

Understand that if you want change, you must change. Come to a new dimension! This is why the physical land is at the high altitude. Come away from all of this. You do not know how much you have become enslaved by all of the wrong things of civilization - addicted, dependent, and out of sorts when life becomes frustrating. If you want change, you must change. This remember. If you want healing, which is always change, you must change.

Thus, I ask all who have borne the burden of some continuing malady of the flesh or the mind or a habit of ignorance to truly say: "Do I have the courage to overcome the cowardice, to banish this, to remove this from my life? Do I want God and healing enough to change?" Thus, sacrifice and surrender to the love of humanity is the door we open, the door to the City Foursquare. May you seek to be the watchman of the LORD and to be the porter who may open that door to life and happiness.

There is only one way to succeed and that is to visualize yourself as the beggar at the gate, as the one sick or maimed - to get into the heart of the one who fears, who trembles, who knocks. And then go to the other side, open the door, and say, "Friend, thou art welcome here! Enter and I will give thee sup."

Thus, heart to heart, deliver my comfort. For this is a dispensation of a certain time and space on earth whereby we might deliver once again, and finally for many, the opportunity to become who they really are. For this cause we have sent Saint Germain, El Morya, Jesus, Lanto, Kuthumi, many sons and daughters of heaven. We have sent, and they have sent in turn, the messengers and the chelas.

Thus, the activity is a dispensation to change world consciousness and to permanently anchor the

¹¹The prefix mal is derived from the Latin malus, meaning "bad" or "evil."

¹²Phil. 2:5.

synthesis of East and West, Alpha and Omega, as an ongoing, endowed establishment for all who will come after you, even when you shall have earned your ascension in the Light.

The masters of the Himalayas salute you, beloved hearts, for you have understood the meaning of their science.

I come now to touch each and every one with the violet, the purple-green jade. I will place it on your forehead through the messenger, and whatever piece of jade you touch to your forehead this day will receive that charge of this focus of light. Thus, you may have your own or secure that which is available, and you may know that this is my gift.

Thus, you will take now communion served by ministering servants. And when you have taken it, come to me and I will touch the brow, which is the first of blessings unto the one who would carry the flame of the Good Samaritan in his heart and, I trust, respond to the call to carry the identification card of the Good Samaritan in his pocket, thus consecrating - as Above and below - the witness to the Eternal Servant that I AM.¹³

I AM Sanat Kumara. I appear in all faces and climes and cities. I speak through the unexpected voice. I teach through one who is not a teacher. I sing through one who has never sung. I deliver the art to the soul who has rung the mighty crystal bell that signifies:

Lord, I AM ready. Lord, I must have Thee. Let the crystal bell ring in heaven and let the angels come! For now in this hour, Sanat Kumara, I AM thy servant. As below - as I am worthy, as I commit - so as Above, be Thou to me, and more, as I am to Thee. And let me be, O Sanat Kumara, thy reward for all Thou hast done for earth.

Sanat Kumara, I AM thy witness. I AM thy Mother Light in earth. I AM thyself. I will show Thee before my God my gratitude for thy appearing and for my wholeness Thou hast revealed. I am that wholeness and I am its bliss. Forever in the heart of the Mother, I AM. Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Sanat Kumara was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, October 14, 1984, during Healing through the Emerald Matrix - a 10-day seminar on how to heal yourself - at Camelot.

¹³On October 15, 1984, at the conclusion of the 10-day seminar Healing through the Emerald Matrix, 46 Keepers of the Flame were initiated into the Order of the Good Samaritan. Requirements for membership in the order include the successful completion of the Red Cross Multimedia First Aid, Red Cross Cardiopulmonary Resuscitation, and the Good Samaritan Foot Reflexology courses. During the seminar, those aspiring to be Good Samaritans also studied the disciplines presented in Summit University Forum interviews with: preeminent homeopath Dr. Bill Gray; renowned Austrian herbalist Maria Treben; president of Wachters’ Organic Sea Products Corporation, Dr. Joseph Wachter, and his wife, Ann Marie Wachter, specialist in sea-plant skin-care applications; Jess Stearn, author of Edgar Cayce - The Sleeping Prophet, with Drs. William and Gladys McGarey, noted authorities on the Edgar Cayce cures; Dr. and Mrs. Peter Theiss, experts in the therapeutic application of herbs and ancient herbal remedies; and Dr. Vasant Lad, foremost exponent of Ayurvedic (Hindu) medicine in the United States. (The above interviews, conducted by Elizabeth Clare Prophet, are available on audio cassettes and Summit University Forum albums.) On December 10, 1984, 29 new members were initiated into the Order of the Good Samaritan at the conclusion of Fall Quarter of Summit University. During the seminar and Fall Quarter, an additional 248 students completed the Good Samaritan Foot Reflexology course.

Chapter 56

Beloved Serapis Bey - November 25, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 56a - Beloved Serapis Bey - November 25, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LI

Initiation from the Emerald Sphere

Hail! O mighty Light descending from afar.

Eternal oneness of the Spirit, I AM . . . In the fullness of the reservoir of Light, I speak.

I am no pauper, but filled with the abundance of God's Light - God-willed. For the magnet of the ruby ray in my heart does draw from far-off worlds, from an infinitude beyond time and space, all elements natural to my God-design, destiny, and eternal striving.

Thus, by the quality of my heart, I AM Serapis Bey. I stand before you the example of one who has meditated upon the heart of God as the heart of Self, never taking my devotion or the attention of my devotion from the awareness that in the Central Sun is the heart of a cosmos and many.

And in my heart there is a vessel deigned,¹ ordained by God to be the chalice for that heart. This is the premise as the mathematical formula of my devotion, beloved ones. Thus my heart, in meditation, in service, in alchemy, long ago as I was trained by the preceding hierophant (not alone of Luxor, but of the ancient temple on Atlantis), then internalized this power of the heart as a ruby flame, a sacred fire.

One Shall Come to Initiate the Heart Chakra through the Ruby Focus

Now begin to understand the quality of the great initiation brought to you by our beloved, most revered Helios. The starting of the spark of the ruby ray, beloved ones, is the point of contact. You have been initiated in the third eye. Thus, for the awakening and the quickening of the true quality of this heart of ruby fire, one shall come again to initiate the heart chakra through the same ruby focus.

Prepare for it, for it shall be the drawing down from the mind the fullness of preparation, consecration to add unto the quality of your heart's devotion some wondrous thing of my own mentor who preceded me in this office where I now stand, able to lovingly receive you in the consecration of your lifestream to those details of self-perfectionment whereby truly you may enter that ascension flame - not as a pauper but as one whose heart overflows with Light. A cup that runs over to the world!

And therefore, when you come to the flame you already are the flame. And the twain, as one, celebrate the union of Alpha and Omega within you - celebrate the eternal union with the God Self,

¹deigned: from Old French, meaning "considered worthy."

with the twin flame, and with the All. For once having passed through that flame, you discover truly that All is one and all are the One.

Lo, I AM the One! And you are also the One - embryonic, for this oneness escapes the mind and heart. And therefore there is strife, division, criticism, and all manner of that mortal consciousness so devious as to captivate the soul in these sockets of time and space and the stickiness of karma that will not let go until you transcend its plane and discover yourself somewhere else - the point of Light. Then nothing, nothing can hold you back! Though you may yet carry that pack of karma on your back awaiting the cycles of its transmutation, beloved ones, you are free! You know the I AM is in you and with you and not alone above you. You act in the name of God, on behalf of God, as God, for you are God!

Remember the Flame of Luxor

This awareness, then, can be yours preceding the full balancing of your karma. Hasten the day, I say! Meditate as you are taught. Remind yourself of the flame of Luxor. Paint a picture of it with your own hand. Put it above your bed where you will see it once a day, just as a reminder to think of me and my own as we stand on the points of that geometric star-formation surrounding that mighty central focus. Beloved ones, there are manifold stars interconnected in a divinely geometric pattern. And thus, those with greater and lesser Light may stand closer or farther from the central flame on the points of these interpenetrating stars.

Beloved ones, all who are invited to attend the ritual of an individual ascension in the Light are invited because they are ready to participate in the experience, which adds unto each one something more of the measure of the ascended one. Think of any one here in your midst. Would it not be a great joy to gather round at Luxor as this disciple or chela, this brother or sister you have known for so many years, should stand in the center of that flame? It is the unspeakable joy. It is worth the striving, worth pressing through, pushing on, knowing the Goal is before you.

You must have a constant reminder of your goals. When you look at the whitened obelisk, reminiscent of the alabaster of the City of Light on ancient Atlantis, it ought to remind you of Luxor. But perhaps you think only as far as this nation's capital without remembering that there is a threefold flame.

A Prudent Path of Fasting and the Mountaintop Experience

Expand your inner vision! Follow a prudent path of fasting under my direction through the messenger and not apart, and therefore open your eyes that you might see beyond these planes and take with you the remembrance of the fasting and the mountaintop experience that will see you through the issues of life and the confrontation with the dweller.

It is important to clear the ethers that you might experience heaven here on earth. It is important to make preparation and set aside moments for Infinity. For these experiences are your strength when the astral storms descend to rock the ship of your soul's voyage. Write down your experiences. Keep them safely in your care. Reread them. Relive and reexperience with joy and gratitude these moments. Take them not for granted; they are gifts.

You may think because you fast or decree or use this or that technique that you have had an insight or a contact. Not so. Only God can produce the contact. And by His will and by some representative of that God such as ourself, you may then be accorded the divine experience - never psychic but always bearing the fruit of Light, Joy, and Action that follows as a testimony of the source of the contact.

Thus, beloved, as you strive to perfect your path, recognize that the gifts which come come as reward, incentive, and confirmation not of right formulas but of a right heart. You see how many become locked into formulas of religion; and because they experience God in this or that church or through this or that doctrine, they say, "Aha, this is the perfect religion! This is the consummate

Truth.” Beloved ones, the devoted heart is always rewarded in spite of the formula and the forms, for it is the heart that is all.

The Presence of Certain Unascended Masters of the Himalayas in the Paradise Valley

Cherish, then, the presence here of certain unascended masters of the Himalayas who find comfort in your communion, who are brothers and sisters of your messengers and yourselves, and who would plant their Light here to draw many to whom they are tied whom they have seen so require this path of the Mother at the conclusion of this age.

These masters have retained consciousness and a type of form in the unascended state because they are the guardians of certain lifestreams, because they recognize the heavy burden of this hour of the Kali Yuga² - an age of self-destructivity which in the divine sense ought to be the shedding of the snakeskin of this materialistic Cain civilization; but indeed, with those who have not banked the fires of the heart, it becomes the soul itself unraveling in a downward spiral of this destructive materialism.

Thus, it becomes to those who are the initiates the age of the initiation of Kali - Kali, the fierce Mother who goes after the demons, who in her intensity to defend the child aborning in your heart will tear almost to the point of sunder the very fabric of that mortal self to challenge, to bind, to remove the mask and go beyond to the tempters. Thus, understand that in every age the Mother takes on a new and different visage which must deal with the circumstances of the law of karma.

Thus, you may look to previous ages and future ages to different types of mystery schools which have emphasized different powers of attainment and a different way of life. Understand that all comes home in this activity of the Great White Brotherhood, and the unascended masters of the Himalayas recognize this fact and have seen the light of this school. And they bow before the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, and before Maitreya and before Sanat Kumara and before the Universal Christ in Jesus, Kuthumi, Morya, and your own dear selves.

Let us examine what this means when we say “all comes home” in this age. It means that all of the skeletons, all of the demons, all of the old substances hidden in the folds of the garment of the astral body and the physical body come with the devotees who are making their way to the holy mountain, Mount Kailas,³ and its focus again replicated here. For Lord Shiva himself sits upon that mountain here and does raise his scepter and does call to his Parvati to bring home the children of the One.

Understand, beloved, that in consideration of the dire circumstances in the East - in that area of the world and surrounding India - many have followed the Light of Gautama Buddha to set up here that alternate. And they are building, as you are building, the intensity of the forcefield which one day will be able to contain that which was lost in the sinking of Lemuria and much of the momentum that has been sustained over the land of India.

This is not to say that in any way they have or shall abandon the etheric forcefield of that ancient brotherhood and the consecration of the unascended masters and their chelas, but rather that they understand that the body of lightbearers gathering and to be gathered here are capable of drawing into physical manifestation the Light which they hold. And therefore they desire to answer the call of the Omega ones with the presence of their Alpha spirit. Thus, you have provided a magnet suitable, and they have long awaited the hour of the coming of the very image of the World Saviouress and the many sons and daughters of God. For thus heaven is compelled by Law to respond to such devotion

²Kali Yuga: Sanskrit term in Hindu philosophy for the “age of darkness”; it is the last and worst of the four yugas, or world ages, comprising a cosmic cycle and is characterized by strife, discord, and moral deterioration. The present dark age, or Kali Yuga is believed to have begun on February 18, 3102 B.C. (with a duration of 432,000 years)

³Mount Kailas, the breathtaking “Jewel of the Snows” which towers to 22,000 feet in the center of the Trans-Himalayan range in southwestern Tibet, is revered by Hindus as paradise of Shiva and his beautiful consort, Parvati (“Daughter of the Mountain”). To Tibetan Buddhists, who identify the holy mountain the Sumeru (the cosmic center of the universe), it is the celestial throne of Buddhas and Bodhisattvas of the “highest bliss.”

as this.

When I praise devotion within you, I praise devotion! It does not mean that I praise the absence of it or condone it. Therefore, recognize that which is praiseworthy within yourself and note that I confirm it and that it is confirmed this day by wise men of the East who have followed the star of your appearing. They are also wise in understanding the challenge that lies before you and are ready to assist and commend and sponsor from the unascended octave your endeavor to pursue to the very quick the healing arts and the conquest of matter.

The Unascended Adepts Are Determined That the Chelas' God-Mastery Become Physical

Therefore, on this august occasion of the mighty transfer of initiation from the emerald sphere of the Great Causal Body of cosmos - of my own, of the messengers, and of your own - these unascended adepts gather, for they are determined - even as determined as they are to maintain God-mastery in the etheric octave on behalf of earth's evolutions - they are determined to see that mastery become physical. And they recognize in the chelas of El Morya those whose physical vehicles and four lower bodies they can use and thus, in a sense, once again have physical form without descending from the etheric plane. Yet there are also those among them who desire to embody and who will do so when vessels are prepared.

Beloved ones, heaven - heaven personified in many exalted beings illustrious as the stars - has conspired in this hour to create opportunity for the advanced souls in and out of embodiment to enter new levels of conscious cooperation. Rather than give and give again that support to lifestreams who have made quite a mess of things in the outer world, heaven places its bet on the most advanced ones, trusting that a veritable lodestone of power might indeed produce in the earth a magnet, an interior force, a point of stabilization, that the filings, as the souls of Light across the earth, shall not be able to resist so great a magnitude of the force of the Mother in ye all and in the earth and thus [these filings - i.e., pieces of iron representing souls of Light] shall be drawn to their own [Magnet of the] Higher Consciousness through your presence, your face, your life, your sweet footprints, and ever your gentleness and adoring love toward the stranger at thy gate.

Take heed, for I warn. Entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.⁴ Be the servant of each one who would enter at the gate, or the healer, and let wisdom direct the course of dealing with all difficult circumstances. Give the soul - give to us, the ascended masters, and give to your cohorts of Light, the unascended masters - the opportunity to demagnetize those burdened by their entities and the bag and baggage of the world.

All Things Come Home to Mother in the Kali Yuga

For all things come home to Mother in the age of the Kali Yuga! All things must come to the fire of Kali to be consumed! Understand this! When all things are passed through the heart of the Mother, all things are holy and holiness unto God.⁵ For the pure stream thereby is rectified and does rise, and the fountain will increase.

Maintain the immaculate heart but be on guard! For the bag and baggage trailing in with otherwise well-meaning souls comes only to harm and challenge. It is the enemy and never the soul. Divest the individual. You have the key and the tool, beloved ones. Thou knowest the Way. Walk ye in it.⁶

⁴Heb. 13:2.

⁵Exod. 28:36-38; 39:30; Jer. 2:3; Zech. 14:20, 21.

⁶John 1:5-7, 2:6; II John 6; Eph. 4:1-3, 5:2, 8; Col. 2:6.

Life for you shall be exactly what you make it. To make - it is a verb in every language, meaning “to create, to manufacture, to bring about, to coalesce in form, to give shape to.” Thus understand the meaning of the Emerald Matrix and the emerald sphere. Understand the meaning of the convergence of worlds.

Take refuge in the secret chamber of the heart. Take refuge under the shadow of the Almighty in the heart of the wings of an archangel. Take refuge in the secret chamber, in the very lap of Lord Buddha. Find thy true Father. Find thy true Mother. Do not labor and belabor the records of thy past. They have not touched thee at all except for thine own conception.

Experience in the Great Causal Body of the Spirit Perfected in Form Manifestation

Insecurity requires identity. Identity has been defined in the human sense of the tenure of life and interaction with others. This is not our definition of thy identity. Understand this, beloved hearts. You see yourself as having evolved through experience; we see you evolving through the great spheres of the Central Sun.

Know you not what we have done and are doing through this mighty configuration of initiation of the rings of the causal body? We are taking you through the womb of creation. Before you ever took incarnation, born in the white fire core of being, you made the circles round and experienced far, far beyond this moment - seemingly backwards in infinity through the causal body, experiencing the creation of worlds all within each sphere of Light until you completed those rounds and, with the twin flame, went forth to prove in increasingly denser spheres the God-mastery of your righteousness as the right use of the Law.

Had there never been the betrayal of the fallen ones or the request for free will, yet a form of Mater as the Omega universe should have been entered, in any case, by yourselves merely for the proving and the expanding of that which was learned in the Great Causal Body of the Spirit. Thus, beloved ones, incarnation in the sense of the perfect golden age is still the figure-eight flow, drawing forth from the Divine into the manifestation that which was once blueprint, that which is now form. And this gives the increase; this gives the expansion. This is how God grows. And this is how the self-identification of oneself as the One occurs.

All Are Gods Yet All Are One

Thus, all are gods yet all are one. And form itself is as maya - God in the great play of universal experience, presenting Himself in so many forms, as yourselves gathered here, as so many Hindu deities. You see, the mayic illusion is of the many. And as soon as the many converge in the polestar of being, the One appears and all identify with the Great God Self yet in perfection as the various modes of manifestation.

Thus, many have become “caught up” in the deities, and the human personalities around the world have become the gods. You turn on your television to see the morning talk show - the host is a god, all are gods interacting one with the other. But they have swallowed the mayic illusion! They are self-identified as the egoic self. They no longer understand that they are only the effect of a higher cause. Tell them!

One in every thousand is our devotee. One in every ten thousand may take up this path of the Inner Retreat. They are there, and in each heart there is a sliver of ruby waiting - waiting for the fanning by the fires of love, waiting for someone to care enough, waiting for the soul to respond to love. For the soul itself becomes the object of devotion.

When you meditate upon the flame of Luxor as the flame of your I AM Presence, as the Presence of the One, your devotion goes to that sliver of the ruby in the heart of the devotee. Thus being

loved, thus being adored - receiving that as a newborn babe gladly, joyously receives the adoration of parents - so that soul quickened by your attention upon God then responds with joy, which increases little by little, microscopically, that sliver of ruby which grows as the gems grow in the earth.

It is true. I paint you not a picture of fantasy, not a story but the actuality of inner planes. And the molecular structure of that ruby is able to hold a Light. But someone must deposit the Light, and that someone is God. Thus, we employ initiation for the conveyance of elements necessary to your building the temple of man.

O the blessed . . . the blessed are arriving - devotees called by the unascended masters. Saints, in the true sense of the word, out of the East. They come also, for they desire to receive the physical initiation which I lower through this heart.

Now recognize the Teacher in the way. You have called it the Place of Great Encounters. Learn from the Teacher within one another. Study what has been given. Gain the mastery of self as taught before you this day, and see how so many who love you will be allowed by cosmic law to add unto the measure of the stature of your manifestation of Elohim.

Activating the Third Eye and Lowering into Manifestation the Green Sphere

Elohim have come, preparing the way of Helios. And Helios has prepared for many, many cycles appearing. Thus, I stand here and in Luxor simultaneously, and I bow before the Light of Helios and Vesta in gratitude for this opportunity to release now through this heart to your heart, activating the third eye and lowering into manifestation the green sphere of the causal body. Its Light releases the twofold light of Scorpio and Sagittarius.

Thus, study the initiations of water and fire and let them be synthesized in your heart as one. When you find the compatibility of these two, you will understand the lowering from the etheric octave to the astral of the momentum of thy wholeness already intact. And when thy wholeness stands - even at the levels of Death and Hell of the astral plane - unmoved, in that hour and in that day, for you Death and Hell shall be cast into the lake of fire!⁷

No evil thing shall hold over thee, my beloved - nor threat nor burden nor trial nor tear nor temptation. To be the master in the earth you must be the master in the astral plane. Thus, pursue the calling of the emerald ray, for the test of this matrix is surely revealed day by day. For all and everything is in the doing and in the action and in the concrete building.

Thus, if you will it and if you will draw it forth, you will see an unprecedented era of building and expansion on this property and in this organization. If you will allow it to happen, if you will expand your consciousness of the possible, if you will go in spirit to this Stump on the East Coast with chelas of living hearts of fire, you will open the doors of the East through the power of Helios positioned there on the three o'clock line of this nation. And there shall appear and be drawn into this activity such a flood tide of hearts as you cannot believe.

Beloved ones, I come to slay that unbelief. I come to slay all barriers to the inception of the gathering of the elect.⁸ All things are possible if you will expand your consciousness. I say, let the clay walls be shattered! Let all limitation go down! Let the law of mortality have no sway or hold in this Ranch.

Let it be the beginning of the spiral of eternal youth and eternity in life. Let us begin to roll back the threescore and ten. Let us call for the expansion of the crystal cord and the dispensations from the Great Central Sun to increase the lifespan of the devotees of God. For this alone is possible, for the lifewaves of earth have not yet merited any such dispensation. Thus, they go after their serums and their formulas to prolong their life, but they shall not pass.

⁷Rev. 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8.

⁸Matt 24:31; Mark 13:27.

Open the hatch-door of the mind. Begin to think in infinite terms. Begin to consider this and the next generation who must have your wisdom and your example. Begin to think in terms of doing exactly what the unascended masters gathered here have done. They have pursued the science of sustaining Light and their Christhood in this physical universe to the end that the souls of Christ shall not be lost.

Begin to think of calling down the Light, thus accelerating the entire octave, and it shall come to pass. And each one may coexist with God in his auric sphere of Light. And within the center of being each one shall know heaven and paradise and communion and yet walk the earth.

It is a joyous challenge to defy all death and dying and disintegrating spirals, to infuse them with Light and to command the atoms and electrons to dance in ascension's fire. It is as near to you as the heart of your messenger and nearer when you make it thine own.

Those Who Build My House Shall Have the Building of the Inner Temple of Man

Thus, triumph in the name of the Buddha. Be the builders in form. Let all across the earth hear me. Those who build my house physically - stone for stone, line for line - shall have the building of the inner temple of man. This is not some meager work for the uneducated who can do naught else. This is the work of the wise master builders who with every act, each piece in its proper place, have also resolved the interior temple and the four lower bodies.

You who have accentuated the development of the intellect, I must report to you that it is not the gateway to the Buddhist mind, nor is it the development of the Bodhi. Beloved ones, leave it rest and now let the art of Zen perceive what the builders are all about.

Do you think that we need this temple built? Nay, thou needest it! Beloved ones, the need is in the process. The need is in the exercise of the emerald sphere. Why, if the chelas of El Morya and the devotees of Buddha had the outer awareness of such an opportunity, there would be lines waiting to be accepted to serve here.

Thus, build thee more stately mansions, O my soul. As the vast seasons roll through the hills and the valleys and the mountains and the streams and the rivers and the lakes, know - know, then, that the consummate oneness of thy life through all of this is met in the heart of the Universal Kali. Seek Her, find Her, desire Her, expect Her, welcome Her - for She is able to deliver thee in this octave. She has many faces - faces of the ascended masters and the unascended masters.

“I Know the Ones Who Shall Defy the Darkness and Death of the Kali Yuga”

Such is the opportunity to reverse the downward course of the Kali Yuga. Dare anyone try! Oh yes, I have assured them. I, Serapis, have said, “I know where they are! I know the ones who shall defy the Kali Yuga and its darkness and death!”

And they have said to me, “Show us, Serapis. We would go and see.” And thus, they have come to the place where the child lay, and they have seen and they have said, “We did not believe, but now mine eye seeth thee.⁹ Now we have seen, Serapis. Now we believe. Now we set up camp. Now we will stay and we will help those who have determined to be the helpers of the Universal Mother.”

Remember the course of life. Remember the course of the gift of life within thy hands. For to employ this opportunity, to use it, to be ingenious in multiplying it will open the way for many to be saved - many whom even the angels have looked upon and about whom they have wondered and said to themselves, “Can these be saved? Are there some who will go and rescue them?”

Beloved hearts, precious as the jewels in the crown of the Mother are ye. I, Serapis, touch now each and every one who shall see by the seeing of the eye this release and hear by the hearing of the ear, for I bring comfort and love as we commune by the fire of our camp.

And now, as we take up once again and move upward on the mountain, once again we enter the

⁹Job 42:5.

spiral of the fierceness of the white fire. The white fire is the key to the multiplication of each sphere. Thus white and emerald become the Alpha and the Omega of thy calling, thy challenge, and thy internalization of this my initiation unto you.

Peace, beloved. I AM the One.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Serapis Bey was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, October 28, 1984, at the North Ranch of the Inner Retreat, near Livingston, Montana.

Our Hearts United as One Heart*

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Mother Mary, beloved Jesus and Magda, from now, of the fires of our hearts united as one heart, a magnificent heart of Light pulsating over the Heart of the Inner Retreat. Weave now this heart out of all of our devotions and our entire momentum of the heart chakra.

We desire to pool our hearts’ love as one, O God, and present an offering to the Lord of the World this day of our hearts’ desire and devotion to create a veritable magnet of the Central Sun of the sacred heart of Serapis and his mentor and all devotees of the heart of God of all ages, that earth might indeed have a physical polestar and a gathering ground for souls seeking the way out of illusion of the Kali Yuga.

O blessed ones out of the East and the West, saints in all octaves, we adore the Light of God within thy heart. We bow before the Light within thy heart as thou art the manifestation with us of the one great Heart of God.

We welcome teachers, supporters. We welcome children and adepts. We welcome all who come to our gate, O Lord. Let it be for the flushing out and the purging, and let us be eternally the hands and heart of Kali in action.

Mighty I AM Presence, place into our hands the sword of Kali. Let us be the demon slayers, binding the demons of disease and death and especially of the afflictions of the mind and soul and spirit.

To this end, O God, bless our love offering this day. We bless thee, O God, the source of all offerings of our hands. We bless thee, thou Creator of ourselves as instruments to go forth in thy love.

Open wide the gates that we might save thy little ones, O God. Fashion us anew and send us. Let us be thy builders. Truly, the fount overflows. The Light is ready. Thus, let the supply appear.

This day, O God, I demand and command the full release into our hands and use for the complete building of this Inner Retreat unto thy calling. And I demand this day from the heart of the Divine Mother, from the heart of the Universal Shiva, the one I AM THAT I AM, all co-workers and servants of God necessary to this task.

Let the master masons and the builders be assembled! Let them come from all of the ancient schools and guilds. Let them come, O God. And let this be the appearing of the hand of the Mother in so many forms as the hands of the sun so lovingly perceived as the many out of the one Aton.

In the heart of hearts of Ikhnaton these thirty-three centuries, we keep the flame. We build the mountain of God.

In the name of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva; in the name of the Father and of the Mother, in the name of the Son and the Holy Spirit, Amen.

Send it forth, O God, unto thy Victory! Send these hearts to the sun and back again for thy Victory.

Let the alchemy appear! Let this substance of our labor and thy labor, O Elohim, be the gold of the sun in our hands to deliver this earth. Thou art our source, O God. In thy heart is the key. We accept it and receive it, Amen.

*Give this invocation aloud in full force - right now - and often as you reread and meditate on the words of the Master in this Pearl. Your voice is your vote in heaven that counts for the establishment of world peace. The Light of God never fails when you release it through the science of the spoken Word!

56.1 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - November 25, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 56b - Elizabeth Clare Prophet - November 25, 1984

Fourteen-Month Cycles of the Initiation of the Christed Ones through the Spheres of the Great Causal Body

Good afternoon, everyone. ["Good afternoon, Mother."]

I am very, very happy to find myself with you again today. It's a great moment of victory for the planet and it's a great moment of victory for each one of us.

This happens to be the anniversary of the fourteen-month cycle of our beloved Serapis Bey. Fourteen months ago, on August 28, 1983, Serapis Bey gave his dictation in which we proceeded to the fifth cycle, or the purple sphere, of the causal body.

For those of you who have not been keeping track of these fourteen-month cycles, I would like to review them for you today.

The Initiation of the White Sphere

They began at winter solstice in 1978, when beloved Serapis Bey, Hierarch of Luxor, Chohan of the Fourth Ray, announced:

I inaugurate a year, a fourteen-month cycle beginning in the hour of the victory of solstice, beginning in the very hour of the release of the cosmic unfed flame into the heart of the earth. . . .

Ascension's flame as a living fire pulsates, increases, and is carried north and south and east and west out of Luxor. And the Pacific Ocean, site of the temples of ancient Lemuria, now is a blazing light as priests and priestesses of the Mother flame of the temples of Mu and of the Ascension Temple gather robed in white with banners of living flame. . . . A more-than-ordinary experience opens, then, as temple doors beneath the waters of that sea now open and you see coming forth ascended masters and their unascended chelas who have kept the flame of the Mother of Mu even beyond the sinking of that land and even beyond the destruction of its physical temples. . . .

All who have responded to the call of Luxor in this year past and who are yet coming into our temple for their training on the Path will now receive acceleration at Luxor by the pulsating Light of resurrection's flame in the very center of the Great Pyramid to now increase the flow of Mother Light, to now accelerate the Alpha-to-Omega within the seven centers of being. . . .

. . . The goal of this fourteen months is the passing through of your lifestream on the fourteen stations of the cross of the Woman and her seed. . . . Thus you will understand the persecution of the white light within you as it rises and pulsates in the person of Mother. . . . I announce to you, then, the dispensation and the means whereby you can increase the great white sphere of your individual causal body surrounding the Light of Alpha and of Omega.

In this release, Serapis Bey was giving the momentum and opportunity of our own causal body, his, and that of the Great White Brotherhood to intensify our mastery of the white ray and the center sphere of the causal body that you see in the Chart of the Presence. The fourteen months was the cycle of the fourteen stations of the cross - twelve lines of the clock and then the return to the heart of Alpha and Omega.

Serapis Bey gave another initiation halfway through this cycle, "in the hour of the solstice of the Mother." In a dictation given June 29, 1979, with Sanat Kumara, he said:

I come to initiate the second half of the fourteen-month cycle begun in the solstice of the Father. . . . I come, then, to release the acceleration of the Central Sun that you might finish the course that is set before you. . . . How many of you have remembered my word and consecrated each of these months to the cycles of the appearance of the Woman clothed with the Sun through her transversing of the light of the fourteen stations of the cross? How many have remembered and therefore transmuted month by month the planetary darkness, the personal karma of each of those stations?

I come to remind you . . . for in the seventh month when the sun moves into the sign of Leo [July 23], then there will be the shift of Light - the first half being the Alpha thrust in the planes of Spirit, the second half being the thrust in the cycle of Omega. Therefore, the final seven months of this fourteen-month period will be a penetration of the four lower bodies of the planet with the ascension flame - a veritable purification and intensification that even now causes disturbances in the elemental kingdom. This, then, will be a period of great challenge where you will meet unheard of and untold initiations.

This was the summer of '79 and continued through the conclusion of that cycle on February 19, 1980. It was indeed a period of great testing for the messengers and for the organization. And Serapis Bey felt it necessary to remind us that we were in the midst of a fourteen-month cycle and that this cycle had to deal with the mastery of the white ray.

Now, the initiation that is given is the full power and momentum that we can tolerate within our bodies, within our cells, of that particular ray. So, we, who understand the meaning of the rays, their chohans, the paths of initiation and discipleship under the rays, have some sense of realization of what we encounter as opposition as well as the great, great blessing of Light that is transferred to us when we endure every trial and temptation.

What opposes the white light of the fourth ray is opposition to the Mother. It is the records of death. It is the records of hell. It is the records of the misuse of the base-of-the-spine chakra (which is the white chakra) in each one of us - all opposition to our ascension, the opposition to the raising up of the Kundalini fire from the base-of-the-spine to the crown chakra. So this opposition is what we experienced in that fourteen-month cycle.

Often it is the case that when we receive initiations, we tend to forget about them. We may not keep in our date calendar a record of those initiations - and they are ongoing. Every single dictation and every single initiation we've ever received since 1958 is still outplaying itself. If any of you know anything about astrology, there are certain dates that are key in the stars and signs in the heavens. And those dates will ring their reverberations for centuries to come. They do not simply occur on the day of a particular aspect in your chart or the chart of a nation, but rather they keep on continuing and the reverberations are like the dropping of the proverbial pebble in the pond, and the rings continue to expand.

Focus of the Ascension Flame in the Messenger's Heart

So even from this very first initiation in 1978, we are still undergoing the testing of our souls. This, however, is compounded by the next initiation, which was given in a dictation December 28, 1979. At that particular time, for the enhancement of this cycle, Serapis Bey placed a focus of the ascension flame in my heart, stating:

It is our desire as God wills it so, and as we now so perform, to transfer the Light of Luxor and of the Mother chakra of the planet in an additional forcefield within this center. . . . Beloved hearts, we do not place our flame or our forcefield in a physical place that can be opposed. We place it in the heart of the messenger where it remains sealed as she has kept the Mother flame of Egypt and of my people for so many thousands of years.

This was necessary for our chelas, our organization, and our earth to pass through this fourteen-month cycle. This flame resides there and may be called upon by you as a focus in this octave to draw upon the Mother flame for your own ascension and for the mastery of the sacred fire and the raising of that Mother flame in the base chakra.

The Initiation of the Yellow Sphere

The second cycle - "the thrust of illumination's flame from the second ring of the Great Causal Body of Life" - began on February 19, 1980, as the sun moved into Pisces. It was announced by Serapis Bey in his Pearl of Wisdom of January 27, 1980, in which he counseled us

to be mindful as the tests of the fourteen stations would unfold at the change of the sun sign each month.

The first half of the fourteen under the Alpha current and the second half under the Omega current provide you with the opportunity to go over the cycles of sowing and reaping through the masculine and feminine aspects of each of the seven rays. The testings of the fourteen stations therefore become the opportunity for you and your beloved twin flame to transmute an extraordinary momentum of personal and planetary karma. . . .

As the sun moves into the cosmic cross of illumination's flame under the hierarchy of Pisces on February 19, so we come to celebrate the conclusion of one set of the fourteen stations and to inaugurate a second. This further intensification of the Light of ascension's flame and of the path of the Mother within you is the dispensation of Sanat Kumara which I joyously announce to you today.

Following the changing of the cycle, Serapis Bey gave a dictation on February 26, 1980. He explained that the Mother flame will rise in this fourteen-month spire, and the cosmic cross of white fire in the hand of millions of seraphim will be in the earth as the impetus for the purification of the mental belt, where the Mind of God is intended to manifest in the mind of man. And it, too, will have consequences in the physical octave, for the purging of the mind becomes the purging of the subconscious mind and the lowering of the superconscious mind into the very chalice of the heart.

Thus, the fount of purity rises from the base unto the crown for the alignment of purity and the victory of wisdom. Thus, Father and Son, Mother and Holy Spirit, from the base chakra to the crown chakra, is the alignment of life within you. This is for the straightening of the axis of each individual upon Terra.

Thus, when illumination, fired by the rocket of the Mother flame, goes forth into the world, I say, "Watch out!" Be watchmen upon the wall of the LORD. Be vigilant, for this white fire and this piercing light of yellow fire combine, then, to awaken all of the serpents in the earth and all of the laggard evolutions who have thwarted the divine plan of God.

The second fourteen-month cycle proceeded from February 19, 1980, and was a time of tremendous acceleration in illumination's flame for all of us. And, of course, what we make of the initiation, what we assimilate of it as the Body and Blood of the Christ consciousness of that sphere, is up to us.

Now, if you didn't happen to be a student of the masters' teachings during this period, or you were not aware of this initiation or you do not feel you took the greatest advantage you might have taken of these initiations, you can go back and make calls from the center ring of the causal body going outward to the present and ask to be given the initiations of those rings according to the will of

God and the discriminating intelligence of your Higher Consciousness - only insofar as you are able to withstand the Light and the consequent Darkness that opposes all Light that we would receive.

So, be careful that you ask only for that which is deemed wise and prudent by the World Teachers and Serapis Bey - that which you can actually handle along with the current load of your responsibilities to life and your karmic load.

Thus, we know that illumination's flame activates the crown chakra. It is the second ring of the causal body, and its Light is focused in the crown chakra as a polarity with the base chakra of the first initiation. So the crown chakra is the focal point for a clearing action for the flame of the Father in the crown and the flame of the Mother in the base. This is the base and crown of our physical incarnation, this is the spine of our identity; and with the Alpha and the Omega initiations worked through, we then build on the chakras that are in-between.

Now, that is the logic of the initiation of the chakras; but the logic also follows the pattern of the causal body, which just happens to follow those chakras.¹⁰ What opposes your crown chakra is all opposition to learning, to intelligence, to using the mental faculties, discretion, discrimination, the ongoing awareness of life, the increase of the awareness of God the Father. It is the highest chakra; through it we attain the awareness of the Bodhi, the Light of the Buddha. It is a Bodhic awareness, it is a universal awareness, and ultimately, when you have the attainment, you have God consciousness - universally aware, knowing all things, one with the Knower and the known.

Every misuse of the Light of God in the lower chakras limits the amount of the stream of the life-force that is going to ascend to that crown. So, whichever chakra it may be - wherever you are misqualifying energy, or wherever you place your attention - it ties up energy. Some people unduly engage in worry and anxiety, which ties up the solar plexus. It may tie up the third eye, it may tie up the energies of the crown, and it may engage one's total being.

Some people do not remember to give attention to their I AM Presence daily for ten minutes and then to retain that attention on the I AM Presence throughout the day. People ask me, "How do you do this?" Well, when you establish a very firm connection with Almighty God from the moment you awaken and you begin your meditation even when you are preparing yourself for your activities, and you give your decrees, it is like the background and the backdrop of your day. Whatever else your attention may be engaged in, your attention is really always on God, and everything else proceeds from that attention. And when you get into tense situations and long periods of total exertion of all of your forces, you take microseconds, split seconds, and you go back to that point of attunement and oneness. It is the anchor point of your energy and your Light. It's like taking all of the forces of one's being and hanging them on the hook of God and seeing that all is in an upward motion and an upward movement.

As you know, there is plenty of opposition to the crown chakra and to illumination's flame. It comes in lethargy and sloth, heavy eating and diet making us sleepy, dulling our mental faculties, postponing the studying and the organizing of our spiritual work. But illumination is not merely the sharpening of one's being in this octave; it is truly, through the crown chakra, oneness with the Father. It is practicing the Presence of God. And it is the Father who teaches us what we must learn from the teachings of the Son, or the Word incarnate.

And so, our goal is not merely to study, but to have the Word of the masters and to have the attunement with the Father through the crown chakra to assimilate, to know, to understand, to penetrate, to contain the essence of the Light for the supreme purpose of one's own union with God

¹⁰For further instruction, color illustrations, and meditations on the chakras, see Summit University Press publications: Djwal Kul, *Intermediate Studies of the Human Aura*. "Integration: the Missing Dimension in Physical Fitness" in *Heart* (Autumn 1983), pp. 52-68. Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Mother's Chakra Meditations*, 8-cassette album (A82162). For further teachings on the causal body, see: Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 136, 231, 262-72, 306-9. Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History, and Religion of America*, pp. 44-45. Archangel Gabriel, *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*, pp. 42, 69-70, 277.

- but even more importantly, for the purpose of having the right morsel of the Bread of Life, the right understanding, when we meet those in need on the path of life. Having this in the storehouse and treasure trove of our memory and our mind, the Holy Spirit can then release the precise wisdom for very difficult situations.

And I find as I go on in life that the challenges I discover in people and their problems become more complex, more demanding, more defying of the very presence of God which I would bring. And I realize that this is the end to which I have been prepared and to which you yourselves have been prepared: this high calling of being in the Presence of the Father and therefore always His instrument.

So the fourteen months of acceleration on the wisdom ray has meant a tremendous influx of Light to those who have taken advantage of it. I think before going on to the third cycle, I should tell you that every form of black magic and witchcraft is used as a manipulation of the crown chakra and the base chakra. And the raising of the Kundalini by the false masters and the misuse of the three chakras - the throat, the third-eye, and the crown - serves to enslave many upon the planet. And we find that the fallen angels use principally the upper chakras in their enslavement of people. As a matter of fact, they use all of the chakras.

When you realize how great a Light and how great a salvation is the Light of your causal body anchored in yourself here and now, you come to an understanding of just how relentless the forces must be to try to stop you from the attainment of any one of these rings in your chakras. We have a step-by-step challenge on the fourteen stations of the cross - every line of the clock plus the twelve and the six o'clock lines over again.

Therefore, you must have the wisdom - the wisdom of serpents, which means the wisdom of the angels who were called serpents after they fell, the wisdom of those who have used the serpent force, which is the Kundalini fire - and realize that this power is so hot, as we might say, it is so intense when you carry it in the body (because you are carrying the Presence of God with you) that your forcefield, then, is diametrically opposed to every other vibration and condition on planet Earth which is basically functioning in the astral plane. And those who derive their energy and their life from the very blood and Light of the people of the earth, who keep them enslaved to their habit patterns, do not want one single individual such as yourself to rise above that dimension and that plane.

And this is something you need to keep constantly before you. You are a self-declared student of the ascended masters. You are a self-declared initiate of Serapis Bey. You have determined to make your ascension and reunite with God at the conclusion of this embodiment. Therefore, you are target number-one of the enemy of Christ within yourself, within friends and family, within people you love most, and within the total mass consciousness of the planet as it has been defined and organized. These facts you know.

Facts become useful when at the point of action and discipleship we remember them. And that is often the place where they are the farthest from our minds. In fact, whole areas of knowledge of the ascended masters' teaching may be blocked out from us. We may not be able to draw to the forefront of our minds the memory of a single powerful dictation in its entirety and its impact upon our lives! And so, in those moments we lose so much. We lose our hold on the masters and our points of initiation and the Light we have gained through service and sacrifice of many lifetimes.

The ascended masters will take you on the path of initiation as quickly as you like. There is no holding back anyone who meets the requirements of the Law. But remember, the balancing of the threefold flame is most important.

The Initiation of the Pink Sphere

On April 19, 1981, as the sun moved into Taurus, Serapis Bey announced:

With the passing of the cycle of this day there will be the fulfillment of the fourteen-month cycle of ascension's release of wisdom's fire. . . .

Thus, we press through the first and the second spheres and enter the pink sphere of this unfolding rose! And thus, the circle of petals of this spherical chamber move from the most delicate pink of sensitivity to the heart of the babe newly born, the throbbing of the bird in spring, sensitivity to the whispering of the sun, the delicate breezes, the burden of heart upon the loved one. Delicate shades of pink and golden pink glow-ray enfolding within move, then, to the more intense manifestations of the ruby light and the ruby ray which, as the laser beam, must go forth in defense of love! . . .

Blessed ones, in this fourteen-month spire abuilding from the spiral of our heart, there is the opportunity for you to enter a path of initiation whereby love is perfected in love. . . . But I come to warn you, as I have warned you with each of the prior releases, that the continuing intensity of ascension's fire propelling out the cycles of the causal body will give you greater and greater initiations - more to conquer both of reality and of unreality.

Thus, we find that the third cycle is our initiation in the pink sphere. And therefore, as we journey from the white to the yellow to the pink, we experience the flames that form the base of the threefold flame and the Mother flame. Now, this is very interesting because we develop immense illumination and tremendous love guarded by purity, but we are not given the initiation of power to complete the threefold flame - and our triune-flame self-realization in its action - until we have proven ourselves through the entire complement of the causal body. Power is the final ring, the blue ring; without it we cannot precipitate the will or the blueprint of the white, yellow, and pink or the balance of the rays. And we are approaching that initiation; for, as you know, the blue sphere follows the green, sealing the causal body as well as our final fourteen-month cycle to come.

We have now, from this moment, October 28, 1984, twenty-eight months for the fulfillment of the green and the blue spheres. So in that twenty-eight-month period, you can see how you can recap and regain what you might feel were some lost stitches on the way of the earlier cycles and learn to reinforce in your chakras the greater light of the seven rays, review Djwal Kul's teaching in his book *Intermediate Studies of the Human Aura*, practice his breathing exercise, and be sure that you understand what the chakras are for and what their tests are.

Now, the balancing of the threefold flame comes when you are able to use power without pride, without ambition, without the desire to manipulate people, to control people, to in any way rearrange the universe to your design rather than to the will of God. So, in this causal-body exercise God gives us the maximum opportunity to take command of ourselves and all of our energies, so that when the power of God is come upon us, we indeed may handle it wisely and well.

We find that this is one of the greatest tests that is faced by any devotee on the Path. And it is the one factor of your lifestream that is examined very closely when you decide to become a chela or a co-worker in one of our centers, because how you have used power or misused it in your previous embodiments is of utmost significance and that is where karma begins; when one can misuse power, one can misuse all of the rays. And when one misuses power, one cannot be trusted - nor trusted with any Light whatsoever.

The basis of the Guru/chela relationship is trust. You trust El Morya and he trusts you - that's the name of the game. You trust that the Master will guide you, prepare you, lead you - that he will not fail you no matter what circumstances or injustices seem to arise around you. You know in your heart that Morya is your Guru. He will not forsake you, and if there's something wrong in your life, you are willing to give him a try - the benefit of the doubt. You are willing to assign to yourself a novena of violet-flame calls, of exposure calls, Cyclopeas, decrees to the Will of God to determine what in your world may be keeping you from receiving the best fruits of life and of initiation.

You trust that if you are obedient to God's will, nothing can be withheld from you, because it is cosmic law; and El Morya is obedient to cosmic law and so is your Christ Self and your I AM

Presence. So if the fullness of divine grace is not upon you as you think it should be, then it is up to you to discover through the Path and the teachings what part of yourself is out of alignment.

The basis of trust is the bottom line of chelaship. When trust is broken, the cord and the tie is snapped because the Master has only so much time, cycles, and energy by which he can give to you a dispensation of his sponsorship. And when you prove yourself untrustworthy again and again and again, then by cosmic law he must withdraw and say, "The basic lesson in life must be learned. You must be able to be trustworthy in your word, in your deed, in your thoughts, and in your feelings." So, trustworthiness is based on our devotion to the will of God. It's based on faith.

We have a song we sing called "Trust and Obey." These are first-ray qualities. And that is why discipleship is taught from the first ray to the seventh. The very first step on the Path is the initiation of devotion to the will of God, and faith; because it is the first ray. But in the conferment of power, you go through the causal body from the center to the periphery.

Discipleship is a path of self-mastery in becoming the Christ. These initiations of the fourteen-month cycles are for Christed ones. They are based on the assumption that you are a Christed being. If not entirely fulfilled in outer manifestation, the nature of your true identity is Christhood. And so, we might say that the initiation is conferred on your Christ Self, who holds the Light and energy of its fullness until you are able to receive it.

We only have a messenger in embodiment so many years, so many decades. The Great White Brotherhood wants these initiations on file, in print, on tape recording, and anchored in the physical earth through our body so that this will be available to those who can pursue the same cycles in time to come.

Happy are you who are a part of the initiation of the dispensation of the Aquarian age, which we are about in this activity, so that you have a foretaste of many things to come - some of which you may not be entirely ready for. And sometimes you may feel that you're simply flooded with so many teachings and dictations and lessons that you have to study that you are almost surfeited - it is almost too much. But you must realize that in all things there is something for you, and if in every release and every session you can go away with a single idea that will change the course of your life for the better (even if it's only a slight degree), if you can take an idea and never lose it, if you can keep it and move on with that idea, having worked a certain alchemy and change, you realize that you have gotten the kernel of the Master's message. You don't have to remember and know all the words, even though you are accountable for them, because you will have become the Word on that point of the Law.

And that seed kernel idea will be a leaven, and as all other parts of your being enter into the divine flow of mastery and the upward ascent back to God (the Omega return on the cosmic clock), you will find that each idea that you have made your own and begun to practice and can feel the power of in your life will unloose other creative energies and potentials from your causal body and will contribute to the balance of the threefold flame, which is the fundamental requirement to fully have in the physical octave the initiations of these fourteen-month cycles.

So let us understand that initiation is increase of Light. All Light is power. All Light is energy. All Light contains all qualities of this causal body, but it is being broken down for us in the seven rays so that we can assimilate it bit by bit. You might say that in these first three fourteen-month cycles through the spheres of the Great Causal Body of Cosmos (as well as your own), you have been studying the white, the yellow, and the pink; but, in fact, you have also had conferred power - power in its ultimate sense, which becomes solidified as that blue sphere.

Now, this power is given to you in each of the seven rays according to your ability to retain it, and retain your stability. If the masters were to give you too much power, too much Light, it could come to pass that you would become insane, you would fall apart, you would have a nervous breakdown, you would stop being able to function as you normally could.

When you think of how delicate life in this ecosystem is - how we can only survive in a narrow band of temperature, how we need to have seasons, certain types of food, certain types of minerals (just eliminate a couple amino acids from your diet and you already are feeling it) - you begin to realize that the whole planet is such a delicate interaction and interchange of energy. Start throwing it off with pollution and millions of people get the last plague of cancer; everything is disrupted because of man's disruption of the delicacy of life itself.

Our tenure in this physical body could be ended in split seconds - as we know from fatalities on the highways - because our bodies are so delicate a chalice for the life-force. So when you think of that very fragile physical nature of our being, and then you start introducing the function of God's Light and you start turning up the dial in an individual, the adjustments are enormous, they are incalculable. And this is why we are in this barn with this number of people instead of addressing five hundred thousand people.

People sense when they are near something that they can't handle. They may know the ascended masters' teachings are true, but they also know that to practice them they will have to change their lives. They say they are not ready, but that means they are not capable, which means they don't want the cape of responsibility or the cape of their own ability from their Higher Self.

These classes and this teaching I am giving to you is being released to millions of souls at inner levels on the etheric octave every night at the Grand Teton Retreat. This is the service of the messengers. You have attended these classes on spiritual planes before you found this organization in its outer form; you were prepared at inner levels - many are being prepared. And because they are prepared, they are coming into new ideas. And the new age and its gentle winds are graciously working an alchemy in people's consciousness so that without fear, without an intense sense of dire calamity, they are able little by little to unleash themselves from their old belief systems or the very heavy traditions that have been going on so long that they fear to even question them - whether they are in diet or health or living or life-styles or religion or politics - lest they be ostracized from their social and peer groups and their organizations.

So, the introduction of Light and the initiation of Light and the stepping up of individuals to carry more Light could be said to be the actual purpose for this organization, our messengership, and your chelaship. Because this is what is necessary for your ascension and for the planet itself to enter the golden age.

Now, we have noticed that as God has given us more Light, we have desired to fast. We have desired to change our diets, we have desired to come away from the city and its burdens of energy to dwell in a higher altitude, a less populated area. We have lost desires for certain things of the world, we have gained new desires for things of the Spirit. Our priorities have changed.

When you think of where you started this embodiment and where you are today in consciousness, you can see just what an alchemy is the Light of God and how much power it is. And this power has worked in your system. If you cooperate with it and cooperate with the laws of nature and the universal harmony, you find that you are better able to carry more Light.

If you've prepared your body as a vessel and your chakras through the fasting, the prayer, your decrees, and the correct way of life that you perceive, you have actually taken a quantum leap forward in Light by comparison with the person that is next to you on the highway or in the bus or walking down the street. Yet there may not be any apparent difference on the outer between you and that person - and you yourself do not see how much Light you carry. Thus you tend to, as we always have, equate yourself with those whom you meet. And we ought to, in the sense that we are all sons and daughters of God.

What we have to be careful about is to recognize that there is a responsibility conferred upon each one of us when we have more Light. It doesn't make us better than anyone else; it means that we have to be guarded and cherish the fact that we have received initiations and that the Light we carry

is not ours to either squander in the misuse of the chakras or to freely give away to the uninitiated.

We are not initiators of others of the Light we carry. Maitreya initiates those whom he initiates, and we must guard that Light so that when he comes again, we not only have that Light as the candles burning in our chakras, but we also have more Light because we have multiplied it. So, the parable of the servant who buried his talent in the earth¹¹ has to do with initiation. It has to do with multiplying one's talents, multiplying the Light of the chakras. So Maitreya will not be satisfied (when he comes again) to find us with the same Light he gave us. Once it is received, because we are co-creators with God, we are expected to multiply that Light. We are expected to increase it and to have fruits.

This is the ancient tradition of offering the fruit to the Guru. The fruit is the symbol of how you have multiplied your Light. It is the fruit from your Tree of Life. And so there must be an increase wherever you are. Whatever you are doing must have increased the consciousness where you are - the activity of God, the knowledge of God, the work of God, and so forth. This is our lawful requirement. This is our lawful statement of gratitude. This is the means whereby we become the magnet for the next initiation.

If you think about initiation, you see that Serapis Bey comes on a given fourteen-month cycle (for example, April 19, 1981, when he came with the release of the third cycle - the third ray). At that particular moment we receive an increment of Light. When he comes again, he is coming on a step of the ladder that is considerably higher. Now he expects to find us on that step of the ladder. That means in fourteen months we must have used the Light he gave us and have climbed fourteen steps to the next step where we meet the Master.

We must be there, ready for that initiation, just as you all strove to prepare for the coming of Helios. You wanted to be there where Helios would be in vibration when he came. You wanted to be in the right place, in the right vibration. People came from all over the world with that one goal in mind: "I want to be where Helios is." And it wasn't a point of geography, it was a point of consciousness. And it was quite an initiation for every one of us to be at that place, at that moment. We each had things to go through.

So you see, an initiation is not merely a conferment of power and that's it. It is a gift. It's like receiving a loan from the bank. Why, if you don't invest that money properly, you are losing money from the moment it is in your hand. It will be worth less tomorrow and the next day and the next day, unless you see to it that it is earning interest. All energy we have, we have an accountability to increase.

Who, then, does God initiate? God initiates those who already have Light in their chakras. They must have something going for them, a threefold flame, so that when God brings more Light, they have Light to bring to it and to multiply it, to increase it.

From him that has not shall be taken that which he has. And to him that hath, shall more be added.¹² The great mystery of the teaching of Jesus. You have to have Light to get Light. And if we don't think we have Light, well, we have invocations we can offer, we can prime the pump through our fervent calls to God: we can draw down the Light of our I AM Presence.

So this path is for everyone who will make himself a servant of God. If someone thinks he doesn't have a threefold flame, he can earn one, he can call forth the Light of Maitreya and the Light of Christ to be that threefold flame for him while he earns that threefold flame.

Some people may have lost the divine spark by misuse. That shouldn't set anyone off the Path. We have heard of the superimposing of the Electronic Presence of Jesus. If you don't think your threefold flame is quite adequate to the task you want to do every day or the Light you want to

¹¹Matt. 25:14-30.

¹²Matt. 13:12; 25:29; Mark 4:25; Luke 8:18; 19:26.

carry, the healing you want to bring, you call to the Electronic Presence - which means the form, the likeness, the very living presence - of Jesus (a duplicate of it) to be placed over yourself. You ask for his sacred heart to be over your heart. You ask for his chakras to be over your chakras. And you ask for him to sustain you in that Christ consciousness.

Jesus can do this for so long, but he expects you to work to rise to the level of his Christ Self and your Christ Self, so that the mastery he brings to you, you will make your own.

Thus, the masters will reinforce us in what we are desiring to do: overcoming bad habits, accelerating through the transmutation of karma, but always desiring first and foremost to be the LORD's best servant, even willing to postpone karma balancing to help a brother or a sister along the way - to take ourselves from a path of absolute determination to attain our God Self-mastery and to say, "I will put aside my practices of meditation and adeptship, and I will go out and I will serve my community and I will help my people. And there will come a day when I will be able to return to the great inner work of building the temple of man." And when you return to that great inner work - that mighty work of the ages - you will find that your service to your fellowman has truly been the foundation stone of that building, because without love there is no true attainment.

Therefore, fear not to spend yourself in service. Fear not to feel that everything you have has gone out of you into that perfect service. God comes back and fills you on the morrow with greater Light because you have increased the Light through your service. We should fear not to give ourselves away. This is the true meaning of the fourteen-month cycle on the path of love.

Let us fear not to lose some special thing we want, some goal of our desire or ambition, but rather understand that the greatest gift we have to give, giving ourselves away, means that on the return current God gives Himself to us. But we don't do this giving thus motivated - we have no motivation for our reward. We do it because we want to bring comfort to life and to the needy.

The third cycle of God's love is a magnificent cycle, and if you want to accelerate in that initiation as the fulcrum and the crystal of your attainment, I suggest you see to it that the library here is organized, that you volunteer to help organize that library of published and unpublished dictations, materials, and tapes, and have a file of cross references which you can find in the index of Pearls of Wisdom to subject matter on love. And see what great and wondrous teachings have been released on love through this organization. They are immense. To sit and study these would at least be a six-month course - to devour everything that has been taught on love and to cull them out for others to have them organized would be truly an assignment for one on the path of the ministering servant.

The Initiation of the Violet Sphere

On June 20, 1982, the day before the sun moved into Cancer, Serapis Bey inaugurated the fourth cycle:

By the Word of Alpha and Omega, by the majesty of Light, by the edict of Almighty God, I, Serapis, announce the release in this moment of the violet sphere of the Great Causal Body amplified by the white fire of the Mother, worlds without end. . . . In this very hour, you begin to experience the initiation of the condemnation to death of the Christed One that bears the flame of freedom in the name of the Brotherhood of Luxor, in the name of the Mother of the World, in the name of Omega, as Omega on earth in the Matter universe is the presence of Alpha in heaven in the Spirit universe. . . .

. . . This flame of freedom, amplified by the white fire core of Alpha and Omega, can remove the miscreations of many of your cycles and precipitations, can transmute the debris so that all unfinished spirals can be completed

Blessed initiates of Luxor, I deliver to you the realization that this fourteen-month spiral is also a turning point, for it is midpoint between the first three and the last three dispensations. It becomes

the fulcrum of life.

You have known the initiations of the white, the yellow, and the pink. Through the violet-flame ring, there will be the restoration of the memory of the Ancient of Days and other worlds and experiences to the level of your soul. And your soul will learn the meaning of the inner blueprint. And your heart will be enflamed by this memory, even though you may not entirely contain it in the outer vehicles.

Now, in each of these cycles it is stressed that it is the white sphere and the white ray and the white masters who are multiplying our efforts. Each gain we make on each of these spheres the "white masters" multiply by the Mother flame. And so, what you find in this organization is a great growing consciousness of the Mother flame.

You may not be aware of what I am speaking. I am speaking of a certain gentle presence of the interaction and communion of our co-workers, of our staff, and of Keepers of the Flame. There is a gentle presence of oneness that comes through the abiding presence of the Mother with us. And this is truly from the very fount of Serapis Bey's heart, from the Universal Mother, from your own devotion to Mother Mary. It is a tremendous opportunity that we have.

The opposition to the one who bears the flame of freedom, all of us put together, has been very great - our freedom to practice our religion, our freedom to be on this soil, our freedom to be the Christ or the Buddha or the disciple. We have seen all of this and yet not a hair of our heads has been touched.

When all of the hoopla is over with, what have they actually done? What could they actually do against the Light or the activity or the lightbearers? They may think they have accomplished great strides, but in fact and in reality, the onward movement of this mighty work of the ages is ongoing. And the planet is spinning in its course and many hundreds and thousands of people every year become newly acquainted with this teaching and begin their first step on the Path - through a book, a magazine, a contact. And if you could see the ongoing mail and the contacts and the orders and the people who write in and the book sales, you would have the sense of the enormous outreach and the growing dimensions of this activity. And you would come to appreciate exactly why the ascended masters have selected so great a land as this - because they have so many souls in mind.

The Initiation of the Purple Sphere

The fifth cycle was announced in a dictation of August 28, 1983, after the sun moved into Virgo on August 23. It is interesting to note which sun sign the cycles start with because that becomes the keynote of the cycle. This one began in Virgo; the first one in Capricorn, then Pisces, Taurus, Cancer, Virgo.

This is what Serapis Bey said at the release of the fifth cycle:

I have come with a crystal of purple fire. . . . And I am in the midst of a mighty crystal of a many-hued light resembling amethyst, but not amethyst; resembling alexandrite, and almost alexandrite - yet not quite. This crystal from the ascended octave bears within it flecks of gold, a spectrum of blues and violets moving to the pink and containing at the very center, invisible to the eye, a single ruby light. [This is all contained in that purple-blue sphere that you see in paint on the Chart. If you can imagine all of this life and activity in the purple sphere, you can imagine what pulsation of life there is in every sphere.]

The initiation of this fourteen-month spiral . . . begins your course to penetrate this crystal [to go through the purple band and penetrate the ruby crystal] And you will understand that by the path of ministration and service, which truly is an exercise in the initiation of the Path of the Ruby Ray, you will first master the purple fire, then the flecks of gold within it. And then you will be, as it were, a pianist before a grand piano or a harpist counted among the angels, plucking the many

strings, playing the grand chords of the multifaceted hues of these rays of the purple and gold and the violet - so that there is movement, there is adaptability, there is skill in many areas of service.

...

... This is indeed the point of transition where the remaining bands of the causal body, being the green and the blue, will lead you back. And then, the succeeding challenges from the heart will again enter the five secret rays.

Thus I give you a glimpse of how the Path is accelerated and shortened. For each of these fourteen months might have been unto each of you a seven-year term of the bearing of your karma - or a one-year cycle. Thus, seven-times-seven and fourteen-times-seven would reach beyond even the span of an expected life term on earth. Thus, my dispensation from Almighty God has been and will continue to be the means of the shortening of the days for the elect.

In this fourteen-month cycle, we merited the appearance of Helios and his tremendous dispensation to us. You will remember that Helios blessed through a ruby crystal, which ruby crystal was placed in my hands for that purpose by a chela who secured it for me. And that is a tremendous focus of Helios to this present hour, and there has never been another initiation that has been given through the ruby ray in this activity.

Now, I can assure you that I did not have these words in mind - this particular goal of this fourteen-month cycle - when Helios' coming was announced; but one discovers these very treasures when one goes over dictations and realizes what one has passed through in that period. The purple flame, then, and the purple and gold and the ruby are the path of the ministering servant, which path has been greatly accelerated also in these fourteen months with stress on it by beloved El Morya, Gautama, and others.

The Initiation of the Green Sphere

The sun-cycle change into Scorpio for this next release was October 22, but the exact moment of fourteen months later is October 28, which is today. The last fourteen-month release was on August 28, 1983. This is October 28. So that brings up the discussion as to whether this is a Scorpio or a Sagittarius initiation. We'll leave that to the Brotherhood to tell us, but what we do know, without any question of a doubt, is that the shadow of this cycle of the green band has surely been with us this summer and through our fall conference, Healing through the Emerald Matrix, which we have just concluded. It was a very joyous moment of bringing together people who I feel are very key in healing in the Aquarian age. ...

In the dictation "Initiation from the Emerald Sphere" which followed this lecture, Serapis Bey announced:

Elohim have come, preparing the way of Helios. And Helios has prepared for many, many cycles appearing. Thus, I stand here and in Luxor simultaneously, and I bow before the Light of Helios and Vesta in gratitude for this opportunity to release now through this heart to your heart, activating the third eye and lowering into manifestation the green sphere of the causal body. Its Light releases the twofold light of Scorpio and Sagittarius.

Thus, study the initiations of water and fire and let them be synthesized in your heart as one. When you find the compatibility of these two, you will understand the lowering from the etheric octave to the astral of the momentum of thy wholeness already intact. And when thy wholeness stands - even at the levels of Death and Hell of the astral plane - unmoved, in that hour and in that day, for you Death and Hell shall be cast into the lake of fire!

The Fourteen Stations of the Piscean Cross

1. Jesus is condemned to death

2. Jesus is made to bear his cross
3. Jesus falls the first time
4. Jesus meets his afflicted mother
5. Simon the Cyrenian helps Jesus bear his cross
6. Veronica wipes the face of Jesus
7. Jesus falls the second time
8. Jesus consoles the holy women
9. Jesus falls the third time
10. Jesus is stripped of his garments
11. Jesus is nailed to the cross
12. Jesus dies on the cross
13. Jesus is taken down from the cross
14. Jesus is laid in the sepulchre

The Fourteen Stations of the Aquarian Cross

Revelation 12:17

1. The Woman and her seed are condemned to death
2. The Woman and her seed are made to bear their cross
3. The Woman and her seed fall the first time
4. The Woman and her seed meet their afflicted mother
5. Simon the Cyrenian helps the Woman and her seed bear their cross
6. Veronica wipes the face of the Woman and her seed
7. The Woman and her seed fall the second time
8. The Woman and her seed console the holy women
9. The Woman and her seed fall the third time
10. The Woman and her seed are stripped of their garments
11. The Woman and her seed are nailed to the cross
12. The Woman and her seed die on the cross
13. The Woman and her seed are taken down from the cross
14. The Woman and her seed are laid in the sepulchre

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This lecture by Elizabeth Clare Prophet was delivered on Sunday, October 28, 1984, prior to the dictation by Serapis Bey, at the Royal Teton Ranch, North, near Livingston, Montana.

Chapter 57

Beloved Surya - December 2, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 57 - Beloved Surya - December 2, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LII

Initiation of Twin Flames as Shiva and Shakti

We magnetize Light from out the Great Central Sun.

Children of the One the world around, hear our call and answer! The universal Light of Alpha and Omega, the universal Light of twin flames descends now for the completion of thy life, for the mighty circle of fire and the U-magnet that forms the one Above completed by the heart's union below.

Universal Light of the Father and the Mother, we send forth the Call. We speak through the hearts and the heart flame of all twin spirits throughout cosmos.

Thus, hear the universal voice of thy Self. Hear the call of the magnet of thine own innermost being. And thy soul's true longing for wholeness this day is rewarded by the gift of clarity of love. Understand, then, the beauty of love between those who have shared the universal Light and womb and heart and the mighty whirling sphere of the T'ai chi.

Thou art begotten of God.

Elohim, Elohim, Elohim, come forth! Let the balance of Life within these children now be made manifest by the Great Central Sun Magnet.

O beloved hearts, the oneness which was in the beginning shall surely be in the ending. And in this hour we are come to reinforce that oneness in thy life - for thy life, for thy wife or husband, for the one who is thy other self in far-off worlds or in the babe in arms.

Understand the unity of the principle of Life. Understand all-oneness. Understand the reality of thy wholeness present and perfect now. In the etheric octave there does quiver the mighty light of the electronic blueprint of twin ovoids of Light - twin flames gone forth from the Central Sun in the beginning as Shiva/Shakti - Light of the eternal Word made manifest unto the far reaches of cosmos by thy very own feminine principle.¹

¹The Hindu Trinity of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva is parallel to the Western Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. The three form the triad for the creation, preservation, and destruction of the universe. Shiva, the Destroyer (also known as the Restorer), is the fearsome one who drives away sin, disease, and demons of delusion. Shakti is the feminine principle of the deity and appears in many forms. She is the 'negative' polarity who releases the 'positive' polarity, the creative energy of her Lord. Without Shakti (the Matter-force), Shiva (the Spirit-force) is powerless to create or destroy. Shakti is that point of the feminine principle within us who releases the potential of God from Spirit to Matter.

Thy God is not outside of thee but is the interior stream, the moving River of Life that does pervade the All. Thy God as Shiva dwells within thee. Know thyself as Shiva. Know thyself as Shakti. Know thyself in action. And in the white fire core of being, know thyself in the stillness of the soundless sound which I now release. [pause]

What is this soundless sound? You hear but you hear not - but only in the secret chamber of thy heart. It is the quivering upon the warp and woof of cosmos of a sound never heard by the outer ear from the center of the One of the secret rays of Cosmos. Know, then, that creation must first manifest by the soundless sound and, as Above, so below, the manifestation by the power of the spoken Word!

Elohim! Elohim! Elohim!

Light of Zarathustra, O sacred fire, pass through now the eye of the needle of the flame of the heart. Light of Helios . . . Light . . . Light of Meru, Light of Surya, Gautama, Maitreya, Sanat Kumara: come now and pass through the eye of the needle of the flame of these hearts. Let the hearts of one and one - twin flame of each soul - now receive the polarity of the Electronic Presence of Alpha and Omega.

We come to restore the original purity of thy wholeness here and now - not that which shall be but that which is, ever has been, and shall always transcend time and space even as it does pass through that time and space and deposit the star fire, the reality of divine Selfhood!

Let the children of the One come into the center of the One. Let love as the beauty of the star of thy causal body appear! For the children of the Sun are being pulled from the point of the One of their own heart to go hither and thither, to respond to the dissonance of the world at so many levels. Beloved hearts, unreality would tear thee from thy first love - Almighty God in the beauty of the Presence of thy very own beloved.

I, Surya, God of the Sun, release to you now, each and every one personally, the soundless sound of the keynote of twin causal bodies of Light. Thou hast come forth in the beginning; and in the beginning the sound of thy Light-emanation, Shiva and Shakti, radiated forth in the specific formula of the Word and the sound. Now hear it in thy heart, for the soundless sound of thy true Selfhood is now. [pause]

I, Surya, with my own beloved - my internal awareness of my beloved and my externalization of the beloved - do walk the earth this day. There is great darkness and the vortex of darkness pulling souls who have no moorings in the Light of the I AM - pulling them downward. Who will rescue them? Let it be Shiva and Shakti within thee! Thou dost also contain in thy heart the matrix, the reality, the image mirrored of thine own counterpart.

Thou art not alone - yea, never alone. And in thy aloneness as perceived, slay the illusion of aloneness! And come into the divine union that offers the only solace from all thy grief and all thy wandering to find thy other self.

Here and now Reality is! Reality is the magnet of the Central Sun to intensify the Sun where I AM THAT I AM within thee now - child, infant, son, daughter. All who hear my Word - as my Word does penetrate the entire earth body - all whom I now reach in the heart of hearts through this vessel: know that I am come to exalt thee above all unreality, to affix thy soul to the cosmic cross of white fire, that in the center of thy cross thou mightest know, O soul, the Divinity, the One, the universal Light whence I have come.

Let us live heaven on earth. For thou art sons and daughters of dominion. Elohim have given unto thee dominion from the beginning unto the ending. Why dost thou tarry in incompleteness, worry, anxiety, sickness, and the absence of awareness of the joy of the beloved one always present?

We need not wait, thee and I, for a future to realize God. I come in the allness of God. I stand where thou standest, I sit where thou sittest. And I AM the All. I AM the quickening and the

alignment of the vessel. I AM the transfer of the body and blood of Alpha and Omega in the name of Sanat Kumara.

The universal alchemy of Light is present. And by the power of the heart, by the power of the Shiva and Shakti in these living hands, thine own hands, release now, O release now, God and Goddess Meru, this Light for the acceleration of the hemispheres! Let every atom and molecule of earth body be accelerated. Let it throw off illusion and maya! And let the Light descending of the universal body of God, the mystical body, intensify now. O throw off into the sacred fire now the very cause and core of ignorance, absence of God-awareness! This planet must receive a cosmic spin ere her evolutions go down into unreality.

Thus we come. Thus we come in the mighty fire of Helios and Vesta. And understand, O children of the Most High, thou art the vessel of God this day, and the Eternal One does liberate the love-fire in thy being that thou mayest be free and joyous and comforted.

Enter, then, into the all-knowingness of the Mind of God. Do not allow any encroachment upon thy oneness in meditation and in the spoken Word and in the joy of the work of God with the LORD God Almighty. Let none come between thee and thy God - no problem, no threat, no worry, no disturbance, no fear.

All things that are come upon thee to separate thee from thy God are the force and the forces of disintegration. True integration is oneness with God here and now. This is thine own inheritance! This is the joy of God with thee. This is the descent of thy Mighty I AM Presence! Expect it. Live in this mighty heart of oneness, O my people!

For we have purified a vessel and many vessels. Thus, fill the cup with the Light of Mary. Ma-Ray - the ray of the Mother of the Sun bearing the Universal Christ - is with thee.

Hail, Mary, full of grace, for the Lord is with thee!

Blessed art thou amongst women and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus - the universal Light of every child of God.

Blessed is the fruit of thy womb - the union of twin flames from the heart of the Universal Mother.

Blessed is the fruit of thy womb - the Universal Manchild.

I, Surya, send the arrow of fire of cosmic consciousness. Fear it not! But let it pierce the hardness of thy heart and peel away all defenses! Let the fire of God appear!

O Light, summon my own. I place the star of Surya over the Heart of the Inner Retreat. I place the blue-diamond light, the white-fire/blue-fire sun there for the unification of worlds, for the drawing of forces of Light from well beyond this galaxy.

O children of the Sun, children of Sirius, know that thy hour is come. For unless thou knowest the hour of thy God appearing, thou shalt remain as the silent rock or the dumb dogs who will not bark.

Blessed hearts, self-knowledge of the timing of initiation therefore engenders confidence for God-action and God-victory. Know, then, that the forces of heaven and legions of Light are with thee in thy service, in thy hopes, in all thy dreams. In all right action and right desire, God is with thee. And therefore, God has so prepared the cornucopia of joy that thou shouldst find in His will more joy than a lifetime can contain if thou wert to begin this very moment to experience the joy which the Almighty One does hold in trust for thee.

Fear not to enter in to thy divinity. Fear not to enter in to thy divine calling. Fear not the mantle which the Mother does place upon thy shoulders. Fear not the mantle, as Elisha feared it not and Moses feared it not and Maitreya feared it not and Jesus feared it not and Gautama feared it not. And, you see, those who have feared it have no names, for they have gone down without divinity of awareness.

All of whom we speak as the great revolutionaries of the Spirit - they have dared to wear the mantle with dignity and honor and trust, that in the folds of its generous garment all things would be fulfilled in the order and the timing of the cycles of thy life.

Thus, to desire inordinately, to be ambitious inordinately, to possess a will other than the will of God can only throw off the cycles of the divine union of the causal body of thy twin flame and thyself in all levels of being in heaven and on earth and in the very heart of hearts of the chakras.

Thus, to be in tune with the soundless sound. Thus, to be aware of the cycling of Life descending as the waterfall, crystal clear and sparkling, filling thy cup with liquid light, charging the four lower bodies in the victory of the God flame.

Heaven will not withhold from thee thy purpose here and now and in all eternity. And therefore, precious ones of the heart of the Eternal Mother, receive now, receive now the comfort of thy life's appearing. The pattern heavenly, the matrix of Mater: the things Above and below converge in the heart of thy Mother. Appeal to the sacred heart of the Universal Christ. Appeal to the immaculate heart of the Universal Mother.

Lean upon the arm of the LORD and know that thou mayest go forth in this hour in the newness of life extended by the veil of the Cosmic Virgin. It is a veil of virtue and purity and innocence. It is a veil of spiritual virginity sealing the aura, sealing now the chakras, sealing thy heart. It is a protection, a swaddling garment. Upon its filigree pattern, weave then thy Deathless Solar Body, weave then thy wedding garment! Walk the earth's places near and far. Walk the earth's highways and footpaths and mountain trails and streambeds.

Walk the earth, beloved. And in that walk with God, be the masterful presence that does once and for all time and eternity impress the record in the sand of the living Christ of thy heart that truly every man, woman, and child of God can be the living manifestation of His flame, can and shall ascend to the heart of the Sun whence each one has descended.

Only that which has descended can ascend.² Ye are descendants of the Central Sun! Know the truth of the power available to thee. And watch, watch again and again the changing of worlds and the alchemy of transformation.

O God, I have come! I have delivered thy message unto thy own. Now I enter the hearts - the blue figure of Surya, the blue figure of the Eternal Mother.

I AM with thee, beloved.

I AM with thee, I AM with thee, I AM with thee!

Reach for the star of thy Self and live as God. Live as gods! Live as thy True Self.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Surya was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, November 11, 1984, at Camelot. Communion with Sanat Kumara preceded the dictation.

²John 3:13.

Chapter 58

Beloved Kuthumi - December 9, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 58 - Beloved Kuthumi - December 9, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LIII

The Light of Winter Solstice

Most blessed and beloved ones, I greet you in the sanctuary of the heart where thou dost dwell eternally in the Light of thy Christ.

O soul, come with me. Come, then. Come with me in this hour of Light's overcoming. Come with me as we walk and talk along the way. And Jesus comes also that we may commune concerning the birth of Christ and the eternal Light in the dark night of winter, the Light of solstice.

I am in the heart of the sun of Helios and Vesta. I am in the heart of the sun of thy Presence. And I am in the earth in thy threefold flame. I am Kuthumi, come to teach men the Way. Hear my call: Become teachers of men.

Now be seated in the heart of God. As they say, come now into the lap of the living God.

Beloved ones, I bring the good tidings of eternal renewal which come forth in the hour calculated as winter solstice from the point of the North, from the heart of the God Star and the center of the Father. Thus, the Light of winter solstice is like unto none other, for its descent leadeth thee in the way of the law of righteousness as exemplified in the Son. Thus, the Father's Light shines in the Son, and ye are that Son when ye are that sun! Thus, I come to admonish you by the sword of Maitreya to enter into the fire infolding itself¹ of the mighty heart flame of thy being.

Beloved ones, understand that no man can serve two masters. Either he will hate the one and love the other, or he himself will be split in twain and his own kingdom, or consciousness, fall.² Therefore, to thine own self be true. And, of a certainty, understand that thou canst be true only to thy True Self, for the synthetic self is as the shifting sands; you no sooner place your staff in the sand than the waters come and the seas rage and the winds blow. And thus, one can no longer find the point of reference in the shifting outer personality. Trust, then, in the eternal flame of thy God Self.

Beloved hearts, with the sign of the coming of Helios,³ much change has taken place in the earth. The Darjeeling Council has been the recipient in these weeks of discourses given by our Lord Maitreya concerning a subject which is close to our hearts. Therefore, I am sent this day to deliver this message and this understanding.

¹Ezek. 1:4.

²Matt. 6:24; Luke 16:13.

³See beloved Helios' July 4, 1984, address given in the Heart of the Inner Retreat. On 16-cassette Freedom class album, The Flame of Freedom Speaks (A84120); also available on single cassette B84128.

The dark night of the Spirit in the earth takes place during the weeks preceding and following winter solstice. Thus, during this period, from this hour through the New Year celebration, discover and understand the records upon records of the acts not of the apostles but of the fallen angels - the false apostles who have come to eclipse the Light of each one's God Star, each one's focus of Sirius, each one's I AM Presence. This is the hour when the Son of man cried out, "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"⁴

Beloved ones, wars have begun; extreme forms of torture, terrorism, and torment have been heaped upon the body of Christ in these very dates and hours, century upon century - the mockery of the birth of the Son in the heart of His little ones, betrayals of nations in every form, and the sadistic rites of the denizens of hell.

These weeks are fraught with burden to the soul, for the god of lust stalks the earth. Witness the intensification of red as the anger of hell presenting itself as the joy of angels. Witness the greed in the marketplace and the leading of the little children with Christmas carols to the slaughter, where they empty their pockets for the treasures of the world and gain not the single light atop the tree which often goes unnoticed - even as they do not reckon with nor recognize the star of the I AM Presence.

Thus, according to the misuses of the Light by those on the left-handed path, the bowels of hell erupt in this season and many souls find themselves scattered hither and yon. Many pass from the screen of life, as it is also the end of the year and the harvest of souls through the same winter-solstice Light. That which descends from the Father may return to the Father in that hour.⁵ Even so, the descent of your beloved Mark on Christmas Eve⁶ was to that same purpose that Christ did come: to hold the balance of Light in a period of the year when, by the magnetism of bodies planetary and systems of energy, there is an increase in the challenge and the trial through each one's own karmic cycles and 'electronic belt',⁷ as you have called it.

Thus, you can expect to find heightened emotions surfacing, the energizing of the astral body, and the coming to the fore of old momentums like "Old Nick" - that is another name for the dweller on the threshold. These must be slain once again, with the sounding of the final death knell upon that carnal mind, by your own enlightened spirits which take the sword of Maitreya and stand guard in the Church Universal and Triumphant and in the heart of the mystical body.

The gains of the year must be kept by the faithful. The Light of Helios must not be squandered. Heed my Word and Call, for during this season this Church and its members shall face together a more than ordinary challenge from the forces of darkness. It is an hour of great alchemy of the Holy Spirit, and those who are steadfast and stand fast will find the reward great.

In the hour of the New Year's conference, in the coming of the Lord of the World, in the dawning of the day of the new year, we trust to find you in your right place, being therefore the recipient of the great Christmas gift of the fruit of the causal body of the Universal Christ, Lord Maitreya, bearing fruit in hand as the harvest of the multiplication of Light since the coming of Helios. Therefore, you shall be ready to face the new year - not emptied and vacant, having spent thy Light; but on the momentum of the preceding cycle, moving swiftly with that strength of eagles to meet, then, the glorious challenge for expansion which comes with 1985.

⁴Mark 15:34; Pss. 22:1.

⁵John 3:13.

⁶Mark L. Prophet (now the Ascended Master Lanello) was born on December 24, 1918.

⁷The momentums of untransmuted karma in orbit around the 'nucleus' of the synthetic self (or carnal mind) form what looks like an 'electronic belt' of misqualified energy around the lower portion of man's physical body. Diagrammed at the point of the solar plexus, extending downward in a negative spiral to below the feet, this conglomerate of human creation forms a dense forcefield resembling the shape of a kettledrum. Referred to as the realm of the subconscious or the unconscious, the electronic belt contains the records of unredeemed karma from all embodiments. At the eye of this vortex of untransmuted energy is the consciousness of the anti-self personified in the dweller on the threshold, which must be slain before one can attain full Christhood.

Beloved hearts, it is the prayer of Lord Maitreya, the consensus of the Darjeeling Council, and our will - to which many of you have assented by your attendance at these meetings - that the day of the seed of Satan and of the fallen ones and their heyday which they make each season of the Christ Mass shall go down! shall be no more! because we shall keep the vigil, because we shall recognize the strength of Light in the body, in the Word, and with our God with us.

I ask, then, that all chelas of El Morya recognize the desire in his heart, reflecting the desire of Maitreya, that in the coming of Helios and the Light given, the earth and its evolutions shall not be allowed to descend to the depths that they have descended year upon year by the magnetism of the fallen ones. Let us build the platform of the base of the pyramid here, at the Inner Retreat, at every teaching center and place of gathering of our chelas. Let the foundation of the pyramid seal, then, as holy ground - seal, then, the place of worship from the opening of the earth itself to the darkness of the fallen ones. Let there be the building of the pyramid. Let there be the heeding of the Word of Serapis Bey.

Wherever you are in this season, remember that the keeping of the flame is essential to the fulfillment of Morya's alchemy for this Church and for your individual life plan. Let there not be losses individually but only gain. Let each family and lifestream conserve energy, supply, and every good gift, that it might be there for the great work of the new year.

We therefore begin this day the release of a coil of Light and a mighty thoughtform of Victory with each chela. We remind that Mother Mary with you as one, her right hand raised, is the perpetual judgment by the LORD of the seed of the wicked and the wicked system of World Communism and all of its counterparts and sympathizers.

Beloved hearts of living flame, understand the keeping of the watch in the midnight hour of the year. Remember the call of Mother Mary for the healing and consuming of all family problems.⁸ Remember the watch of the violet-flame angels, remember the cycles of Advent, and let this season be the greatest victory within the secret-ray chakras, within the interior life, and within the physical manifestation of our endeavor.

We send forth our messenger to carry this flame to the Inner Retreat and thence to Washington. Let it be established also in the heart of the Twin Cities.

Beloved ones, in her absence let the servants of God be the keepers of the flame. Let them not take the physical apparent absence of the messenger as a time to make merry and play - nay! as a time to be the messenger in the sanctuary, to meditate upon that I AM Presence perpetually as the living Word; for the living Word never, never does leave the altar. And when you meditate and pray, you may see the messenger standing here twenty-four hours a day in her finer bodies with Lanello, perpetually calling for the victory of your souls and of the earth.

Keep the watch, then, for the messenger must go forth from time to time to rescue the other sheep which are not of this fold,⁹ as has been her mission from the beginning. Be ye therefore shepherds and shepherdesses. Be ye therefore disciples becoming the Word.

Understand the meaning of the pillar. Look then: eight pillars in the sanctuary, signifying the path eightfold of the Buddha. Now, if I were to command, "Remove them all in this instant!" you should not obey, for you understand the law: remove the pillars and the temple will fall. I say, ye are pillars in the temple of my God!¹⁰

Whose is the voice that shall speak to you and say, "Remove thyself from the temple. Thou art not needed. Thou shalt not be missed"? Thus, the Devil would make mist of thee - dispersing thy atoms, dispersing thy soul, and threatening the very spiritual life of the bride within thee.

⁸See Mother Mary, December 24, 1980, "Signs of His Stars Appearing," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 24, no. 1, pp. 3-5.

⁹John 10:16.

¹⁰Rev. 3:12.

Pillars in the temple of my God, remember in this hour my hour of aloneness as Saint Francis. Remember when each of us in our turn has stood in the Church, the single Light here or there across the religious offerings of the world in all ages. Some of you are here in this hour because you and you alone have kept the Light - the Light of God in the community of the Buddha, the community of the called-out ones of the living Christ. You have stood, and by that strength you have earned an armor and a crown that has seen you through many difficult hours in the keeping of the flame for earth.

Beloved ones, I greet you all as seasoned warriors for Christ, as Christian soldiers in the sense of being the instrument of The Faithful and True. I can tell you from my experience that you have never truly lived to know the work of God until you have stood alone, knowing that you alone were the solitary torch-bearer who could pass the flame of an age, of a nation, of a family, of a single soul, of an endeavor - sensing the aloneness of the desert where the saints have gone or the metropolis where they have also stood, sensing the aloneness of outer space, inner space, and knowing:

All that I AM is God.
God is all that I AM and there is naught else.
I AM the aloneness of the All.
I AM the all-oneness of the All.
I AM THAT I AM, and God in me is the Victory -
Is the Victory of this star, this world, this child,
This single flower that will mean the turning of this life.

So, my beloved, pillars in the temple of my God are ye! And the temple must be upheld. This is the half-year cycle of the coming of Helios; therefore, salute Vesta who appears in winter solstice as Helios appears in summer solstice.

Mighty God, thou ruler of heaven and earth, possessor of all things, possess these souls this day! They may not be caught in the way of the toiler.

O Father/Mother God, make them to remember. Place now the star in the memory body of our coming - the three wise men¹¹ in this hour in the portent of the sign of the birth of the Manchild within them. We are heralds of the new day of your coming!

Beloved son, beloved daughter, beloved child, hear the Word of the Masters of the Far East and let thy soul be spared the sorrow: the sorrow of the tears that fall in self-pity, a self-pity that has forgotten the smile of the Beautiful One - the Beautiful One who has come. And in that smile is the glow of an interior happiness, a flame that can never be quenched by outer circumstance.

Beloved ones, this is the hour of the gift of Omega for the cycle of return for the fulfillment of the hour of Helios. Let none drop the torch, but receive the candle of our coming as a glow of wisdom from the torch of the Goddess of Liberty.

Now we see the hand of Surya. Now the right hand of Surya does draw a mighty circle of the solar ring around this solar system, and it is the power of the right hand of the Almighty One. Now Surya does draw the return and the mighty figure-eight flow, and it is released from the heart of Helios and Vesta. And a platform is sustained and a Light is given and seraphim, tier upon tier, encircle the outer limits of the solar system and beyond.

It is the protection of those inhabiting this system from nefarious rays, manipulations, minds - unwelcomed extraterrestrials (as they are called), agents of other systems. As I say "agents of other systems," there can be heard the vibration, the sounds of dissonance of their home planets beyond

¹¹In the first century B.C., the Ascended Masters El Morya, Kuthumi, and Djwal Kul were embodied as the three wise men - Melchior, Balthazar, and Caspar.

this system. They are warlords and mechanical creatures, those who have amalgamated a power that is not their own and that cannot be retained so long as the Son of God is in the Matter cosmos.

Be ye, therefore, the Son of God in the Matter cosmos! Be a pillar, not alone in this sanctuary and temple: Be a pillar of my God in the temple of Helios, the Temple of the Sun. Be a pillar of my God in the solar system. Watch and pray. Let the belt of Light prevent the penetration of spacecraft and astral compartments of consciousness that have no place moving in and through these worlds with their designs.

Some of these fallen ones who come to prey upon mankind use specific tools in various industries of the media, tools in the economy and the governments of nations, for they think they do control mankind. Thus we say: Watch and pray. For greater is He that is in you than he that is in the whole world of the Matter cosmos.¹²

Let the solar ring from the heart of the Universal Mother secure this system as a platform for the ascension. Let the solar ring allow the souls of Light who will make their ascension in this dispensation to come forth and be clothed upon with coats of skins,¹³ that the Word may be made flesh and that you might prosper in the propagation of the Word, blessed by the presence of many Christed ones.

Helios' coming signifies an acceleration to the entire system and beyond. His Light and the magnitude thereof affects the entire galaxy, O beloved hearts. Thus, let us see the increase. Thus, let us see if we together by our love and perpetual vigil in this sanctuary might not woo the beloved Vesta to release her Light and speak to us in this New Year's conference.

Yes, we came. We came to adore, to affirm. We also came to protect - our causal bodies, our shield; our hearts, chakras brightly burning; our direction, our word to Herod. Thus we stood between Him and the fallen one prophesied, who came forth to devour the Manchild as soon as he was born.¹⁴

Understand the role you play as wise men and women of the Spirit. Allow none to tempt you to forsake the guardian action of Light. For I tell you with the solemnity and the sublimity of my own office that the earth does depend upon the Light of this altar of hearts for the sustaining grace to see it through the dark night of the Spirit in this year.

You are my friends. You are my brothers and sisters. You are the hearts whom I love with an adoring and a joy and a happiness with which I would adorn you in Christmas garments. Thus, beloved, because we love one another in perfect grace, I have come to assure Lord Maitreya and the Darjeeling Council that you, my beloved of all ages, would keep the flame.

I thank you for your heart's love in this hour and every hour. I shall send you your keynote and the keynote of the wise men, the members of the Christmas pageant, of Maitreya and Gautama, as I also play the organ¹⁵ for the sustainment of the vibration of Helios.

Helios, O sun of these souls, let them see thy face smiling in the mirror of their own souls. Let them hear in the inner ear the procession of thy coming.

O Helios, magnify the LORD, the I AM Presence in each heart. For truly the New Day is come, and in the face of all else it is here, it is with us, and we are together the keepers of thy flame, O Helios, O beloved Vesta.

Messenger's Meditation on God in Your Heart:

¹²I John 4:4.

¹³Gen. 3:21.

¹⁴Matt. 2:1-18; Rev. 12:4.

¹⁵From his focus at Shigatse, Tibet, the Master Kuthumi plays a grand organ keyed to the music of the spheres, guiding souls passing through 'death' to the retreats of the Brotherhood.

Feel the vibration of God in your heart. Visualize the threefold flame. The Apostle Peter spoke of the hidden man of the heart,¹⁶ your beloved Christ Self. You can visualize the Christ Self in the secret chamber of your heart, and suddenly the chamber becomes the size of the altar and the dimension is such that you may enter in and kneel before the high priest of your temple.

Let us visualize beloved Jesus overshadowing us, his arms around us, standing taller than we are - his Electronic Presence enfolding us in the all-power of Love, the all-power of Wisdom, the all-power of the Will of God itself. Let us for this moment enter the very body of Christ in this manner and then enter into the heart of hearts, communing there in glory.

And as we say the name of God, it is an affirmation that draws the Light of God into the interior castle of our being. And there we begin to hear the sound of angels singing the song of glory and of Home and of triumph here - here in the very heart of earth, here in the Matter spheres, here where we dwell for a purpose - that God's kingdom within us might manifest here truly as the triumph of the Father with the Son through the Holy Spirit. In the name of the Mother, Amen.

[Here repeat aloud the mantra "O God, You Are So Magnificent!" with great feelings of love and devotion to the I AM Presence.]

Kneel before the living God in the person of the living Christ at the altar of being and offer your prayer and the command of Light to "Keep My Flame Blazing." In this meditation, you are speaking directly, personally, face to face with the beloved Christ who lives in your temple: Keep my flame blazing,/By God's love raising,/Direct and keep me in my rightful place!/I AM Presence ever near me,/Keep me mindful of thy grace;/Flame of Christ, ever cheer me,/In me show thy smiling face!

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Kuthumi was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, November 18, 1984, at Camelot. In the sermon preceding the dictation, "I AM Come to Send Fire on the Earth," the Messenger taught on Luke 12.

¹⁶I Pet. 3:4.

Chapter 59

Beloved Jesus Christ - December 16, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 59 - Beloved Jesus Christ - December 16, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LIV

“Come, Leave Your Nets -

I Will Make You Fishers of Men”

Jesus' Thanksgiving Day Address 1984

O Mother of the World, I AM come. I AM fulfilling Light, and I AM the fulfillment of my promise unto thee and thine own gathered here in the tabernacle of the congregation.

Beloved of the Light of God, I welcome you as brothers and sisters of Holy Flame - yes, brothers and sisters of the Flame of God. This means that I hold thee in kinship with God - God the Father and God the Mother with us. For the Universal Mother and Her Light of old, known as the Shekinah glory, is the presence of God in this universe, in this manifestation. Therefore, behold Her universal Light in Mary the Mother, in nature, through the Holy Spirit in thy heart and in thy messenger.

Beloved, you have heard it said, “I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me.” Now understand how universal, all-pervading through and through thy very bones, is the person of the Universal Mother. Understand how it is thy glory, thy discipleship to be one with this Mother.

The persecution of the believers in my mother, Mary, is in reality an outpicturing of a deep cleavage in the subconscious, a psychological state that has been called by beloved Kuthumi “the hatred of the Mother.” Sad it is that earthly mothers have sometimes quickened in their offspring this hatred of the Mother by their example which is wanting - wanting of the flow and the Light of the Universal Matrix.

Understand how the ancients knew that the consciousness of Mother, the womb of Mother, was the matrix alchemical of that Light. Thus, you see, the immaculate heart of Mother in both male and female representatives of Herself must be held. For this indeed is the womb of creation where you abide, where each one is becoming Christ, being formed and re-formed in that Christ.

Understand, beloved, that each one has the dharma - truly the duty in the understanding of the Universal Buddha - to be the Mother on earth, holding firmly and with strength and devotion and vision and faith the understanding of each one's potential and its fulfillment. Thus, when the Mother Flame is kept, life does prosper; for children are comforted, souls know the solace of love directly through your heart. And when the crystal vision of each one's ultimate Godhood is known and loved, even as one loves the soul becoming the Real Self, then the love of Mother is kindled and this love does consume and transmute the records in the subconscious of this which we have called “hatred of the Mother.”

This denial of the Mother's grace divides the individual. It divides Christendom. It divides the followers of all the world's religion. It is the cause of the slaying of the firstborn in the hour of my birth and abortion in this hour. It is the cause of the division in families and divorce and mistreatment of children and the misuse of the sacred fire. And therefore, having hated the Mother, the Light is squandered.

Those who therefore deny the Light of the Mother on earth before holy angels must receive the compensation of those holy angels denying them before the Godhead. Denying what? Denying their access to greater Light and Divinity and the onward path of initiation. Thus, the holy angels must say of such a soul: "Thus far and no farther! They shall not pass into the realm of the Father or of the Son or of the Holy Spirit or of the living Guru, Lord Maitreya!"

I come, then, in the joyous thanksgiving of the grace of our Father to admonish the sons and daughters of heaven taking up their abode on earth: Make peace with thy Mother even as thou wouldst be one with our Father. The Mother in the earth is the best part of thyself. By the Mother Flame all avatars have come. For when thou speakest of the Word incarnate, as in me, understand that that Word is the Mother Flame.

By the Mother Flame, Moses communed with the I AM THAT I AM on Sinai. Had he not had quickened in him that Mother Flame, the receptivity would not have been there. Thus, by the Law of Love whereby the Father denies those who do not love His consort, the Mother, and by the very mathematics of polarity of Alpha and Omega, those who have not the love of Mother truly have not the grace of the Son nor the magnet that will truly woo the Father and His holy angels to their side. Let us understand, therefore, that the denial of light and comfort and love to any part of Mother is a denial of Her grace within thyself.

Thus, let love increase, intensify in a most practical manner for those within the congregation and those who stand waiting at the gates - waiting to be admitted, waiting to pass through when you yourselves shall have parted the Red Sea of that raging anger that exists in the astral plane that is the nonresolution with the Mother Flame.

Even so, for this very initiation we send our messenger before thy face, that thou mayest know the person of Mother in her presence. For it is through the direct encounter that all things come to the surface. Thus, you may dislike and disapprove of the messenger. You may fear her as a god or condemn her for this or for that. All of these things are not objective reality but the warring of thy soul with thine own substance at subconscious levels.

It is not that the messenger is perfect in the human sense. Who can be perfect in the human sense, since the human is not perfectible? It is rather that the mantle of the Mother is upon her. And this mantle is a holy fire acting independently even of her own human consciousness. This is in order that the Son, even the eternal Christ, might place his mantle upon thee. Thus, first the one and then the many.

Understanding this, seek direct encounter and initiation with the mantle of the messenger. Understand the meaning of the mantle as the office of the World Mother and do not become confused by the person vis-a'-vis the office. You do not confuse yourself with the mantle of the Son of God; therefore, why confuse any other who does bear the mantle? There is an understanding of the limitations of our humanity. There is the understanding of the limitless opportunity of our divinity.

The great lesson of your life and the life of the messengers must always be that it is by the grace of God that both live and serve. By the grace of God the divinity descends into the humanity. And when the twain are fully one and the fire, self-consuming, does stand, there is a succession of self-transcendence. Step by step the veils are parted and burned away. And as they are burned away within thyself - this divinity continually raising up the soul, transcending itself - you will know God face to face. And the messenger will disappear and you will see me directly, even as the messenger beholds in thee the Godhead dwelling, the I AM Presence, and the smile of thy Christ - even during

the tantrums of the human consciousness.

Thus, you see, ye are all God's, meaning you are all possessed of God and therefore belonging unto Him. You are Himself, His offspring, His creation - truly, in polarity, the manifestation of God. There is no separation, but the illusion and the lie of separation is present in this world. It is the result of the going astray from the Real Self. What you cannot see, therefore, in the anointed of God (and if every chela is anointed of God, how much more is the messenger anointed of God) you cannot, therefore, see in yourself.

Thus, seek the Light in the brethren. Seek the Light in the Ascended Masters. Seek the Light in the One Sent. And then you will realize that there need not be pain or parting or sorrow or tears. For all of God with you is truly the key to present peace and happiness and future, as it would appear, immortality. Thy immortality is now. Its future destination is only an appearance of working out in the cycles of life the unfoldment of Self.

On this premise of understanding of the permeation of the universal presence of the Mother is the foundation of the Aquarian age built. Every saint of God, every teacher and prophet comes home to the Western Shamballa in the great desiring to raise up truly the tabernacle of the witness unto the opening of the portals of heaven, where angels freely ascend and descend and where those who have appeared to be mortals suddenly appear in the immortal state. Whether in the body or out of the body, it matters not. For immortality is a condition of being and of overcoming and of the Word and the Work of the LORD.

“Come now, let us reason together,” saith the LORD. “Though your sins be as scarlet, I will make them white as snow.”

Consider, then, the lilies of the field and the eternal whiteness of the Mother's blooming in thy heart, O child of Love. Consider, then, and understand that God has called thee to a mighty purpose - not forever to be engaged in the transmutation of sin, but to do so with joy and all Godspeed, knowing that this is not the end! No, the goal that is set for thee is another.

Let us study the Teaching and become it and not forever be learners, never coming to the knowledge of Truth. For this, too, is not the end - all things converging through the assimilation of the Body and Blood of Christ, the universality of the Father/Mother God; all things coming to the quintessence of thy being.

What is this goal of thy being - cleansed, purified, God-taught, truly the Word present? The goal, beloved, is that thou thyself be our magnet in the earth, magnetizing the little ones, the ones who are caught - caught truly in the intense tide of the temptations of the world, caught up in the magnetism of the senses. They are not fed by God. They have not the wholeness of the Holy Spirit. They seek it by outer means.

Beloved ones, you who know the temptations and the experiences of life understand full well what is this pull of which I speak. It is a counterweight and an antimagnet, consisting of the entire momentum of nihilism - the denial of God the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit, and the Mother - the entire counterweight of those who have chosen the left-handed path and stolen the Light of the Mother to enshrine it as a way of death to be followed by the many.

Understand, therefore, that to rescue the souls from this pull and tide of the world and the mass consciousness requires pillars of eternity, the polestar, the magnet of the Central Sun, as you (as your heart, your chakras, your soul, your spirit), that when you encounter souls on the path of life and they come into your orbit, they are drawn mightily by archangels and the I AM Presence for realignment to Reality.

This, beloved, is known as the power of conversion - the power of conversion whereby I converted Saul of Tarsus on the road to Damascus, raising him up to be the Apostle Paul and thus giving to him also these teachings and this lesson whereby he became that magnet and became the LORD's

instrument, a converter of souls - turning around, demagnetizing them from error and evil and maya, fastening them to God by the mighty cross of Christ. This is the goal of thy striving, thy work, thy service, thy learning, thy purification, thy preparation.

Let us not be caught up in the ritual. Let us not allow the ritual to become rote. Let us not forever dally in the process itself, but understand that we are on the highway of our God. We move on! We internalize Truth. We do so quickly, for souls are caught in the downstream current and they need to be rescued.

Therefore, I come this Thanksgiving Day 1984 and I speak to you personally, spirits of the living fire, brothers and sisters of the eternal Flame of Zarathustra, Melchizedek, Helios, Seraphim of God. All saints are worshipers of the sacred fire. And in this heart, I come - I come and I call you. I call you fervently as Jesus, your brother and your loved one.

I AM the Beloved and I AM the rose of Sharon, and I ensconce myself firmly, one with your messenger. Have no fear, for I shall be - and she in me shall be - the instrument for the raising up of the nations of the earth, for doing all those things that are promised. Fear not - fear not the fulfillment of my mission through this vessel. For it is come to pass and it shall be and none shall turn it. But fear this, O soul: Fear that thou mayest miss thine own calling to also be myself.

Fear, then, that in the hour of the fulfillment of God's holy purpose through this mission of the Mother of the World that thou might be set aback by the darkness rising from the mists of the unconscious. Fear, then, and know that this fear is the sense of the awe and the holiness of God in thy Presence eternally. And have the sense of the honor of God, trembling before the sacred fire of Sinai and knowing that in this hour the LORD thy God does require of thee the fulfillment of thy holy purpose. This is the reason for thy calling, for thy blessing, for our love to thee.

For angels have gone forth from the Keeper of the Scrolls, reading unto us, the Ascended Masters, the names of those of whom the LORD does require answer in this hour and decade and century. And to each and every one of these we have sent forth legions of Light to draw them to the fount of this wisdom, this path, and this teaching. For it is written in the Book of Life that the LORD thy God does require of thee in this hour the fulfillment of thy holy purpose and thy calling.

Thy choice to be here is the choice to fulfill a fiery destiny that cannot be delayed any longer, will not be set back! Thus the open door of opportunity is given to the world of lightbearers whose names are written in the Book of Life and to many others whose names are not written therein - that they might be converted, that they might be drawn back to the original Creator, to the Elohim, and repent and be saved and therefore fulfill the requirement to become God instead of the anti-God.

It is the hour of the LORD's requiring of the law of thy being. Thus, in the case of those who have deified evil as an "energy veil," the LORD God does require of them this day also that they fulfill their reason for being. Thus, there is outpictured and outplayed in their world, beloved hearts of living fire, before their very eyes, from the beginning unto the ending (as there does flash before the one drowning), the entire record of the sowing of the seeds of the flowers of evil.

And they may choose to live in the grace of God and be converted and come under the rod and the shadow of the Almighty through the I AM Presence and the LORD's anointed and the Mother Flame and the one who holds it. And if they do not accept the conversion of the Holy Ghost and the holy angels and the holy Mother, then the requirement of the Law shall be unto them as a searing fire of judgment as they and their works must stand the trial by fire and be consumed.

Understand, beloved hearts, that the opportunity of the lightbearers to be all that they truly are is an opportunity that has a cycle and a season. And to each one it is given seven days, seven months, seven years, seven centuries. But in the end of the cycle, beloved hearts, if those unto whom the LORD has required the fulfillment of Sonship deny that Sonship, its source in the Mother and in the Father, then the Law shall require of them every jot and tittle of their karma, every jot and tittle of their evil sowing. This is the law of the ages. But in the hour of its speaking through the messenger,

it becomes a physical binding - a binding of the soul to God for his liberation or the binding of the soul to God for his undoing. Understand, blessed ones, that for some the binding of the soul to God is a gross inconvenience, an uncomfotability, and they lash and they thrash. And they lash out against the great Light. Therefore, this resistance to the impelling force of Love becomes their undoing.

Is not God the keeper of His universe? Is this not God's universe? Then does not the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, have therefore the God-freedom to determine the cycles of the appearing of His sons and daughters and to require fruits of a harvest long overdue and to deliver His people from this ongoing struggle with forces of darkness beyond their ability to overcome? Is not God in His temple through Sanat Kumara and through the hearts of His own? God, therefore, the knower of all things, does call the cycles. And happy are ye who live in the fulfillment of my age and in the inauguration of the age of the seventh angel.

Therefore, on this day, in the full knowledge and the profound awareness of the Law behind these words, I say to all entangled in karma, in the personality cult, and in the pull of the world: Come, leave your nets! I will make you fishers of men.

This is a calling directly to the heart of every student of the Ascended Masters. In Maitreya's name I come to teach you the way of Maitreya's path, to teach you the way of being the Mediator, as Moses is the eternal Mediator; the way of your Christ Self, as your Christ Self is the way of the eternal Mediator; the way of the Shepherd and the way of the magnet of the Central Sun - the way of being the pillar in the temple of my God (which signifies the Alpha/Omega polarity of the magnet), the way of being the instrument of the Holy Ghost that through thee none may resist my presence.

I AM Jesus, the Saviour of all men. I bring opportunity for your salvation - the true elevation of the Real Self within you - that you might be the instruments of the Saviour of all men. I ask that you discontinue to separate me from my messenger but remember that heaven is much closer than this.

You may count on my Word, not upon the outer person of anyone. You may count on my Word and the Word made flesh. And you may know that as you become the Rock and reach for "the Rock," as it was said, "that is higher than I," you shall also be instruments of my love.

May you recognize the calling and know that there is a cycle to leave the nets of the world and come apart. And when the calling goes forth, those who answer receive ministering angels to assist. The world must be served notice through the messenger and through yourselves in the indomitable will of God that the hour of repentance and eternal Life is at hand, that the hour of the opening of the twelve gates of the city is at hand, that the hour of Truth is come.

This dispensation is now extended to all, everywhere on earth. May they hear it through your lips and hearts, through your consciousness in stern meditation upon the Word, in unswerving concentration. May the devils tremble! And indeed, they do tremble at the sound of my footstep through ye all. And may your hearts not tremble for fear but rejoice and give a mighty shout that God shall deliver you in every instance from the tempter.

Know the Word. Know the secrets. Write them in thy heart. And then, when the devil does assail thee in the way and in the hour of the fasting and the prayer and the service, thou wilt have the answer. It is written: "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." This is thy sacred trust: that all "these things," as bread, are as naught. For the Word is Life and the Word giveth Life and the Word giveth all these things to those who require them.

No other hand shall feed thee but my own. No other hand shall teach thee. No other heart shall love thee. No other mind shall confound thee, but the Mind of Christ shall be with thee. It is the principle of the Law of the One.

I the LORD thy God am a jealous God. I deserve and desire all of thy desiring and thy love and thy life - not half, but all. When thou givest all of thyself, I give all of myself. And the Father and the Son shall live in thy temple. This means, beloved, thou shalt walk the earth no longer the Presence above thee, the Christ Self above thee; but the Father in heaven and myself, through the I AM Presence and Christ Self, shall dwell bodily within you. Until this shall occur, the Holy Spirit in the full power of the Godhead cannot come upon thee.

Thus, strive to be the Presence, to be the Christ. And listen to the inner voice that does guide thee. Before thou speakest in an ungodly manner, the Presence does warn: Refrain thy speech; it is not pleasing unto the LORD. Each act, each desiring, each contemplation of deceit or ambition as it does come from the tempter is rebuked by the Christ. Listen to the inner voice and obey, and all shall be well with thee and the bliss of God shall be upon thee. And the holy angels will see that not a hair on thy head is touched.

Be at peace in the Calling. Let those who would be tutored in the path of fishers of men fear not the Word of the LORD and fear not His Work. We have enshrined this place for the full appearing of that Word and Work in ye all. And I say full appearing. And when I say it, understand that the fullness of God has need of thousands upon thousands of instruments, each one showing a shining facet of the treasure of heaven. Thus, we assemble the mighty, the eagles, as well as the meek of the earth. Let the Word and the Work of God in you be a monument to the testimony of the Great White Brotherhood through the messengers and yourselves - a temple built without hands, eternal forever.

I behold you here and now as saints: saints Above and below. And I behold your destiny as Ascended Masters of the Great White Brotherhood. I, Jesus, call you to become fishers of men in the full knowledge that in this thy sacred labor the requirements of thy being shall be filled. And I consecrate our messenger to tend to the hearts of those so inclined, for in this answer ye are my disciples indeed.

Let the world know that God is in the earth and He has given His power unto His own. And let His own guard the power and keep the sanctity of this face-to-face communion. Give it not to the profane, but guard it for those who come seeking entrance.

My precious friends, I speak in your very heart of hearts that you might hear me now in each heartbeat, in your very breath. Know my voice and understand. I come to change the prophecy of Fa,tima. I come to undo the dire predictions. I come to work through you for the saving of every soul that is gone astray.

This is a dispensation of the moment, the hour, and the decade. Work in this wise while ye have the Light. For should the dark night come to the planet, and we pray God it shall not, but should it come, in that hour my own must be safe in the arms of the Universal Mother, that they be not torn from eternal Life by any condition whatsoever.

I, Jesus, stamp the stamp of holiness upon my own across the earth. And I send forth our Mother in the physical octave to bear my tidings and thine own of the joyous Word and Work of the LORD that is here. I pray and I ask every Keeper of the Flame worldwide to keep the strong flame of faith, protection, and freedom as she is sent forth to touch those souls and bring them Home. And in that hour thou shalt rejoice, for thou shalt know and recognize dear hearts long lost, long since forgotten. Truly it is the harvest, and we gather the wheat.

Truly it is also the harvest; expect, then, the harvesting of the tares of consciousness. Expect to cast into the fire the unsuccessful experiments of thy soul in the Matter cosmos. Cast them into the flame with the joy of non-attachment, knowing that the essence of God's Light so misused does immediately return for thy building of the new spirit in Christ born again after the flame of Eternity.

Brothers and sisters of the sacred fire, I have come this day to send fire on the earth. I have spoken to you my message of joy and thanksgiving. Now I charge you to keep the flame of this

God-government, to pray earnestly for the freeing of your president, for the binding of the forces that would control him through the Order, through all other conspiratorial organizations seeking to amass world power. Pray for his strength and independence by the holy angels every day, that right decision might be manifest without fear and without harm to him.

Let him be encouraged by your calls and by your letters to stand for the right and fulfill the highest goals. He also is a chalice, as every man and woman is a chalice. Protect the chalice, fill it with Light, and each one may be seen a better and more loyal servant. Prayer maketh the difference.

Come now, fishers of men, for there are many ways to catch souls into the net of God. It is a divine net. And each one must come because he savors the offering and is drawn by that special sweetness, that special preparation of your heart with my heart. We two walking together - behold, let us convert the world!

I AM with you always, even unto the end of this state of world consciousness and unrest. And truly, beloved, it shall end! The question is when. The answer from you will determine and make the difference.

Come unto me, ye who labor and are heavy laden. My burden is Light. My yoke is easy.

Come, disciples of the eternal Word. Come, leave your nets. I will make you fishers of men. We shall convert a world!

In the name of the Mother, I AM come. In the name of the heart of the Mother, I AM come. In the name of the life, the mind, the soul, and the purity of the Mother, I AM come.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Thanksgiving Day, November 22, 1984, at the Royal Teton Ranch, North, near Livingston, Montana. As a preface to the dictation, the messenger read Exodus 33 and 34.

Chapter 60

Beloved Mother Mary - December 19, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 60 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 19, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LV

The Immaculate Matrix

The New-Age Religion of Mother Mary

Messenger's Call to God and Souls of Light

Beloved Father, in the name of thy Son, in the full power of thy Holy Spirit, I invoke the Light of God, all the saints of heaven, the Mighty I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self of each one.

We ask for dispensations of Mercy and Light, divine intercession from the heart of the Universal Mother. Let the Light flow into the hearts and souls, minds and beings of these lifestreams.

Heal them, O God, of untoward fear - that inordinate fear and anxiety, the subconscious anger, and those causes and cores of every manifestation we see upon the surface of life.

I pray for spiritual healing above all - for the unity of the soul, for the oneness of heart and mind.

May the holy angels and the saints of God, may all who minister to life upon earth assist now in the liberation of these minds and bodies.

Souls of Light who have called: I speak directly to you personally. One day you will know and understand that the call for healing must absolutely be fulfilled by yourself.

Therefore, I preach to you the word of Mother Mary to enter into the path of the science of being - the healing arts East and West that descend to us from Sanat Kumara.

So, take all that is given and apply it. Love your bodies, souls, and minds, as these are God's. Enter into the path of discipline. Slay the demons that cause overeating or undereating or wrong eating, and desire only that which God desires within you.

Let there be cleansing by sacred fire, by the water of the Mother, by the fruits of the earth, by the prana and the sacred breath. Let all systems that God has given to us be accepted by you as the gift of your inheritance. For you, beloved, are sons and daughters of God. This is the hour that you claim by cosmic law all that you are.

The Perfect Image of Thy Self

Just above this mortal form that suffers is the perfect image of thy Self - the immaculate matrix, the Holy One of God.¹ This is thy true being and thy true individuality.

Sons and daughters of the Most High, let the matrix be lowered into manifestation! It cannot descend until you surrender your envy, your hatred, your nonforgiveness, your illusions, your self-doubts. Let them all pass into the flame. Let them pass into the river of the Mother - the river of water of Life.² Let go of them! Let go of all that binds you! Let it go into the flame and let the power of Alpha and Omega flow.

I beseech you, sons and daughters of the Most High, to realize that thy goal for living is integration with this True Self. Call this the Christ. Call it Buddha. Call it Mother. Call it what you will. It is thy Divine Reality that is come down through the centuries. And the not-self (the synthetic self, the programmed self) has denied that ever-living Reality. It is intended to be congruent with thy form. Thou art intended to embody truly the Holy Christ Mind where thou art. For Spirit and Matter, as Father and Mother, are the divine manifestation - the flame endowing life within the Matter chalice.

The Undoing of All That Has Been Done in Disobedience to the Law of Harmony

Therefore, I AM THAT I AM. Therefore, I AM Mother Mary. And I have come to speak to you in this hour to admonish you that there must be the undoing of all that has been done that has been in disobedience to the law of harmony of thine own being.

All withholding of love is a withholding of Life within you. Denial of Life is disease, disintegration, and death. Misuse of love, perversions of love in the possessive or sensual sense - all of this becomes the cause of thy diseases.

Christ Summons Thee to a Higher Way of Living

It is the hour when thy Christ and the Christ of Jesus summons thee to a higher way of living. And therefore I touch each one. I place my hands upon this chalice³ and my light rays radiate to each and every one of you, and to all who now call in your hearts, and to all upon earth. Through the physical body of the Messenger and yourselves, I am anchoring into this room, into this planet, this city, nation, and earth body the momentum of the fire of my being, the momentum of my seeing of perfection where you are.

I Transfer to You the Immaculate Matrix

I, Mary, the Mother of Jesus, transfer to you now the same immaculate matrix which I held for him as he came through my lifestream. This fierceness of my God-determination in the seeing of perfection where you are will cut you free - if you call to me each day with the God-determination of the rosary - from all inconveniences and stubborn conditions of the mind and heart.

You must obey the laws of harmony nutritionally as well as in the feeling world. You must understand that the world is in its infancy when it comes to the self-mastery of these four lower bodies. Beloved ones, this is your City Foursquare. This matter is important. It is important that you endow it with Life and a Flame and the will to live that defies death through every form of addiction known to the race.

I have come in this hour to love you free, to cut you free, to be firm with that part of yourself which would tear down your Reality. Conquer, then, every indulgence fearlessly.

Return to God through the Flame of the Mother

¹Mark 1:24.

²Rev. 22:1.

³crystal chalice filled with written petitions for healing from the congregation

Beloved ones, I am a part of thy life. Thou canst not return to God except through the flame of the Mother. I am only one who embodies that flame. You may call to any representative of the Divine Mother in heaven, and the response will be the same from the very heart of God. And this is that you might know that you also are the representative of the Mother on earth. For all who live are the divine emanation of Her Light.

The more you breathe in the sacred fire of this Universal One, the more you will understand wholeness, the more you will understand oneness with thy God Presence and therefore oneness with thy twin flame. There is only oneness everywhere - and the determination to hold this affirmation of being is the key to thy health.

A State of Anxiety in the Earth

So many suffer needlessly for failing to slay that subconscious anxiety. The earth is in a state of anxiety. See that it come not upon thee in the night, coming into thy temple unbeknownst to thee during sleep.

Where does the anxiety come from? Whence does it emanate? It comes from the devils who fear and tremble, for they shall be bound by the archangels and their time is short and they do go about seeking whom they may devour.⁴ They would devour unsuspecting souls, and thus you must defend your life with the fullness of that which you are.

Beloved ones, we live, unfortunately, on a planet and in a plane where there is yet evil and the energy veil, and it is the accumulation of the unreal consciousness of mankind for centuries forming an astral sea and a darkness of this age.

Come Apart to Be Whole

Come apart then. God has given unto thee the Word and the call to Light [in order that thou might] be separate and sealed in that miraculous Light, the halo of thine own Christ Self. To be whole you must come apart from a world of darkness. But this is a world of joy, it is a happy place if you tune in to the wavelength of Peace and Freedom.

Your Life Record Shown to the Messenger

Joy is present in the heart and the soul, but so many suffer. So many suffer, so many are burdened. For some of you it is karma; for as you have passed by and been in these rooms, I have shown to the Messenger at inner levels the life record of each and every one of you. And your own guardian angels have advised her not to reveal the circumstances of that karma which is upon you.

For you must understand that the memory and the record is all too painful and sometimes cannot be removed from thy heart. Yet it is known, yet it is seen, and we pour our unfailing Light through you for its transmutation. And therefore, pursue the Word and Work of the LORD. Accelerate what service is given to you. Minister to the life around you. Love all life free, including yourself.

Realize, then, that the fulfillment of each duty of the day, the salutation of the dawn, the return to the sun, the path of the Christ and the Buddha - all these are here and thine alone. And the stars are the reminder that thou, too, shalt be one in eternity.

Be steadfast then. Fear not. Faint not. Complain not. But realize that whatever is at hand is there for thy God-mastery. The mastery of self to be unmovable - learn this from the path of the Buddha in the precious book *Quietly Comes the Buddha*.⁵

⁴I Pet. 5:8.

⁵Gautama Buddha, *Quietly Comes the Buddha*, in *El Morya on Discipleship East and West* (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 18, nos. 17-29), pp. 89-146.

Thy soul is intended to ascend to the place of the Buddha, to be that Buddha in form! You must not wait for a postponement until you pass from the screen of life to begin to take hold of those momentums.

Holy Angels Strip from You the Fat of Self-Concern

Let the holy angels strip from you now the fat of self-concern, insecurity that causes overindulgence. The world is in a tremendous state of anxiety, sleeplessness, and gluttony. Do not allow this momentum to come upon you and cause you to overeat and therefore to become dense. Take freely the water of Life. Take the juice of the fruit and the crystal-clear water and, beloved hearts, fast away thy troubles.

And see that the cleansing is thorough and complete, lest the discarnates come upon thee when thy house is empty and, seeing that it is empty, enter there and cause further problems. Therefore, when fasting call upon the holy angels, give the violet flame, and ask for the sponsorship of the Messenger. Fasting, beloved ones, although it has brought the cleansing of the body, has brought to many the backwash to the mind from the lower levels of discarnate entities.

Thus, one must understand the razor's edge of cleansing. One must be able to contain the sacred fire and diligently pursue the mantra and the call, the decree and the affirmation. For you who would be filled with Light must understand that many desire to devour that Light and take it from you. And therefore, protection must accompany the upward ascent.

I speak from the very heart of hearts of your own Mighty I AM Presence. I speak to you of the desiring of Almighty God to set you free. I speak to you, then, of all of the distractions and all of the dark ones arrayed against this mouthpiece and against your own mouth as the instrument of your Christ Self.

Liberty through the Elevation of the God Self

You must come to the realization and the understanding that this which we give is the absolute liberty of the sons of God. If you receive it and claim it and act upon it, I tell you, you need never become subservient again or addicted to any form of substance or consciousness on earth, including the addiction to the idolatry of the lower self.

Beloved ones, a salvation it is that we offer, and salvation comes through self [soul] elevation through the saints of the Great White Brotherhood. The Self [Spirit] elevation is the raising up of the Divine Self within you. As you raise it each day, you are strengthened. And therefore, Jesus said, "And I, if I be lifted up, shall draw all men unto me."⁶

The lifting up of the "I" is the Mighty I AM Presence. Let the Light be raised up! Let the Mother flame be raised up! Guard the sanctity of the virgin light of the Kundalini fire. Know that it is the power of healing within you, it is the divine wholeness.

The Crystal-Clear Water of the River of Life Descending

Let the T'ai Chi descend - the Alpha, the Omega! Let the whirling action of the Central Sun be upon you! Let your causal body descend, and cling not to the tattered garments of all manner of human consciousness that is out of alignment with the living Christ.

Cast thy rebellion into the sacred fire! Cast it into the flame of the heart of the Mother! Cast all arrogance and pride, all ingratitude and insensitivity to life!

O beloved ones, it is such a joy to feel the crystal-clear water of the River of Life descending as that mighty pulsating Light, that fountain of purity, that rejuvenating force coming into your temple!

⁶John 12:32.

There is nothing that can stay the hand of thy God and thy deliverance in this hour except thine own resistance. Let it go - it is nothing. It is unreal! Though it be ten thousand years old, I, Mary, declare unto you: It is unreal! And that Cosmic Christ to whom you have poured your love stands in this very room to touch each one of you.

The Great White Brotherhood Fulfills the Mission of Sanat Kumara

Beloved hearts, the coming of the Great White Brotherhood is real. It is the fulfillment in the last days of the original coming to this earth of the one known as the Ancient of Days, Sanat Kumara, and the Seven Holy Kumaras. Understand that in the ending, the Divine Mother does appear before you to cause you to remember the ancient message of the One Sent. Therefore, in the ending is the fulfillment of the Mother, as in the beginning was the descent of the Father. Thus the completion of worlds without end.

Earth's Karma in the Misuse of the Science of the Mother

This is the hour of the return of the science of the Mother from the ancient temples of Lemuria. Understand that when this science became misused in the last days of Atlantis and Lemuria, that misuse of that energy caused all forms of creations - animal forms, crossbreeding of the human and the animal, and the desecration of life [i.e., human life as well as the life-force of the base-of-the-spine (Mother) chakra].

Thus the Flood came,⁷ and thus it was to remove from the earth the manifestations and creations of the seed of the wicked, who took the Light and practiced their black magic on the left-handed path and therefore enslaved souls in grotesque bodies. And the LORD God Almighty raised his right hand, and that right hand was the descent of the judgment.

Take heed, beloved ones, for the miscreations of humanity today are legion, and they are seen on the astral plane and there is a spilling over into the physical plane. You must see to it that these are driven back - these miscreations that begin in the mind then manifest as microbes, as virus, as all manner of plague and disease. For one cannot create in hatred without wrecking havoc with the entire evolutionary chain of life. And thus, when there is the killing of innocent life, such as the killing of the whales or the mighty manifestations of God in all races - human, animal, elemental - there comes a karma great indeed upon earth's people.

You must understand that the taking of life in the act of abortion - whether it be the child in the womb or the abortion through hatred or condemnation or the denial of opportunity - is a very heavy karma that is planetarywide. Some of your burdens are this momentum, this disgrace of the records of the death of the holy innocents. As this is tolerated nation by nation and increased, you understand, each one bears some burden for the planetary sin as a whole.

The Anointed of Christ Bear the Burden of World Karma

Bearing world karma is the office of thy Christ Self. As Jesus bore that karma for thee, bearing the sins of the world, so thy Christ must bear it also. And you have volunteered, beloved ones, and you have agreed. For unless some in physical embodiment who are the anointed of that Christ bear the karma, the responsibility for the desecration of life in all ways upon earth, there should appear suddenly a mighty cataclysm on this planetary home as the judgment of nature for the defilement of that nature.

Thus, you bear many burdens. But many people of the world and all people bear burdens. They bear burdens of density as they become more and more dense with world karma. And the Light-bearers [the Christ-bearers] bear in their bodies untold and unknown manifestations.

⁷Gen. 7:17-24.

The Ancient Science of Healing Based on the Love of God

Thus, it is given to you to study the ancient science of healing East and West, to master the physical body, that within that body there not be the densities and the physical registering of karma and therefore a snare, a place where you can attract (and therefore, alas, internalize) some of the dread diseases coming upon the earth which no man has been able to solve as yet, for they have become the outpicturing of a planetary karma - the karma of the enslavement of the soul.

It is the Law of God, and it is just, that all must learn by experience - all must come to the desiring of God either through love or through the descent of karma.

I admonish you to love God with all thy heart and soul and mind and thy neighbor as thyself. Realize that this admonishment, both in the Old and the New Testaments,⁸ was a guardian against disease. For loving with all heart and mind and soul means every erg of energy and desiring within thy being returns to the Mighty I AM Presence.

The Light of the Presence descends daily, and it ascends daily through thy Love. And so, you see, there is a quickening and there is an intensification of the flow descending and ascending. It is like the angels of Jacob's ladder ascending and descending.⁹

So the mighty legions of Light come into your temple, so the Light rays descend, so the electrons of the Electronic Presence descend and ascend, and you are found in the very center of a complete flow of Love from the Father to the Son, from the Son to the Father, containing the Holy Spirit and the Mother Light.

Now, at last, to make complete this descent to all life, there must be the loving of thy neighbor as thou lovest thy God Self.

Love thy neighbor as thy Self.

Love thy neighbor as God in manifestation.

Love thy neighbor as Christ in manifestation.

And therefore, the horizontal flow of the life-force, making the horizontal bar of the cross, is also a perfect flow. As you love perfectly, the Christ of thy neighbor sends back to you perfect love, and you have that love relationship on earth and in heaven - the vertical bar being the love descending and ascending from the Presence, the horizontal bar being that love flowing between all people upon earth.

Do you see, then, that this admonishment, if followed perfectly, if taught with understanding by thy teachers, would contain the whole element of the Law of Love and Wholeness for healing? When this science of Love is practiced, it increases the Light in the heart. It increases the flame of the heart, beloved ones.

Understand that as you love, the flame does grow and grow and grow. It fills not only the heart, then, but all of thy temple. Every organ and cell of thy being is charged with the threefold flame of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva, and the mighty principles of Life live within you, and you are the living example of the Law of the One.

Keepers of the Flame of Liberty:

Demonstrate the Law of Thy Self-Mastery!

I demand, as thy Mother - as the Mother of the God flame within you - that you return to the way of your immortality, that you become an example! It is high time that the Keepers of the Flame

⁸Lev. 19:18; Deut. 6:5; 30:6; Matt. 19:19; 22:37-40; Mark 12:29-31; Luke 10:27; Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:14; James 2:8.

⁹Gen. 28:12.

of the Goddess of Liberty, who holds high her torch in New York Harbor, now demonstrate to the world that there is a way of self-mastery and show it within the body, show it in the temple, show it in the light of the aura!

There are those who see the aura of the Messenger, and by that hope and love they live. And they live in the hope that they, too, might increase the aura. And the aura is increased as a central sun spreading from the heart! It is the devotion to the Word. When you truly love and withhold nothing and settle all your differences with every part of life, you will have your healing. When you stop indulging yourself and repeating the same old mistakes, you will be whole.

Beloved ones, I do not condemn. My Son came not into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through the Christ of him might have eternal life, abundant life, and wholeness.¹⁰ I only point out what you already know, and I also point out that which you have forgotten - that the time is short.¹¹ Thy life is as the sands in an hourglass, as Lanello often told you. The sands are running out and you never know whether, following the next cycle of indulgence, you will have the opportunity again to return to wholeness.

God-mastery is the building of a momentum day upon day, year upon year. And when you want this with all your love and your heart, you will discover the teachings of the Ascended Masters containing all that you need for your victory. You will discover all of those secrets that have passed you by because you have not quite loved enough or wanted enough that mastery but have turned to other diversions or other manifestations of uncleanness.

What do I speak? Uncleanness. Uncleanness is fear. Uncleanness is self-doubt and the denial of the God within you. Uncleanness is entertaining that reticence to enter into the mighty pool of Bethesda and be healed,¹² to enter into the Ganges, to enter into the crystal cord of thy life. Withholding from God all of thyself is uncleanness.

Beloved ones, God is thyself and thy True Self. Surrender to no man or woman: surrender to Almighty God. God is one. Fear not this process. Thou canst not lose thyself if thou art, in truth, God. And this is the Reality. You have nothing to lose but everything to gain when you set aside that synthetic self.

I Come to Magnetize Thy Chakras to the Eternal Mother Light

Beloved ones of the Most High God, I greet you as I greeted the disciples surrounding Jesus and the many. I greet you as the Spirit of the Mother of the Church, East and West - the Mother of the Buddha and the sangha of the Buddha, the Mother of the Community of the Holy Spirit. It is in thy heart and in thy being [that] I come to magnetize all of thy chakras to the eternal Mother Light.

Two Angels Bear Thee Burning Lamps of Alpha and Omega

Blessed ones, your journey to this place¹³ has not been in vain. I send with you on your way, each one, two angels - one of Mary, one of Raphael, my beloved. And they come bearing to you lamps

¹⁰John 3:15-17; 10:10.

¹¹See "The Time Is Short": Alpha, April 17, 1981, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 24, no. 19, p. 222, par. 6; the Keeper of the Scrolls, January 3, 1982, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 25, no. 14, p. 165, pars. 5-8.

¹²John 5:2-9.

¹³Following a four-week stumping tour of the East Coast by Rev. Susan E. Krister and Rev. E. Gene Vosseler, the Messenger and staff conducted the seminar Healing through the Emerald Matrix November 29-December 2 in Washington, D.C., and December 7-9 in Minneapolis. The program in both cities included an introductory lecture, "The Lost Arts of Healing," and the Inner Workshops on: The Science of the Spoken Word; Sound: The Creative Source; Wholeness through Spiritual Healing; Charting Karma on the Cosmic Clock; America's Destiny in the Aquarian Age; and Twin Flames in Love. Throughout the seminars, Mother delivered calls for the healing of the nations and received supplicants at the altar, placing her hands on the chakras while offering powerful invocations to the Holy Spirit for the transfer of Light from the I AM Presence and the healing Masters.

burning - one of Alpha, one of Omega - to stand to thy right and to thy left, reminding thee of the bodhisattvas, reminding thee of thy twin flame and holiness and the goal of Life and Wisdom.

The Holy Plan: Let God Reveal Thy Life's Calling

Forsake not the holy plan. Thou mayest be engaged in many positive endeavors, yet these may not be the holy plan. Ask God to show you and to reveal the divine direction and the assignment given you when you first entered the birth canal and came into form. From that hour to the present you have searched for the meaning of life. Now search no longer but claim it.

The search ceases when you recognize that where you are is God, the I AM THAT I AM. And then you begin to affirm divine direction, holy purpose. And you take the very best, most obvious, and most positive step forward and let it fulfill the criteria always: loving thy God with all thy heart and soul and mind, loving thy neighbor as thou wouldst love thy True Self - these two. Then add to this wisdom and the will to be God's will.

Add to this the placing upon the altar - of alchemy, of violet flame, of Saint Germain - the desire of thy heart, the plan of thy heart. Write it down. Place it in the Bible. Put it on the altar that you have of the I AM Presence, Saint Germain, and Jesus.¹⁴ Have a simple chalice there; a simple bowl will do. Place your Bible there with your plan upon it. And return in forty-eight hours and pray at the altar and let God reveal to you what is the best and highest calling for thy life.

Summit University: A Dispensation for the Path of Discipleship

Blessed ones, we have set forth a dispensation of a path of discipleship, for it has been denied for thousands of years in the West. Beloved ones, the path of the chela of the Ascended Masters is well outlined. In the course of coming to the understanding of thy life calling, pursue this path.

I am sponsoring Summit University in this hour, and I will continue to sponsor it through this entire year.

- Come there and commune with me that I might quicken and awaken within you the memory of this purpose of this life.

- Come there for the renewing of every cell of the body.

- Come there for cleansing, for fasting, for the building of the body, for integration through yoga in every dimension.

You deserve to set aside the hour of retreat before there cometh the day when there is no turning back of the causes you have set in motion taking their physical effects upon you.

Beloved ones, do not miss the opportunity to prove all of these laws and to come under our mantle for a season: to accelerate, to climb that highest mountain of being, and to gain a new vision of thy Reality. Then go back to your communities if you will or stay and serve if you will. It is our desire to impart to you thy Reality. Beloved ones of Light, it is our sole desire.

Your Love Shows Your Integration with the Divine Mother

Remember this, then - that we are all one in the immaculate heart of the Universal Mother. I am not only your Mother, I am your sister, I am your friend, and I am also your child. Love me in your child, love me in your friends and family members. For there in the heart of those bereaved and afflicted I need love. As you love one another, you will show how great is your integration with the Divine Mother.

¹⁴Personal focus of the Altar of Invocation in the Chapel of the Holy Grail available as a stand-up portable altar in three panels, with the Chart of Your Divine Self in the center and portraits of Jesus and Saint Germain on the left and right. Laminated, heavy stock, 136" 174". Set of three posters, laminated, Chart 15" 26"; Jesus and Saint Germain 12" 16"; unlaminated. Large-size laminated set, Chart 21" 36"; Jesus and Saint Germain 20" 24"; unlaminated.

Christ-Awareness/Action for International Relations and Domestic Policy

Beloved ones of the Light of God that never fails, pray for this nation and this government; for here is the key to a golden age or here is the key to devastation. Thus, Love is the key, and Wisdom. All action taken in the arena of international relations and domestic policy must satisfy the demand of awareness. Only Christ-awareness produces right action. All of the arguments, right and left, must come to naught, for the Truth that sets men free comes through awareness of God applied through the Universal Christ to the affairs in this octave.

Seek God and live. Follow the path of Jesus to study and learn. Intensify the Light of the heart. Then offer thyself to thy nation, thy world, thy community.

Beloved ones, the Light is instantaneous, but the internalization of the Light takes the cycles of internal/external evolution. We have, as Above so below, in the Mother flame the instantaneous awareness of the fullness of thy Sonship. Now you must take the steps up, up the spiral staircase to realize that destiny from the base[-of-the-spine chakra] unto the crown chakra. Understand that if the son born almost karma-free to me took thirty years of preparation, you can take a few months or even a few years to pause now for that spiritual preparation. The better the preparation, the mightier the mission; the better the balance of the threefold flame, the more lifestreams you can touch and heal. Thus it is written, beloved, in your very heart.

The Goddess of Freedom Gives You a Life Reading

The beloved Goddess of Freedom, whose statue is enshrined above the nation's Capitol in this city, does open the Book of Life and gives you from the Lords of Karma your own life reading which you individually heard read before you came into embodiment in this life.

Now at inner levels this night, as you place your bodies to rest, you will be taken to the retreat of the Goddess of Liberty which is over Manhattan. In this retreat you will have read to you once again your mission in this life. You may or may not recall upon awakening, but little by little your Christ Self will place your footsteps in the footsteps of the Master. And by the internalization of the God flame, you will see holy purpose outpictured in your own actions.

Receive the holy angels, but reject the devils that come to persuade thee away from the holiness of thy life. Receive the true Masters and the Christed One of thyself, and reject all those who say that here and there in time and space, backwards, forwards, there is a greater source than the Source of thy God Presence.

All things are within thee. God has placed there all that thou canst require for the fulfillment of this mission. [pause]

Breathe In the Light Rays Radiating from the Hands of the Blessed Mother

As I am radiating my Light, breathe in now as though drawing in the rays coming forth from my hands. [pause]

Receive ye the Holy Ghost! Receive ye the Spirit of thy God. O soul, I commend thee unto the keeping of His Presence.

In the name of the Mother eternal, I, Mary, am with you unto the end of the age of thy karma, unto the fulfillment of thy duty to Life. This do with joy. For adversity, in truth, is not real, and thy inner joy devours the demons.

O joy, O joy flame rising, let each one know thee truly as the motor of life!

I AM Mary in the invincible shield and sword of the Woman clothed with the Sun. Fear not, I AM with thee. Speak my name into the terror of the night, into temptation. Speak my name and call my angels, and command those given to you.

Be free, beloved, for fear is the greatest enemy of mankind, and sometimes it is also the cause of thy torment.

In Jesus' name, I AM THAT I AM.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 2, 1984, during Healing through the Emerald Matrix - a four-day weekend seminar held at the Washington Hilton, 1919 Connecticut Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C.

Chapter 61

Beloved Saint Germain - December 23, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 61 - Beloved Saint Germain - December 23, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LVI

The Harvest

'Tis the season of the harvest. Observe: Leaves are falling from the trees. The ripe fruit of the apple is gathered and kept for a year's worth of eating. Thus, every tree brings forth fruit in its time.

Is it possible to roll back the harvest, to change the poisonous fruit into the golden pear of divine consciousness? This is indeed the question that ignorant mankind must face. Yet they will not face it. Therefore, let the sons and daughters of God face it.

... of Right and Wrong Decision, of Souls and Hearts

Let them understand, beloved hearts, that in this hour, truly there is a harvest of two hundred years and more of this nation's history. Taking into account from the point of my discovery unto this moment, it is evident that nigh five hundred years have passed.¹

I come, therefore, to explain that it is a period of harvest of right and wrong decision - a harvest of souls and a harvest of hearts. Thus, beloved, no longer a wilderness land where the prophet might ensconce himself, but a land teeming with lifestreams as the crossroads of a planet - yea, a planet and a solar system and beyond - one nation under one God with multifaceted lifestreams that ought to blend into the seven rays and then into the white light. But, alas, some of the harvest are colorless and have no fruit. Therefore, where shall the barren fig tree appear?

Christ has already cursed - which means judged - the barren and the unfruitful consciousness,² that the disciples might understand that in order to retain the right to Life in cosmos, one must bear fruit and quality fruit - not the white page we might have written upon, beloved hearts.

To Intricately Withdraw the Threads of Evil

This presents a taxing equation for the Ascended Masters and their chelas: to intricately withdraw the threads of evil from the fabric of the nation, from the body politic. How can one take the crochet hook of the Mother and remove these threads - some of them not entirely black but woven as gray and subtle gradations? (gray-dations)

Where does one define Light and Darkness?

¹Saint Germain was embodied as Christopher Columbus, 1451-1506.

²Matt. 21:18-20; Mark 11:12-14, 20, 21.

Where does one draw the line and, in drawing the line, cut off the arm or the leg as opportunity to improve, to change?

Many times we have recommended far less karma upon the individual, for should he receive what is due as the penalty of the Law, it would wipe out his very opportunity to accept grace in another day and to move forward. Thus, it is not quite the moment to obey the injunction "If thy right arm offend thee, cut it off,"³ for tomorrow the right arm may not be the offense but the blessing to life.

Name the Causes of Human History, Transmute the Spiral of Effects

Now, understand why the violet flame is so necessary. It is because it is the age of opportunity - the opportunity of the Mother that is with us. Understand, then, that in sorting out human history and the history of the lifewaves who have mi-grated to this soil, one must perceive the causes and name them and call for their binding, and then the effects will disappear as easily as one erases a chalkboard.

Let us become more astute. Thus, I acknowledge that you are already astute. This astuteness that I call forth is the outsmarting of the tendency to forget to call daily on the issues that are fundamental.

There are fundamental neutrons and protons in the nucleus of this nation that must be changed if the atom of self is to swing with the necessary electrons of the freewill sons and daughters of God - freewheeling in that their courses are apparently beyond the understanding of the observers.

Thus is the Holy Spirit. Thus is every atomic particle - not fashioned after a preordained destiny but fashioned to include the element of free will! Thus, let everyone who is of God receive the Holy Spirit of the seventh age and therefore move with that Spirit, unconfined by the mechanisms of worldly thought, its entrapments, its compartments.

Now, if it were not so, it would be impossible to do anything with the law of karma or the effects of causes set in motion. It would be impossible to change history and therefore to change the present. But as you have been told, if you discover the key of the cause, the key and the nucleus of any happening or series of events of history, the undoing of this and its transmutation will collapse the entire spiral unto the present.

Powers of Control and Age-Old Conspiracies Thwart the Good

I speak of the powers of control. I speak of age-old conspiracies at inner levels and on the astral plane so that, try as they may, men and women of goodwill have not been able to bring in an age of peace and freedom and enlightenment for all. God knows, so many have tried, so many have prayed for it, so many have determined and have given their lives - far in excess numerically of those evildoers who have stopped the course of the onward movement, the spiraling of the Central Sun, from physically manifesting.

Change through the Violet-Flame Sun

The hour of change is come, even as the hour of the harvest is come. Change is the order of the day, experiencing internally that fire of the violet-flame sun, beloved hearts.

I AM come. I AM your beloved (I trust) Saint Germain. You are my beloved (I do know) Keepers of the Flame and of the Spirit of the God most holy.

³"And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell." Matt. 5:30; 18:8; Mark 9:43.

Causes of War Traced to the Core of Evil in the Matter Cosmos

Let us look, then, to causes - causes of war. These concern me. For civilization may hold together imperfectly for many centuries, but world war and world holocaust can set back the planetary body, cutting off the right arm, the right leg, destroying genes and so forth, so that the morrow does not bring the new dawn of opportunity. Let us examine, then, causes of war most recent in this hemisphere in Central America, in Afghanistan, war that parades across the planet - causes of war in Vietnam, in Korea, in World War II, World War I.

Beloved children of the Sun, these causes go back to the same forces - those extraterrestrials⁴ in the earth who desire to keep the control of the population by arraying brother against brother, aligning them in causes and polarities not their own but foisted upon them by serpentine minds who have known how to work them up to a fever pitch of emotion and hatred by their indoctrination and propaganda and contrived shortages of food, hunger, disease, and manipulation of the basic commodities of the oil and the wheat.⁵ Blessed ones, the gold that is in thy hand from the God of Gold - this, too, they have tried to manipulate. Let us concentrate, then, not on surface events, but let us pull the black threads from the fabric of world consciousness. And then let us go to the hands that have woven these, and behind the hands to the controlling consciousness, and behind the controlling consciousness to the core of evil in the Matter cosmos.

Let children of the Sun be less disturbed by day-to-day events. Let children of the Sun, which ye are - the Sun of Alpha and Omega - understand the meaning of life and interpret effects by prior causes and go after those causes which are often hidden behind closed doors in smoke-filled rooms.

Treacherous are the ways of the fallen ones. But the Word - the Word of the Holy of Holies - is the power. It is the very power of the pulling of the threads ere the threads know they have been pulled. It is the stripping of the anti-power amassed by the enemies of humanity before they realize that it has been taken from them.

I Need Your Call during the Christmas Season

I, Saint Germain, need your call. As was said by Kuthumi,⁶ during this season of Christmas I need the call of the faithful and the violet flame as never before to avert and turn back conspiracies working against humanity in this hour, against this nation and every nation.

I ask for protection for America and its government. I ask for calls for protection of all governments of all free nations and the protection of the true sons and daughters of God who are the real representatives of the people wherever tyrants have raised their heads in the name of this or that particular political persuasion.

Reinforce the Ramparts of Freedom at Camelot, Royal Teton Ranch

Beloved ones, the holy purpose of the Great White Brotherhood requires your support and decree work. Thus, the ramparts of freedom at Camelot and the Royal Teton Ranch must be reinforced, not merely by timbers but timbers of heart and flesh - of those individuals who recognize in this hour the predawn hour of the victory of this divine plan.

It takes more than funds, though funds are indeed needed. It takes more than goodwill, though goodwill we cherish. It does take your physical presence, for it is an age of physical initiation. The threat of nuclear war is physical initiation. The threat of world pollution and annihilation of elemental life [animal and plant life] is a physical initiation.

⁴extraterrestrial: variant of "extraterrestrial."

⁵Rev. 6:6.

⁶See Kuthumi, "The Light of Winter Solstice," Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 58, p. 518, pars. 2-5; p. 519, pars. 1-3, 5; p. 520, par. 3; p. 523, par. 4.

The Violet Flame Is a Physical Flame

The violet flame is a physical flame! And what do I mean when I say this? I say the violet flame is closest in vibratory action of all of the rays to this earth substance, to these chemical elements and compounds, to all that you see in Matter. And therefore, the violet flame can combine with any molecule or molecular structure, any particle of matter known or unknown, and any wave of light, electrons, or electricity.

Thus, the violet flame is the supreme antidote for food poisoning, chemical waste, toxins, pollution of drugs in the body. The violet flame is an elixir that you drink and imbibe like water, like the purest juice of the fruit of the harvest of the elementals' consciousness. The violet flame is the supreme antidote for physical problems. Wherever chelas gather to give the violet flame, there you notice immediately an improvement in physical conditions! And thus, you see, the tares sown among the wheat⁷ have contrived to bring Armageddon to a physical level, even in your own households and in your own relationships with people.

The Test of Building the Temple of Man

It is the supreme test of raising now that alabaster pyramid in the physical octave, the test of building the temple of man when all obstruction comes through the degeneration, the very crumbling of physical matter. Whether organic or inorganic matter, there is a disintegration spiral that works in the buildings, in the land, in the sea, and in the bodies which can be counteracted best by the violet flame.

The violet flame turns around the spin of electron and atom. It turns around the downward spiral of the chakras and the energy. It is forever the power of conversion - and conversion means "to turn around"! The violet flame is the buoyant joy of the Holy Ghost that turns around spirits and minds and souls and emotions!

Freedom Is a Power That Moves for Change

Freedom has this power. It has had this power in every age and century. Let the flame of freedom descend anywhere and all rejoice and leap for the power of their own divinity - else they leap to misuse that freedom if they operate on the dark side of life. But freedom itself is a power that moves, and it moves for change. And when it is misused, that change does not become constructive but destructive.

An Acceleration of Light and Darkness - Drugs and Rock Music

Beloved ones, even in the six months that have passed since we came last in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, while you have seen an acceleration of Light, there is a corresponding and unseen acceleration of Darkness. And this is as it has been through past ages when cataclysms in the economy or in the land have been nigh. Therefore I tell you, it is necessary to counteract this Darkness with increasing violet flame, increasing the call for the reversing of the tide of the downward spiral of civilization, and then binding, by the astuteness of the mind, the cause and core of that deceleration, which, as you know, has its manifestation in drugs of all kind sweeping the land and in the polarity of drugs, [which is] rock music - core-rebellion, tool of the sinister force to collapse nations and governments and bodies and self-esteem.

⁷Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

Drugs and rock music become the antithesis of you and your twin flame. You and your twin flame, as Alpha and Omega, beloved ones, represent the Light of God-wisdom and God-love. Thus, we find the absolute perversion of Wisdom in rock music and the absolute perversion of Love in drugs.

Oh, it is a “sweet death” that causes the imbibing of the death drug in the name of Love, in the name of an experience, in the name of a sensation. It is hard to believe or to conceive that any one single individual could accept drugs into the system in the name of reality or even in the name of pleasure.

Beloved hearts, thirty years ago you could not imagine such an eventuality. Yet, it does nothing but multiply. And thus, the astute ones know that it is spawned out of Death and Hell and from the minds of those who are bound and yet not brought to the judgment - whose minds yet have influence. Therefore, go after the causes and see how swiftly the lines can be drawn and the bodies and temples of the lightbearers be preserved to serve another day.

Our Flame for the Protection of This Government

I come, then, into the nation’s capital this day, through the body of the Messenger and your own blessed temples, to release my flame and the flame of Portia for the protection of this government and right decision, and to stand and hold back conspiracies unknown. And therefore, you may name “conspiracies unknown” as an insert in your decrees. And then you may call to Cyclopea to reveal that which is hidden which ought to be revealed - those things done in secret against the very integrity and flame that is the flame of freedom in America and every nation.

The Power of God Is in the Hands of the Little People

Beloved ones, someone once said that history is made by the little people and not by those important people. Well, it is so when the little people discover on that mighty day that a William Tell⁸ or a David⁹ or a single voice or a single one holding the finger in the dike can make the difference. The little people do not shape history unless some among them get the idea that the power of God is in their hands, that the ball is in their court, and that if they act, truly, nations and continents can be preserved for another day of grace, another day of freedom.

Understand the Times and the Seasons

There is a time for sowing, a time to water, a time to watch the summer breezes and sun, a time for harvest, a time for going into the seed within itself.

⁸William Tell (c.13th-14th centuries): legendary Swiss patriot and hero from the canton of Uri who defied tyrannical Austrian rule. Historically, the official founding of the Swiss Confederation occurred in 1291, when representatives of Uri, Schwyz and Unterwalden (later known as the forest cantons) banded together to form the Everlasting League - a defense alliance to protect against the encroachments of the powerful Hapsburgs. The story of their valiant struggle for independence is linked in Swiss tradition with the much-loved figure of William Tell. According to popular accounts, the Austrian bailiff Gessler, in 1307, placed his hat on a stake in the main square of Altdorf and ordered that all who passed by bow before it in deference to Austrian sovereignty. When Tell, a peasant noted for his marksmanship, refused, Gessler forced him to shoot an arrow through an apple on his son’s head. Tell successfully performed the feat but declared that, had he missed, he would have sent a second arrow through Gessler’s heart. Tell was then arrested but later escaped and slew Gessler, setting off the uprising which led to Swiss independence.

⁹David (c.1043-c.973 B.C.), one of the most loved and revered figures in Hebrew history, was born the youngest son of Jesse of Bethlehem. I Samuel 17 records how, as a young shepherd boy, he single-handedly slew the Philistine giant Goliath. Anointed by the prophet Samuel as the successor of Saul, David rose to become king of all of Israel, reuniting the twelve tribes as one nation and greatly extending its borders. He established Jerusalem as the capital and there enshrined the Ark of the Covenant. David is honored as the “ideal king” - symbol of the bond between God and nation. His soul reembodyed as the Lord Jesus Christ.

Understand the times and the seasons:

There is a time for the coming of the Ascended Masters and the Avatar and the Divine Mother with us.

There is a time that is an interval of space where a civilization and a people must take that flame and demonstrate it. There is a time when the dark ones move across the land and all are bowed down, and the trees also are moved by strong winds of dark desire and many of them are broken.

And there is a time for the coming of the Helper and the Comforter and the One who enlightens.¹⁰

Take heed, then, that you understand that that which occurs on a planet and in spiritual cycles is a sine wave. Thus, it is written that there is a tide in the affairs of men. When this tide is taken at its crest, so it leads on to fortune,¹¹ and that fortune is a divine fortune.

Thus, there is a tide in the cycles, the sine wave of being, and you must mark those points of the peaks and the lows. You must understand there are economic cycles, though they are denied. There are waves that are predictable in all areas of existence because they line up with the cycles of karma which have been observed and plotted on graphs by those who were inspired by us to warn humanity of the hundred-year cycles and more.¹²

Therefore, you are experiencing cycles. Do not count, then, on another day as an opportunity. When you have the maximum attunement and Light, it is time to capitalize on it. It is a good investment that will bear fruit from your causal body. At the moment that you have the greatest Light to invest yourself in the greatest Word and Work for God, it is like being on a giant roller coaster.

When you have the momentum behind you and the wind in your sails, I say, make the most of it. For the hour comes when you will harvest that which you sow and you will be on the receiving end and it will be extremely difficult, if not impossible, to undo the course you have set in motion. Thus, if you do not sow, you do not reap, and then you are hungry in the winter.

The Heyday of Opportunity for America

Thus, the heyday of Light, the heyday of opportunity for America is now - and it is for you also. Much can be accomplished in the next four years if watchmen of the night will watch with me through this period, if you who become more astute will then go to the very heart of the problem and capitalize on the opportunity.

Let us not count on anything that we have today being sustained tomorrow unless we invest ourselves in that momentum. Let us not think that we have ten years or twenty, or ten days or five to enter into the mighty caravan of Light. Let us realize that all of us who have lived in past centuries have lived one day and seen peace and when we have awakened in the morning, war has been in progress, destruction has been wrought, Pompeii has been destroyed.

Thus, one must know that in the given cycle one has given one's all to meet the mathematical equation descending from the I AM Presence. Each day a gift descends. Not all days are the same. Wise is the individual who says:

Ah, thou mighty Light of my causal body, I catch thee now. I run with thee! I will maximize this potential of God. I will break the bread of Life. I will contact those I have been waiting to contact!

¹⁰John 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7.

¹¹"There is a tide in the affairs of men which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune; omitted, all the voyage of their life is bound in shallows and in miseries . . ." Shakespeare, *Julius Caesar*, act 4, scene 3, lines 218-21.

¹²See Edward R. Dewey with Og Mandino, *Cycles: The Mysterious Forces That Trigger Events* (New York: Hawthorn Books, 1971). Nikolai Kondratieff, *The Long Wave Cycle*, trans. Guy Daniels (New York: Richardson & Snyder, 1984). R. E. McMaster, Jr., *Cycles of War: The Next Six Years* (n.p., 1978; distributed by War Cycles Institute).

“Now Is the Time to Act”

Sometimes you receive an inspiration and an idea. And it grows in consciousness and it builds. And one day the holy angels come, they tap thee on the shoulder, and they say, “Now is the time to act. Act! Move! Now!” And sometimes you do not respond. You do not sense that there is such a thing as the urgency of the moment.

Not all ideas are like a juggler’s balls that will go up and down and up and down. There are ideas that must manifest or else they die. Like the great spawning power of the fishes of the sea, there is a moment when the seeds must be sown - and if they are not sown, they die. And there is a survival of the fittest, and the strongest seed ideas become manifestation.

The Fruit of My Harvest

Some gestations require a year, three, or ten. In a given lifetime, how many gracious fruits of Maitreya can you bring to fruition? It is time to consider and plan. Although you are immortal now, you must plan on a lifespan and what you will accomplish. You must know what is the single fruit that you will bring at the conclusion of this life to Lord Maitreya and say:

O blessed LORD, this is my harvest. By thy love I have kept the flame. I have tended the Tree of Knowledge and the Tree of Life. This is the fruit I render unto Thee as the victory of the fruit Thou gavest me when I came forth in this life.

So, beloved, let us realize that in the course of a nation, there are only so many cycles and moments when the tide can be turned or new pinnacles of freedom and blessedness for a people won. We are in this hour. Dire predictions have been sounded for 1984, yet many victories have come forth. Many of those prognosticators have not understood the subtle nature of the negative influences of the year. Thus, some of our students have failed to observe that which I have spoken of as a certain acceleration of negativity.

Let us capitalize on the thrust of Light of Helios. Let us call to the Great Central Sun Magnet, that Vesta might truly come to seal the hour and the flame at the New Year’s conference.

The Goddess of Liberty over the United States Capitol

Thus, I have come and I have called. Now I give you the vision of the Lords of Karma - in the center, the Goddess of Liberty. This Goddess of Liberty has placed herself in a large form, congruent not only with the Goddess of Freedom over the Capitol building but extending to the very basement of that building as a mighty, mighty focus of the ancient feminine ray sponsored by Amazonia and Hercules.

Thus, the Goddess of Liberty comes - the one who embodies the Mind of God, the Mind of the Mother. Truly, she is Sarasvati, Lakshmi, Durga, Kali. Truly, she is the fourfold action of feminine being and the infinite capacity of Omega to yet steer this nation aright. I ask for sons and daughters of Liberty to contribute nothing less than their lives for this victory.

“A Patch of Earth Is Needed”

Your Messenger has spoken my own words, “A patch of earth is needed.” I have designated the Inner Retreat as that patch for the Great White Brotherhood, and America as that proving ground for the world of lightbearers. Let both be defended as sacred. And let this defense, when the cup is full, be extended as the defense of freedom in every nation.

Call for the Union of Scandinavia

Let our devotees who hear me in Sweden and Norway, in Finland and Denmark, let them understand that I am with you and I commend you for your effort. Increase, then, the mighty threefold flame and call for the union of Scandinavia. And let that union produce, through hearts of Light who are that union, a bulwark of freedom that can move south and encompass Europe, the Isles, and then move east.

Betrayers of Polish Patriots Shall Be Judged

Blessed ones, the betrayers in the Roman Church of the true patriots of Poland must hang their heads in shame before the Lords of Karma this day. The compromisers in the Protestant movement must also know that they receive the judgment of the Lord Christ. Let all those who - by neglect, fear, sympathy, or their own evil hearts - protect and give place to the murderous ones sent by the Soviets know that they shall not pass, that the Law is just, that God is just, and that Jesus does act in this hour to protect his little ones from the wolves in sheep's clothing.

I assure you as I, Saint Germain, live, these oppressors of the faithful shall not pass! And they shall retain upon their hands the blood of the holy innocents whom they have slain. And it shall be required of them this day and in the day of judgment to come. And not one jot or tittle of the misuse of the sacred fire by these fallen angels in embodiment shall pass. As they have withheld mercy, so mercy shall be withheld from them. And I speak it in the physical octave. And the violet flame does make it physical this day.

Mother Mary's Circle of Light for Afghanistan

Therefore, let my chelas make it physical. And let the Circle of Light of Mother Mary be repeated for Afghanistan, for every nation on earth where dark ones lurk to destroy by any cause or murderous intent. Let the agents of Light, let the agents of the Holy Spirit go in their finer bodies as they visualize in the Circle of Light the ring of fire. It is indeed true - we can reinforce and intensify the release of Light in every circle you form because of the protection and the multiplication factor and the action of the Law of the One.

Thus, pray in the circle and know that Christ is always in the center - "There am I in the midst thereof."¹³ And this "I" is the Universal Christ of every Ascended Master and cosmic being. Understand the Law of the One of the Great White Brotherhood. Being is one; manifestation is perceived as the many. But the one Christ of us all is the entire Spirit (or consciousness) of the Great White Brotherhood in the center of your circle.

Endure to the End and Thou Shalt Be Saved

Blessed are ye who have tarried and waited for my message to you. How hard it is to tarry until the coming of the Lord. How hard it is to refrain from giving in to the agitations of the world. He that endures to the end of his karma shall be saved;¹⁴ and I shall be the one to impart that salvation, for it is my role in this Aquarian age and with the violet flame.

Endure to the end and it is my hand that shall pull thee up. I ask only one, one virtue: It is endurance. To have endurance requires trust and faith in the one who asks it of thee. Endure in the service of freedom and thou shalt be saved.

¹³Matt. 18:20.

¹⁴Matt. 10:22; 24:13; Mark 13:13.

My Place in Your Heart

Beloved ones, it is good to be with you. And because it is so, with your permission, I shall take up my place in your heart for a season. Thus, my place in your heart denotes a tide in your affairs. Take it, for my self [my person] includes my causal body and my mantle.

I have pressed the limit of dispensations optioned in my direction. And in that limit, I find myself nestled in the heart of the freedom-fighters of Saint Germain.

I pay tribute to the striving ones. Thus, if you do not count yourself a striving one, you may become so within twenty-four hours and also receive my tribute. Thus, all may have my grace while it is God's good season to give me the opportunity to extend it. And there is good reason for my message. Let the word to the wise be heeded, and let those who are becoming the wise trust the Word until they have the comprehension of it.

By faith, by faith ye are made whole.

In Honor of the Striving One

I stand in honor of the Striving One. Let us salute him, the Ascended Master El Morya. [Audience rises.] Thus, as we pay tribute to the sponsor of God-government in this city and nation, let us pour out our hearts' love. Let us implement his will and purpose, which is God's, for each and every chela. And let us know that this day and every day we have fought that good fight and won.

I address you as winners. I bless you as winners. And I send you out as the scattering of the good seed. May you find the good ground¹⁵ and grow there and become mighty trees, known on the planet forever and forever.¹⁶

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 2, 1984, during Healing through the Emerald Matrix - a four-day seminar held at the Washington Hilton, 1919 Connecticut Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C. Before the dictation, the Messenger gave teaching on Saint Germain's gift of the violet flame and on Lord Maitreya's interpretation of Matthew 13:1-23 - “The Parable of the Sower for Today's Disciples.”

¹⁵Matt. 13:1-9, 18-30, 36-43; Mark 4:3-20; Luke 8:5-15.

¹⁶Isa. 61:1-3.

Chapter 62

Beloved Jesus and Magda - December 26, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 62 - Beloved Jesus and Magda - December 26, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LVII

A Torch of Responsibility

Remembering the Odyssey of Twin Flames

Most beautiful ones of the Light, I beheld you in the beginning, I behold you now - and the glory of the Light of God is upon you.

When you first came forth and had placed upon you the garments for your realization of identity in octaves below the causal body, your raiment was transparent, your heart flames visible, and the jewels you wore were solely the jewels of the chakras that appeared. (Contrary to some belief systems on earth, the colors of the chakras we have released in this order constitute the immaculate matrix for the seven stars of Elohim appearing in thy temple.¹)

I am Lanello, delivering to you now [through our Mother's vessel] the dictation of beloved Jesus for the fulfillment of your path in this season of striving and in the Light appearing.

Remember, then, the firstborn Son.

Remember, then, thy ordination as king and queen, Father/Mother Presence - thou and thy twin flame.

Remember, then, the odyssey of the pearl and the mystery of the star sapphire lost beneath the waves of doubt and fear, and the soul forever diving to the depths to find the lost pearl and the lost sapphire.

Thus, understand: The pearl is always the symbol of the soul, and the sapphire of the Great Blue Causal Body Star in the heavens. Thus, the glory that was with you in the beginning is a glory that has receded from the lower form.

I have described your appearance in golden-age cities, etheric cities of light on Venus and other planetary homes. The descent below the etheric matrix and garment has been fraught with despair,

¹The seven chakras, their colors, rays, and the seven chohans who initiate the light of the Elohim in the seven spiritual centers of their chelas are as follows: base-of-the-spine chakra, white, fourth ray, Serapis Bey; seat-of-the-soul chakra, violet, seventh ray, Saint Germain; solar plexus, purple and gold, sixth ray, Nada; heart chakra, pink, third ray, Paul the Venetian; throat chakra, blue, first ray, El Morya; third eye, green, fifth ray, Hilarion; crown chakra, yellow, second ray, Lanto.

deprivation, loss of memory, the going out of the Way.

My Admonishment and My Rebuke

Children of the Sun, I, Jesus, summon you through our Messengers - twin flames who hold now the arc and the flame on this altar of myself and dearest Magda:

Understand the wholeness as Above and so below, and receive my admonishment and my rebuke. For I must rebuke the wayward self that has gotten itself so far out of the way of the divinity of the sapphire star. And I must rebuke the self that still persists in the selfish pursuits after having seen and heard and listened to the Light of the Word descending.

Thus, I caution you to reckon with the equation. How easily the Light is lost, how easily it slips through the fingers and through the body temple. That which is gained seemingly so easily is not, in fact, so easily gained.

We Have Paid the Price, Now You Must Pay the Price

I, Jesus, have paid the price. Magda has paid the price. And these two witnesses have paid the price. Beloved, understand that the gifts so naturally, divinely naturally received have been hard-earned and won by those who stand as your sponsors.

Thus, recognize that the conclusion of a quarter of Summit University is the transfer of a torch of responsibility. For these weeks together, these many weeks, as in the prophecy of Daniel² (weeks, then, being the division of time and space in the number seven of Elohim and the seven chakras) represent a finite segment of eternity, even as they represent eternity itself, for you have passed through the eternality of thy causal body. Thus, you have ascended to eternal life and descended to the scene of accountability - the scene of karma.

Now understand, beloved, that the passing of the torch [as it were, a mantle] is from our shoulders to your own and to those of your own Christ Self. When you are released this Monday morning from our tutelage, know that you go forth with the wherewithal, the know-how, and our momentum that you might begin to pay the price. And that is the responsibility for the descent from the etheric octave; for all karma is made in the mental, carnal, fleshly, emotional levels of being.

Understand, therefore, that this opportunity of my grace upon you, the grace of Magda and our beloved Mother Mary, is a consummate gift. It is the launching of a star, if you will it so. And if you choose to take that star as a football under your arm and run once again on the playing fields of the world saying, "Shall I do this? Shall I do that?" you will come to the understanding that football is a serious game, fraught with danger and broken bones - it is where you roll in the mud. And this is the way of earth.

Thus, understand it is meet for thee to reinforce the Light we have given that you might, when sure of that accountability - sure and understanding of the very posture of the body and the very attitude of being on the defense simultaneously with being on the offense - when you have internalized and crystal-ized a certain fortitude of your own Christhood, then, then it is safe to go forth among the people and do those things that are a fulfillment of the great descending cycle of the Great Divine Director.

Reaching Out to Your Twin Flames Each Two Thousand Years

Beloved ones, I must give you the understanding, lest you lose the precious pearl and the precious sapphire, that during past ages, after your leaving off from the place of perfection, each two thousand

²Dan. 9:20-27. See The Scofield Reference Bible, p. 914, n. 1.

years we have come with a profound message and sacrifice of our very life to reach out to your twin flames, to woo you back to the great temples of the Brotherhood and to the school of Maitreya.

You must understand that your father and mother, even Adam and Eve, are in a sense the archetypal pattern of many twin flames who went forth from the mystery school, lured by the temptations of great interest and dominion in the political, economic, and social realms that were presented by the Serpent, representing that band of angels who are the scribes, who are the sophists, who pose as the sages but are not the true wise men from the East.

Thus, you see, there will always be the temptation to master another round of worldly knowledge that is seen as the key to enlightenment, the key to the resolution of the world's problems.

Blessed hearts, people have had great knowledge and science and invention for tens of thousands of years. Have they saved the world from self-destruction? Have they got to the very core of life and being? Recognize a long, long history of millions of years of trying to solve the problems of the Matter equation without, sans, the garment of the etheric temple.

Weave the Deathless Solar Body

I admonish you then, first and foremost, to weave the Deathless Solar Body. If the people of India had known that the noxious gas was to come, would they not have put on themselves protective garments and oxygen masks, or would they not have removed themselves?³

Understand that when you go forth without the wedding garment, without the Deathless Solar Body, you are subject and prey to the noxious gases of the astral plane that are spewing out the world around. Believe me, it is easier to slip and fall than it is to navigate oneself safely across the dark passages of the astral plane without the wedding garment.

Thus, do not take so lightly so great a salvation.

We have deliberated, our Mother [the Virgin Mary] with us - Magda and I - concerning what we might give to you of the highest and best fruits of our own wisdom and experience, seeing as we see the long continuity of the evolution of thy soul and all that we have encountered. Blessed ones, if it were not so treacherous, the earth would be in the golden age today and you would be walking as masters among men.

We speak, then, of the treachery of the ways of the world and the subtlety of the loss of Light and of the many who have come through these halls and gone forth almost drunken with the new wine of the Spirit and therefore not on guard.

The Challenge to Retain the Light

I say with Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty: Hold fast what thou hast received! Value it above all else, and know that now the challenge begins to retain that Light so easily gained by the overshadowing of those who gladly and joyfully make their presence felt in the halls of Summit University.

This is the beginning of a trek for each one of you. This is the beginning of a life wherein you daily face in an accelerated manner the returning cycles of past karma. All who are ardent chelas, who understand the meaning of the gift of the ascension to a planet, will surely avail themselves of the highest and best opportunity to serve and, by way of serving, to gain greater strength in the Light.

³On December 3, 1984, a storage tank containing methyl isocyanate (MIC) at the Union Carbide pesticide plant in Bhopal, Central India, leaked a cloud of noxious gas which spread over the city, killing more than 2,500 people and leaving an estimated 100,000 permanently disabled.

Your own Messengers would confess to you in this hour their own frailty in the very beginning of their search and their own frailty on the Path as they did encounter the most difficult karmic situations, which always must be brought to the fore in one's final embodiment. And this Messenger Mark, through whom I speak in this moment, would tell you that without the overshadowing and care and compassion and wisdom of Mother Mary, he considers that he would not have made it on the Path.

The Search Is Ended - the Path of Self-Mastery Is Begun

Thus, beloved ones, you were magnetized here because you are among the old souls of the earth who must have an understanding, who have a driving inner desire to know where they have come from and why they have an understanding of life beyond a narrow spectrum of physicality and empirical testimony.

Beloved ones, you have sought and you have found. Some are caught up with the hypnotism of the search itself. They prefer to keep on seeking and therefore, in not finding, to have the excuse for not settling down to the mighty work of the ages.

I trust you will know and hear me - that I AM the Witness that you no longer have the excuse not to apply the Truth, for you have reached the goal, the search is ended, and the path of self-mastery is begun.

We have provided what we consider to be the safest matrix here and at the Royal Teton Ranch for your building of the temple, for the resolution of inequities within you, for the mastery of your psychology and, thus, the building of the Deathless Solar Body.

You see, at this moment you are not all [entirely] tethered to the etheric body because of rents in the garments of the lower vehicles. That etheric body is the Deathless Solar Body. It is now become a part of thy Christ Self - that higher manifestation of it. And if you would avail yourself of its complete enfoldment and protection, you must anchor in the Light and raise that Light and know the meaning of the burning of the sacred fire in the spine and in the chakras, burning the debris and rising, rising, rising until literally the crown itself is on fire.

You ought to have this as the goal and realize that unless and until the sacred fire is actually burning in the temple, you have not attained to that point of equilibrium where your immortality is secured, as in heaven so on earth.

Human Error and Angelic Intercession

Beloved ones, it ought to be a sign to the whole evolution of the planet how easily an error of those individuals who do not necessarily represent our Brotherhood can result in mass death and confusion. Do you realize how many areas there are on earth this day in the physical octave which, if they were upset or triggered, would cause death to millions and tens of millions?

Think of all of the installations of nuclear weapons. Think of the many plants that generate electricity by nuclear power. Think of the many plants that manufacture poisons. Think of the coming of earthquakes or cataclysm and the rupturing of pipes and systems and, in serious cataclysm, the setting off of those weapons that are positioned around the globe. Then you will begin to understand that, physically speaking, you are dwelling on a literal powder keg.

Consider that it is the intercession of the angelic hosts and the Great White Brotherhood through the dynamic decrees of the chelas that actually sustains the balance and has prevented that cataclysm - even prophesied by certain psychics - from taking place. Beloved ones, they cannot figure out the timetables because the timetables are governed by the cycles of the degrees and the cycles of the decrees of the chelas of the sacred fire.

Thus, come to an understanding of the value of thy position as a pillar in the temple of my God. Recognize the value of the altar and the value of the casting into the flame of those obstructions and inner conflicts and inner knots that are present to thwart the divine plan.

The Great Gift of Our Heart: The Coil of Fire

Now I come with Magda and we offer unto you the great gift of our heart. And we desire, therefore, to explain this gift. In the past we have noted that some who have desired to give of themselves were not fitting candidates because of momentums of the human consciousness. A portion of the self desires to serve; the other portion of the self desires to be in the world, whether because of its karma or because of habit or because of desire - all of which amount to the same thing: the cause/effect cycles in Matter.

Thus, there is an expression of a willing heart. Thus, there is the pulling back from the level of the subconscious by the not-self that will not say die. And the soul betwixt the two is not able to resolve [the dilemma]. And therefore, because of the pressure of its own karma, the soul must go forth - out the door, out the gate. It must separate itself from the fiery altar because the very not-self is so resistant to the descent of the Great God Self. Now, beloved ones, this presents a serious problem for the community as well as for the Messengers. For the Messengers have no desire to wrestle with those who have not wrestled with themselves. And therefore, they cannot retain as a part of their staff and as a part of the community of co-workers those who have these unalterable divisions and these dichotomies.

This, therefore, is our commitment and our gift - that those who find they have the division within the members, pulling this way and that - which the apostle Paul spoke of so understandingly, so personally and so poignantly⁴ - may then call to us and ask for the transfer of the coil of fire.

Note the word: coil of fire - the coil of myself and of beloved Magda representing the Alpha, the Omega. When these are meshed, they form the divine caduceus. These two coils are of gold. They are of gold as you would visualize golden wire of the purest, finest quality of gold with no alloy.

Thus, this brilliant, sun-fire gold coil meshed together forms the caduceus of Alpha and Omega. It is not large. These coils are precisely the size large enough to surround each one's physical spinal column from the base unto the crown.

Now, those sincerely desiring to pass over the dark night and the astral plane of their karma and downward momentums, those who desire to transmute all of this through divine service and chelaship, those who would vow the vow of obedience, chastity, and poverty may therefore appeal for this gift.⁵ We will supply it. And by the coil of gold, by this coil of fire, beloved hearts, and by your pursuing the path of the novitiate, of the holy brother and the holy sister of the divine order, you may reach that point, by the coil and by service, of the transmutation of those elements of being that pull in all directions as horses going in diverse corners who will not submit to the discipline of the driver.

Beloved hearts, this has been the knotty problem. This has been the point of confusion. Thus, those who desire to give the most, often have the least to give because there is not this resolution. On the other hand, those who have the most to give and the greatest developed potential professionally often desire not to stay because their desires are to capitalize upon their attainment in the world itself. So you see, beloved hearts, there is a realization that outer attainment is a temptation away from the central altar and the central flame.

Now, we would not interfere with free will by our message this day. We come in answer to your

⁴Rom. 7:15-25.

⁵See Kuthumi, January 27, 1985, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 28, no. 9, pp. 95-96, on the Order of Saint Francis and Saint Clare in the Aquarian age and the interpretation of the vow of obedience, poverty, and chastity.

calls to enable you to better come into alignment with your free will by having a superior knowledge and a wisdom, a perspective spanning the ages, and a rightful equation of what truly is in the world.

The Equation of the Mystical Body of God

Souls are being lost at a rapid rate today. Souls are truly being lost and extinguished. This is the burden of the heart of my Mother. This is the burden of the heart of the Fa,tima message.

The prayers of the righteous and the work of the labor of love of the Keepers of the Flame can and shall save the earth. But I must tell you, it is also an equation of number. This number is not many numbers. It is of the number one.

The one is the mystical body of God. The body of God has its components, its cells and organs. From the head to the feet, ye are the mystical body of God. God requires all of His members to be in manifestation. Thus, the numbers are always One. You are the One, I AM the One, we are One, and you form one Circle of Light.

The Gift of Mother Mary's Circle of Light

I would comment to you, then, upon the power of the gift of the Circle of Light from the heart of my Mother initiated in this quarter.⁶ This Circle of Light was retained for you unto the end that you might receive the maximum initiation and Light that your bodies could bear. This, then, was accomplished magnificently last eve, and I desire to witness to the great beauty and power and alchemy that has occurred over Washington, D.C., and at inner levels.

You must understand that this [formation of the Circle of Light by the Messenger and devotees] was and always will be an exercise in consciously ascending to the plane of the etheric body - leaving, therefore, the lesser bodies under the automated control of systems set in motion - and journeying consciously through the etheric body (again, the Deathless Solar Body) to various places on earth for the completion of the work at hand.

This vital service cannot be overly praised, nor should it be underestimated. When you come into a realization of the all-power of God within you and its potential to change the world, I trust you will have the perspective to put all things in their proper place and arrive at the conclusion of the I AM Law of Life for your life.

Where Are the Temple Builders?

Thus, beloved ones, we have already outlined the divine plan and the destiny for the spiritual path and the life of lightbearers. We have pointed to the highest way and the highest goal. The temple must be built. Where are the temple builders? The land must be farmed and tilled and the Ranch must be tended and all must be in readiness for the descent of avatars and for earth changes that I trust will come about as smoothly as the violet flame can be smooth.

Beloved ones, there is an urgency in your individual lifestreams for the seizing of the torch of victory, and there is an urgency on the planet. I point out once again that those things that hang by a thread that are dangerous to mankind are only one category of danger. All other categories - of the economy, the political equation, et cetera - also hang by the thread.

Our Vision and Our Desire

⁶See Mother Mary, August 26, 1984, Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 27, no. 51, pp. 437-38.

Our vision is to see now the mighty [Victory's] Temple of Light⁷ and the cathedral built at the Inner Retreat and to have there twenty-four hours a day services for the nations.

We desire to see representatives from every nation who are the highest lightbearers eventually arrive there, once they have scoured the very earth itself to give the teachings to every lightbearer.

We desire to see the manifestation of the SUN itself in the spiritual unity of nations.

We desire to see the Call and the Word and the ancient intonations resumed that were given in the early days of Atlantis and Lemuria.

Taking Heaven by Force through Genetic Engineering

Even now, in the realm of genetic engineering, what is proposed - to engage now the human genes and to give them to animal genes and to combine the species - is abhorrent to the LORD God.⁸ For the imprisoning of human genes in animal form is the imprisoning of a portion of the race itself, a portion of those genes which are actually endowed with a certain formula by the I AM Presence.

Thus, this is the taking of heaven by the violent who take it by force. And they take it by force through genetic engineering. And thus you see the prophecy of Daniel coming to pass in many areas - the abomination of desolation standing in the holy place where it ought not.⁹ This statement from the Old Testament has numerous interpretations connected with the violation of the temple in those eras. But I speak to you today of the violation of the temple of man and the abomination in the violation of the genes and the DNA chain.

Beloved ones, these things are not merely on the drawing board. These experiments are being conducted and they are a living fact of today. Realize, then, that one of the causes for the Flood and the sinking of Atlantis was the combining of these genes in such a horrendous manner as to create half-man/half-goat creatures, et cetera. And these things became proliferated to such an extent that the very wombs of women were used as experimental laboratories for the bringing forth of all kinds of grotesque creatures. And the hour is coming in the earth when, through the absence of the standard of the Christ mind, women shall be offering their bodies in all manner of foul experimentation.

The creation of life without the God flame in the test tube and all manner of implantation of animal parts within the human body is the collective degeneration of consciousness that all might become animals once again.

Where Will the Lightbearers Position Themselves?

And therefore, where do the lightbearers position themselves? How can you in any way allow your seed or your blood to be mixed with those evolutions who are of the animal creation? They are already in the earth. You have called them the godless. They are without the threefold flame. Therefore the cry went forth from the ancient prophets: Come apart and be a separate people elect unto God!

⁷In his June 3, 1960, Pearl of Wisdom, vol. 3, no. 23, p. 3, El Morya announced: "A mighty Temple of Victory is to be built in this nation for all mankind, dedicated to the Presence of Almighty God! It shall be called 'I AM' the Temple of Life's Victory" - the "first temple of the Great White Brotherhood known to the outer world since Atlantean days." Jesus' vision of the building of the temple and the cathedral at the Inner Retreat is an indication that the time is approaching when Victory's Temple is to be built.

⁸In November 1983, a team of scientists headed by Professor Richard D. Palmiter of the University of Washington in Seattle reported successful injection of the human growth hormone gene into fertilized mouse eggs, producing mice which grew larger than normal in size, and which also manufactured the human hormone in several of their organs. See "Metallothionein-Human GH Fusion Genes Stimulate Growth of Mice," Science (November 18, 1983), pp. 809-14.

⁹Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; Matt. 24:15; Mark 13:14.

The separation of the seed of Christ must come. For, you see, the giving of the seed of Christ in experimentation is truly the end of evolution. And thus, cataclysm can be held back for the lightbearers, it can be held back for the coming of the golden age, but it cannot be held back when these practices are allowed to continue. There is no further purpose to an evolution that then consists of half-animal/half-human and is endowed with a divine spark by those children of the Sun, the profligate ones, who have abandoned their divine calling and who have gone to lie with the animals.

Beloved hearts, the desolation of the world and the outpicturing of Death and Hell in the quarters of this planet, in the quarters of the nations, is unbelievable. It is beyond belief. You have no awareness of how our angels must look upon the degradations, the sodomy, the perversion of the life-force, bringing upon it the act of karma itself of this AIDS disease. Beloved ones, this failure of the immune system is due to the violation, the denial, and the hatred of the Mother Light. And this disease itself becomes a threat to the race.

Thus, the karma descends for infamy. Where shall the lightbearers appear? Where shall we multiply the race of the I AM lightbearers? You must see the handwriting on the wall. You must look at what is happening today and you must ask yourselves as you consider yourselves in the office of the Lords of Karma:

What will you do with this planet in thirty years or fifty years? What will happen to a planetary home where this runs rampant and there is no stopping to the development of nuclear weapons that hang from satellites threatening every man, woman, and child? Every dumb beast, every fowl of the air and fish of the sea is threatened with the revolving of these satellites.

To Secure a Protected Platform for the I AM Race

Beloved ones, I come with a plea from my heart and I say set aside the desire for personal indulgence and achievement and recognize that the goal at the present hour is to secure a protected platform for those who recognize themselves as being of the I AM Race from every evolution on earth, those who recognize how precious it is to have the divine spark and those who desire ultimately that this divine spark shall not go out on earth again. I tell you, if this planet goes down to the level it was before Sanat Kumara came to reinstate the path of the lightbearers, there shall not be given a second opportunity. The edict that went forth, which Sanat Kumara stopped - that the earth should be extinguished - will go forth. Beloved ones, it is a serious crossroads in the life of a planet and a solar system, and we must lay bare before you these facts so that you can make right choices. I assure you that I withdraw in this moment all tension and all pressure you may feel from my message. I cannot withhold the Truth. I am sent by the Lords of Karma, I am sponsored by the Lord of the World. And the reason we have several Masters sponsoring each quarter in these times is because of the great darkness abroad in the land.

Beloved hearts, let me assure you that if this work were not going forth and this organization were not solvent and able to deal as it deals justly with all those who desire the Light, if we did not have a Messenger and you could not receive initiations, the history of this earth would be markedly different in this hour. You must understand that you are a part of the pillars of eternity.¹⁰ You are a pillar in the temple of my God. The Ascended Masters can do nothing for the planet without willing instruments.

Thus, you have chosen to answer our call. We have chosen to call; you have chosen to answer. There is a meeting of hearts. There is a divine embrace. We give you our love and we desire you to understand that, above all, we determine to secure the safety of the soul of each and every one of you.

¹⁰See El Morya, May 9, 1971, "The Pillars of Eternity," in *Masters of the Far East on the Pillars of Eternity* (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 14, no. 19), pp. 75-77. Rev. 3:12.

Having secured the safety of the soul, we desire to secure the safety of the mental body, the functioning of the mind as a cogent identity. Then we desire to preserve the functioning of the desire body that you might retain the desire to be who you are. Then we must secure the safety of the physical body that all of these may be secured in the physical octave, which is the scene of your karma where you must be to balance that karma.

Cataclysm Shocks the Psyche, Damages the Inner Bodies

Beloved hearts, you may wonder why I speak in this wise. You see, cataclysm of a severe kind - the rise and fall of continents or nuclear war - is such a shock to the entire system and the psyche (which term I mean to indicate the soul) that in fact there is damage to the inner bodies when an individual goes through such calamity.

Some of the setbacks you have experienced have been because you have been on the scene and been in the situation of being a victim of types of holocaust and cataclysm that have occurred on the planet due to just the very experiments of the black magicians that are occurring today. They are determined to experiment with the nucleus of the atom and with the very nucleus of the genes.

Thus, whether in organic or inorganic matter, there is the manipulation of the sacred fire that is intended to be sealed and opened only by meditation and by the love of the heart. Understand my words - that "the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force."¹¹

Understand that there are those who force the chakras, force the Light, extract all that they can from the bodies of the lightbearers. These are the black magicians who come as the rock stars. These are the black magicians who come purveying their chemicals for the destruction of the body through all manner of drugs and dope.

Beloved ones, it is almost a cause of the reeling of the mind and the senses to contemplate what actually is taking place on earth - the rapid devouring of souls, city by city, nation by nation. From the jungles to the most icy climes, this consciousness travels.

The Need for Perpetual Prayer and Meditation:

Become Aware of World Pain

Thus, how do you survive? You survive in a cylinder of self-protection - the noninvolvement by refusing to consider these things too often. This is natural. All people do it, tending to focus on what they are able to give and able to do, what their personal responsibilities are, what their personal karma is. Understand, therefore, that to become aware, as the Messengers are aware, of the pain of a planet demands that one alter one's lifestyle. This is why it is necessary to come apart.

If you are to be sensitive, if you are to make the perpetual call, if you are to spare the Messenger and her four lower bodies in being on the altar, if you are to be there with the solar ring, then, beloved hearts, you will begin to become more and more sensitive, more and more aware of the need for perpetual prayer and meditation.

Will you not, then, take the book of myself with Kuthumi to study the perpetual practice of this art?¹² Prayer, meditation, and dynamic decree - a living ritual of the Trinity in your life.

Will you not begin to be aware, then, that you were created as an individual and a God-identity for more than just self-concern and the living of a reasonable life of happiness, privacy, the pursuit of the professions, and so forth?

¹¹Matt. 11:12.

¹²Jesus and Kuthumi, Prayer and Meditation, Summit University Press.

Pilgrims Seeking No Continuing City

Realize that you were created to become an avatar. You were created to become a Christ. You were sent forth to take on the world consciousness of the Lord of the World and to have your affairs and your energies so in order that you could give a more than ordinary service.

I must tell you these things, beloved hearts, because you will ask me in the hour of your transition why I did not make it plain, why I did not speak forthrightly, why I did not determine to take hold of you and remind you that you descended to this planet in order to ascend - for that reason alone! And in having avowed that solemn destiny, you must be reminded and called out of the very weight and density that you went forth to consume.

Beloved ones, each day the balancing of karma finds you a little higher in vibration and consciousness until all of you - all of your identity, all of your individuality - is one day in the etheric octave and you are there and secure and need no more to go out from the central altar of being. This is the only safety that can truly be considered as permanent and as ultimately secure.

All things are in transition.

I urge you and I encourage you to consider your position on this planet as temporary. I urge you to consider yourself as a pilgrim, to seek no continuing city¹³ save that which is necessary as a dispensary of the Teachings and the Path, to consider yourself here for a moment in eternity and to consider that everything on the earth hangs in the balance according to your decision.

This is the Truth. This is the Reality. I shirk not from its statement to you, beloved hearts, for the fallen ones who have raised themselves up in the positions of psychology and being cult watchers have accused anyone who cries out with the message of the Messiah to be truly attempting to brainwash, to control.

I tell you that if you should so interpret my message, you will lose the greatest opportunity that you have had in ten thousand years and more!

Seek Union with God, with Twin Flame, with the Messengers

I, Jesus, come as your brother. I come, if you will, as your equal, as your co-servant. I lay aside my garments. I wash your feet. I embrace you. I hold you close to my heart and Magda adorns you with roses and floral offerings. You are a part of us and a part of our bands and those of Sanat Kumara, and we will not leave you alone!

As long as you place yourself in our aura, we will remind you of all that we have passed through to gain a victory and to pay the price for you. We will remind you that there are just as many who will follow on the coattails of your Christhood as there are who follow us.

Thus, seek the union with God, with twin flame. Visualize the sphere of wholeness. Enter it and be a fireball for God on earth, and watch how the planet will change.

If there is any distress to the Messenger, it is the absolute knowledge that where the call is made by her, there is change - the distress being that she cannot be perpetually at the altar to make those calls.

You are also the hands and feet of the Ascended Masters. You are also the hands and feet of the Messengers. You can make the call in the name of the Two Witnesses. You should make the call by the authority of the mantle and the office and the protection of the Messengers of the Great White Brotherhood that no harm may come upon thee.

¹³Heb. 13:14.

Thus, this office of the Two Witnesses is safeguarded, and all who speak in the name of that office receive the angelic hosts who guard it as a protection of their lifestream and their service. You may also call and should call for the armor of Archangel Michael's legions and the seraphim of God.

Beloved ones, every call is answered. Let us roll back the timetables of the dark ones and let us secure the victory for the Light!

Now beloved Saint Germain comes to place upon your shoulders that mantle which signifies you have completed this level and, in so signifying, gives to you the momentum of his own determination, protection, and wisdom.

May you see your Teachers face-to-face. May you see the supernal spheres and inner octaves. May you see what lies ahead. May you see your beloved twin flame. May you look up and see the face of your I AM Presence. May you know your Christ Self.

Know Me as Your Brother and Friend, and Be Like Me

I, Jesus, had my victory. This is your hour and the fulfillment of the prophecy that went forth in the beginning that thou shouldst return to the heart of the Father.

Oh, study my life - the records that you have of me, both in these writings as well as in that which has come forth in my dictations and from others of the ascended hosts. Truly gather, as you gather the most magnificent wild flowers in summer at the Inner Retreat - gather the precepts, gather the understanding.

For once you know me as your brother and friend, once you understand your present capacity to be just like me, your life will gain that intensity that comes with the new birth, with the infilling of the Holy Spirit, and with the igniting of your threefold flame with my own. These things are the promises of my Father through me unto those who truly love.

Blessed hearts, I plead with you. I plead again. Feed my sheep! Feed my sheep across the earth. Feed them before it is too late.

We release the breath of the eternal spring that is hope eternal for all life. In you lies our greatest hope for the world. May it be consummated by love and by faith.

I shall now use the Emerald Matrix used to transfer the blessing of Omega to bless you also from the heart of Magda and Mary.

Let us continue the Path we have begun and which we have determined to finish. I turn to the last page that shall be written by you in your Book of Life on earth, and I inscribe at the last page F-I-N-I-S. I put the seal of the finish upon this book that you may know that I am holding the flame for the fulfillment of all cycles. And I hold the immaculate heart matrix for the completion of thy round.

The Lord's Prayer at the Altar of the Holy Grail

O Seraphim of God, O legions of angels of the Father, come now to earth and help my own in every walk of life.

I pray to Thee, O Father. Hear my call in this hour of desperation on earth. I, Jesus, pray that through these hearts they may be saved.

Send the twelve legions from the heart of the Central Sun, O Father! And send twelve legions again until every lightbearer on earth has a new angel and a new face in heaven to contemplate.

O God, let them not become overconfident but supremely aware and therefore always positive in the present victory.

Mighty Victory, I call to you with your legions of Light. Come again! Come again and assist these, my beloved. Secure the divine plan for them.

I stand at the Altar of the Holy Grail physically in the very heart of my twin Messengers and I deliver to you the very heart and essence of my lifeblood.

O earth, hear my call and respond! Hear my call, O earth, and respond in the name of Alpha and Omega.

I bow to the Light of God within these hearts and the Light of God within the heart of every servant-son on earth.

I bow to the Light. I breathe upon it the breath of the Holy Spirit.

I intensify that flame, for I AM determined, O Father, that this earth shall be brought Home through these, thy blessed ones.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Jesus and Magda was delivered by the ascended Messenger Lanello through the unascended Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Friday, December 7, 1984, in the Chapel of the Holy Grail at Camelot. It was the concluding address to the students of Summit University Fall Quarter 1984, sponsored by Mother Mary, Jesus and Magda.

Chapter 63

Beloved Mother Mary - December 30, 1984

Vol. 27 No. 63 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 30, 1984

A Study in Christhood by the Great Initiator

LVIII

The Continuity of Being

“Come and Pray with Me”

Beloved of my heart, I come to you today in the fullness of my office. “Mary” you call me - and you have called me. And thus I, too, must obey the law of God to be where my children, my sons and daughters are.

This Circle of Light you have formed¹ demonstrates a conscious willingness on your part to be the handmaid of the LORD your Mighty I AM Presence. Giving yourself to God, as I gave myself to Him, can only bear the fruit of the Christ within you.

Give birth, then, to that Christ in this season as the Truest Self thou art. Bid him welcome into thy temple as the reality of thyself, and walk hand in hand with thy brother, my Son, Jesus.

I place myself physically in the Twin Cities through this temple [the body of the Messenger, the chakras purified] and yours. For the radiation of the Mother which I bring from God is truly the healing of every condition within and without.

Your Desire for Wholeness Satisfied through Dynamic Decrees

I come to tell you that I have seen and heard your desire and longing for wholeness, for peace in your life, for the betterment of loved ones. I also assure you that the tapping of the fount of crystal-clear water of Life comes as you elect to turn the lever and open the valve itself by the affirmation of the Word.

The dynamic decrees given by the Ascended Masters for their students are efficacious when you fill them with your love and faith, when you make them the very personal communion between your

¹In the service before the dictation, the Messenger gave a sermon on II Corinthians 12 - “The Message of Paul: Unspeakable Words Not Lawful to Utter” - and then invited the congregation to join hands to form Mother Mary’s Circle of Light for the healing and protection of the United States of America. During the Circle of Light ceremony, Mother led prayers, hymns, mantras and meditations on the Blessed Mother’s diamond heart, invoking her intercession specifically in the Twin Cities, Los Angeles, and Washington, D.C.; in the U.S. government, economy, and defense; in Canada and Central America; and for the overturning of World Communism and the entire drug conspiracy against our youth.

heart and the heart of God, understanding that it is the sacred science that is vouchsafed to thee in this age to forestall nuclear war, the perishing of souls, the loss of your own identity, or any calamity, personal or national.

The healing power of God is within thyself - thy True Self, who is God. Seek it not, then, in the mere human consciousness, but know that that power is the divine spark.

Discover Your Mission through the Mainstream of Cosmic Purpose

Many of you have waited long for the opportunity to discover your mission. Some of you have thought you discovered it a number of years ago when you discovered this teaching but yet have not entered into the mainstream of that purpose. I speak to you, and I speak also to those who have searched and now must deal with the demands of finding the true way of one's own path.

I would counsel you from the realm of compassion and practicality. I would counsel you not to enter into a total upheaval in your life, for Truth does not come for this purpose. Therefore, take step by step the Light. And know when it is firm in thyself and know when you have divested self of an impropriety or a density, an erroneous idea or an unwanted habit.

Beloved ones, some who have had the Law have overlooked the mote in their own eye,² have stayed and dwelled far too long in a sense of belittlement, have failed to apprehend the swift movement of the eagles who must gather together where the body of Christ is.³

Knowledge of the Law Brings Responsibility for Change

The knowledge of the Law is a responsibility for change, not entrenchment in some form of comfortable human situation. Yet comfortability is a moving spiral. One becomes comfortable in God by habit, even as one has formerly been comfortable in the human consciousness by habit.

Those come newly to the fount drink joyously and freely and feel cleansed by the waters of Life. When you come to the deeper troubles of the heart and the subconscious, these are not as easy. Therefore, let the violet flame saturate and drench and soften and clear away those subconscious blocks to the flow of the mighty River of Life within you.

I speak now following the dictation of my Son, Jesus, given just two days ago at Camelot. With great earnestness of heart and pathos of soul and compassion for the earth, he pleaded for disciples to follow that path to which he called his own for the holding of the balance against conditions which he described in the world - though unknown to most people, yet being of the most dire necessity to be handled. Circumstances that you know about, threatening life in the misuse of nuclear energy, and other circumstances not known by you that threaten the nations in this very hour.

I can only repeat the call and plead in his name for each and every one of you to reach for the highest star of purpose in your life, and to offer yourself in your families and communities to draw this greater Light which you have felt - or perhaps not felt, yet which has passed through you this day - for a cleansing, a purging of the planet, and then a healing.

Cleansing, Soul-Searching, and the Planetary Rescue Mission

We must clean out the toxins in the body politic, in the framework of civilization, and in every cell of the physical body before the Light of the restoration of wholeness can descend. Neglect not, then, the cleansing of mind and body and heart. Neglect not the soul-searching [which is necessary

²Matt. 7:3-5; Luke 6:41, 42.

³Matt. 24:28; Luke 17:37.

in order for you] to come forward and be a part of the rescue mission of the angels to save a nation and a planet and a people, but most of all to save your own soul.

Blessed ones, I live with the Fa,tima prophecy. I live with its message. And I go from door to door and heart to heart knocking, asking for those who will come and pray with me - pray the violet flame or the rosary or the calls to Archangel Michael. But above all, pray. For by thy prayer is the open door extended, and the angels come stepping through the veil to prevent disaster and calamity.

I would whisper a tender message to thy heart - each one individually - of comfort and joy and divine direction. This message is sealed in your heart. And though you may not hear it now, it will unfold like a rose appearing to comfort you and guide you in the days ahead.

We have sent our Messenger here to touch you with a light for your own protection and elevation. We have brought you here that you might know just how much you are the beloved of the angels and of God. Knowing this love, take it not for granted, for God may love you but He may not love the untoward habit. Thus realize: in that supreme love you can let go of all these things and come into union with one who has been devoted to your soul forever.

Hold the Hands of the Christ Self of Your Beloved Twin Flame

Now I ask you to stretch forth your hands and receive the hands of the Christ Self of your own beloved twin flame, that you may feel the divine counterpart and know the wholeness of Life you once knew in the beginning and that you will know again in the ending of all cycles.

Angels come to guard and guide thee to the heart of thy perfect love. Angels come to renew the love for the beloved Presence with you of God. May your love poured forth daily return to you great love from the altars of heaven.

May you know the nearness of the heavenly Presence and extend it to those who truly suffer for want of affection, comfort, and the enlightenment of the true path of my Son.

Your Path to the Retreats of the Brotherhood Made Known through The Lost Years of Jesus

I commend you to the study of *The Lost Years of Jesus*⁴ with the purpose of gaining the understanding of your own path to the highest retreats of the Brotherhood, the necessity to pursue that path and to take advantage of all that we offer.

The world must face that there is more to the life of my Son than orthodox Christianity has allowed. They have not allowed my children to know the truth of his mission and work, and how that mission and work should apply to each and every one in all centuries.

Thus, may you become heralds with the angels of the sending forth of this book and message to all friends and loved ones, that they might face the challenge to accept a Jesus that demands more and yet gives all the more for his demand that each one face the path of self-knowledge and overcoming self-mastery.

All things can be overcome where you are and as he demonstrated. Let it be known to you that the gifts are there and available, and the very, very same angels who comforted him comfort you now.

Is this not a testimony to the everlastingness of Life - that the very same angels are alive and well and yet ministering to Christ in you? Is it not a sense of the continuity of being that you are also everlasting in God, without beginning or ending, and yet always in eternity in the Father's heart?

⁴Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Years of Jesus*, Summit University Press.

Teach Thy Children to Know God, Become One with His Likeness

Teach thy children that Life presents the grand opportunity for knowing God and becoming one with His likeness.

So comfort one another in the travail of karma.

So uphold one another in the fighting of the beast of anger in every addiction which you have fallen prey to by the very force and plot of the fallen angels in your midst, who have sought to bind you chemically and in every way to deprive you of the one true love and perfect embrace of thy Christ, Jesus Christ, of the I AM Presence and the twin flame.

In the circle of our love, receive now the touch of all loved ones of all ages, lost or forgotten, and know that you are never apart but one and that all have united at inner levels to save the planet.

And the great, great necessity of the hour is to bring to the physical attention of the lightbearers of earth the immediate availability of the Light through the science of the spoken Word.

I can assure you that the change on earth by a cosmic alchemy, were tens of thousands to give the violet flame daily, would be so phenomenal not only would you wonder where the problems went but you would forget that you ever had any problems.

So be a purveyor of the divine knowledge. So, with Melchizedek, Ecclesiastes, and the Lord Christ, with Enoch and Elijah, become a preacher of righteousness by example, by love, by speaking when the Holy Spirit speaks through you, by remaining silent when He does not.

I Am the Mother of All Children of God

I am the Mother of all children of God, not only of Catholics. I am a tender vine, one Master in heaven representing the Divine Mother. Many also represent that Mother. I am also of the angelic realm, the complement of the Archangel Raphael, who held the balance for me as my twin flame when I came to earth to love the soul of Jesus and to weave for him the swaddling garment that he might weave for himself the wedding garment.

Through many lifetimes I was his mother. I was his mother when he was embodied as King David and also on Atlantis. Thus, the trek to the Himalayas described in the book began even farther back. His footsteps are everywhere on earth. It was planned that way, that all that is required of thee he might also pass through, taking upon himself the karma of the world to show the path of the balancing of karma.

Christ the Saviour Is Come through the Heart of Jesus

Truly, through his heart is the Saviour come and is the path of thine own salvation. He desires that you should look, then, to those who sponsored and taught him, and not alone to his outer self, and thereby know that the Universal Christ has the power in all ages to raise up the representative of the Spirit.

In this hour and in thy life, let that representative be thyself [thy Self], beloved. Take responsibility for your own soul and for others, and see what wonders heaven shall work through thee. Neglect not the first steps, and having conquered these, seal thy life in victory. And go not back to the old ways - to the old ways of death and dying - but move on. For this earthly span is short and thy angels gather for thy Victory.

It Is Yours to Ascend in This Life

With the sign of the Ascension, I AM come. And Gabriel with me does announce to you that it is yours to ascend in this life and that it is mandated by the cosmic law of thy being.

Across the forehead is written I AM THAT I AM. Within the heart it is written I AM THAT I AM. As Above so below, God be with thee and in thee forever.

I AM Mary. Thy love of Mother never faileth.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Mother Mary was delivered through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet on Sunday, December 9, 1984, during Healing through the Emerald Matrix - a two-day seminar held at the Minneapolis Auditorium, 3rd Avenue South, Minneapolis, Minnesota.

Bibliography

- [1] Volume 27, Number 25, footnote 1. Padma Sambhava (fl. 8th century A.D.), whose name means “born of the lotus,” is revered as the Great Guru of Tibetan Buddhism. According to a manuscript written by one of his feminine disciples, Ye-she-Tsho-gyal (lit., “Victorious One of the Ocean of Wisdom”), the coming of Padma Sambhava was foretold by Gautama Buddha at his passing: “Twelve years after my departure, from a lotus blossom on the Dhanakosha Lake, in the north-western corner of the country of Urgyan, there will be born one who will be much wiser and more spiritually powerful than myself. He will be called Padma Sambhava, and by him the Esoteric Doctrine will be established.” (Mystery has surrounded his birth and death; some accounts record that the Great Guru lived for over 3,000 years.) Although much of the life and work of Padma Sambhava is obscured in legend, he was famed for his mystical powers and mastery of the occult sciences. In 746-47, by invitation of the Tibetan king Thi-Srong-Detsan, he traveled from India to Tibet, where he founded the Nyingmapa school of Buddhism. Under royal patronage, he converted the country to Tantric Buddhism, elevating the people from barbarism to spirituality. See W. Y. Evans-Wentz, ed., *The Tibetan Book of the Great Liberation* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1968), pp. 25-26, 101-92. On July 2, 1977, the Ascended Master Padma Sambhava announced the bestowing of the mantle of Guru upon the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet: “I make known to you the dispensation of God, the Great Guru, and of all Gurus who serve to represent him, that although for many a month and many a year the Mother of the Flame has resisted the appellation ‘Guru,’ we shall not permit it any longer. For the mantle must be upon the feminine incarnation and, because there are many changes taking place in the forcefield of earth, we must have, then, the acknowledgment of the open door of Guru through a Mother. . . . In the transfer of initiation, and very severe initiation of the Gurus that has been given to her, there has been made possible a more than ordinary incarnation of the ascended masters through your messenger. . . . The Guru/chela relationship can now be sustained in this octave through the flame of heart of Mother.” See Padma Sambhava, “The Great Synthesis - the Mother as Guru,” on 6-cassette album *Only Love* (A7742); single cassette B7745.